¶ AN ACT FOR THE VNIFORMITIE of COMMON PRAYER, and SERVICE, in the CHVRCH, and administration of the SACRAMENTS.

WHere at the death of our late Soueraigne Lord, King *Edward* the sixt, there remained one vniforme order of Common Service and Prayer, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set foorth in one Booke, intituled, The Booke of Common Prayer, and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, authorized by Act of Parliament, holden in the fift and six yeeres of our said late Soueraigne Lord, King *Edward* the sixt, Intituled, An Act for the vniformitie of Common Prayer, and administration of the Sacramentes: the which was repealed and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first yeere of the reigne of our late Soueraigne Lady, Queene *Mary*, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the Professors of the truth of Christs Religion.

Bee it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that the said Statute of repeale, and euery thing therein contained, onely concerning the said Booke, and the Seruice administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, contained or appointed, in, or by the said Booke, shalbe void and of none effect, from, and after the Feast of the Nativity of Saint *Iohn* Baptist next comming. And that the said Booke, with the order of Service, and of the administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added and appointed by this Statute, shall stand, and be, from, and after the said feast of the Nativity of Saint *Iohn* Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenor and effect of this Statute: any thing in the foresaid Statute of repeale to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further bee it enacted by the Queenes Highnesse, with the assent of the Lords and Commons of this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that all and singuler Ministers, in any Cathedrall or Parish Church, or other place within this Realme of England, Wales, and the Marches of the same, or other the Queenes Dominions, shall from and after the feast of the Nativity of S. *Iohn* Baptist next comming, bee bounden to say and vse the Mattens, Euensong, celebration of the Lords Supper, and administration of each of the Sacraments, and all other common and open Prayer, in such order and forme as is mentioned in the said Booke, so authorized by Parliament in the said fift and six yeere of the reigne of King *Edward* the sixt, with one alteration or addition of certaine Lessons to bee vsed on every Sunday in the yeere, and the forme of the Letany altered and corrected, and two sentences onely added in the delivery of the Sacrament to the Communicants, and none other, or otherwise. And that if any manner of Person, Vicar, or other whatsoeuer Minister, that ought or should sing or say Common prayer mentioned in the sayd Booke, or minister the Sacraments, from and after the Feast of the Nativity of S. *Iohn* Baptist next comming, refuse to vse the said Common Prayers, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedrall or Parish Church, or other places, as he should vse to minister the same, in such order and forme as they bee mentioned and set foorth in the said Booke, or shall willfully or obstinately standing in the same, vse any other Rite, Ceremony, Order, Forme, or maner of celebrating of the Lords Supper openly or priuily, or Mattens, Euensong, administration of the Sacraments, or other open prayers, then is mentioned and set foorth in the said Booke (*Open prayer in and thorowout this Act, is meant that Prayer which is for other to come vnto or heare, either in common Churches or priuate Chappels, or Oratories, commonly called, The Service of the Church*) or shall preach, declare, or speake any thing in the derogation, or deprauing of the said Booke, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, and shall bee thereof lawfully conuicted, according to the Lawes of this Realme, by verdict of twelue men, or by his owne confession, or by the notorious euidence of the fact: shall lose and forfeit to the Queenes Highnesse, her Heires and Successors, for his first offence, the profit of all his Spirituall Benefices or Promotions, coming or arising in one whole yeere next after his conuiction: And also that the person so conuicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of sixe moneths, without Baile or Maineprise. And if any such person, once conuict of any offence concerning the premisses, shall after his first conuiction, eftsoones offend, and bee thereof in forme aforesaid lawfully conuict: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yeere, and also shall therefore be deprived *Ipso facto* of all his spirituall promotions. And that it shall bee lawfull to all Patrons of Donours of all and singuler the same spirituall promotions, or of any of them, to present or collate to the same, as though the person or persons offending were dead. And that if any such person or persons, after he shall be twise conuicted in forme aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premisses the third time, and shall be thereof in forme aforesaid lawfully conuicted: that then the person so offending, and conuicted the third time, shall be deprived *Ipso facto* of all his spirituall promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend and be conuict in forme aforesaid, concerning any of the premisses, shall not bee Beneficed, not haue any spirituall promotion: that then the same person so offending and conuict, shal for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole yeere next after his said conuiction, without Bayle or Maineprise. And if any such person, not hauing any spirituall promotion, after his first conuiction, shall eftsoones offend in any thing concerning the premisses, and shall in forme aforesaid bee thereof lawfully conuicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment during his life.

aboue ſaid, that if any perſon or perſons whatſoeuer, after the ſaid feaſt of the Natiuitie of S. Iohn Baptiſt next comming, ſhall in any Enterludes, Playes, Songs, Rimes, or by other open wordes, declare or ſpeake any thing in the derogation, depraying, or deſpiſing of the ſame Booke, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, or ſhall by open fact, deed, or by open threatnings, compell, or cauſe, or otherwiſe procure, or maintaine any Parſon, Vicar, or other Miniſter in any Cathedrall, or Pariſh Church, or in Chappell, or in any other place, to ſing or ſay any Common & open prayer, or to miniſter any Sacrament, otherwiſe, or in any other maner and forme then is mentioned in the ſaid Booke, or that by any of the ſaid meanes, ſhall vnlawfully interrupt or let any Parſon, Vicar, or other miniſter in any Cathedral or Pariſh Church, Chappell, or any other place, to ſing or ſay Common & open prayer, or to miniſter the Sacraments, or any of them, in ſuch maner and forme as is mentioned in the ſaid Booke: that then euery ſuch perſon being thereof lawfully conuicted in forme aboueſaid, ſhall forfeite to the Queene our Soueraigne Lady, her heires and ſucceſſours, for the firſt offence an hundred markes. And if any perſon or perſons, being once conuict of any ſuch offence, eftſoones offend againſt any of the laſt recited offences, and ſhall in forme aforeſaid be thereof lawfully conuict: that then the ſame perſon ſo offending and conuict, ſhall for the ſecond offence forfeit to the Queene our Soueraigne Lady her heires and ſucceſſors, foure hundred markes. And if any perſon, after he in forme aforeſaid, ſhall haue been twice conuict of any offence concerning any of the laſt recited offences, ſhall offend the third time, and be thereof in forme aboueſaid lawfully conuict: that then euery perſon ſo offending and conuict, ſhall for his third offence, forfeit to our Soueraigne Lady the Queene, all his goods and chattels, and ſhall ſuffer impriſonment during his life. And if any perſon or perſons, that for his firſt offence concerning the premiſſes, ſhall bee conuict in forme aforeſaid, doe not pay the ſumme to be payd by vertue of his conuiction, in ſuch maner and forme as the ſame ought to be payd within ſixe weekes next after his conuiction: that then euery perſon ſo conuict, and ſo not paying the ſame, ſhall for the ſame firſt offence, inſtead of the ſaid ſumme, ſuffer impriſonment by the ſpace of ſixe moneths, without baile or maineprize. And if any perſon or perſons, that for his ſecond offence concerning the premiſſes, ſhalbe conuict in forme aforeſaid, doe not pay the ſaid ſumme to bee paid by vertue of his conuiction and this eſtatute, in ſuch manner and forme as the ſame ought to be paid, within ſix weeks next after his ſaid ſecond conuiction: that then euery perſon ſo conuicted and not paying the ſame, ſhall for the ſame ſecond offence, in the ſtead of the ſayd ſumme, ſuffer imprioſnmēt during twelue moneths, without baile or maineprize. And that from and after the ſaid Feaſt of the Natiuity of Saint Iohn Baptiſt next comming, all and euery perſon and perſons inhabiting within this Realme, or any other the Queenes Maieſties dominions, ſhall diligently and faithfully, hauing no lawfull or reaſonable excuſe to bee abſent, endeauour themſelues to reſort to their Pariſh Church or Chappel accuſtomed, or vpon reaſonable let thereof, to ſome vſuall place where common prayer and ſuch Seruice of God ſhalbe vſed in ſuch time of let, vpon euery Sunday, and other daies ordained & vſed to be kept as holy dayes: and then and there to abide orderly and ſoberly, during the time of Common prayer, preachings, or other Seruice of God there to be vſed or miniſtred, vpon paine of puniſhment by the Cenſures of the Church: And alſo vpon paine that euery perſon ſo offending, ſhall forfeit for euery ſuch offence twelue pence, to be leuied by the Churchwardens of the Pariſh, where ſuch offence ſhall be done, to the vſe of the poore of the ſame Pariſh, of the goods, lands, and tenements of ſuch offender, by way of diſtreſſe. And for due execution hereof, the Queenes moſt excellent Maieſty, the Lords Temporall, and all the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, doeth in Gods Name eatneſtly require and charge all the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, and other Ordinaries, that they ſhall endeuour themſelues to the vttermoſt of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof, may bee had throughout their Dioceſſe and charges, as they will anſwere before God, for ſuch euils and plagues wherwith Almighty God may iuſtly puniſh his people for neglecting his good & wholeſome Law. And for the authoritie in this behalfe, Bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, That all and ſingular the ſame Archbiſhops, Biſhops, and all other their Officers, exerciſing Eccleſiaſticall iuriſdiction, as well in place exempt as not exempt, within their Dioceſſe, ſhall haue full power and authority by this act, to reforme, correct, and puniſh by Cenſures of the Church, all and ſingular perſons, which ſhall offend within any their Iuriſdictions or Dioceſſe, after the ſaid feaſt of the Natiuitie of Saint *Iohn* Baptiſt next comming, againſt this Acte and Statute: any other Law, Statute, Priuiledge, Libertie, or Prouiſion heretofore made, had or ſuffered to the contrary notwithſtanding.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that all and euery Iuſtice of Oyer and Determiner, or Iuſtices of Aſsiſe, ſhall haue full power and authoritie in euery of their open and generall Seſsions, to enquire, heare, and determine all, and all manner of offences that ſhall be committed or done contrary to any article conteined in this preſent Act, within the limits of the Commiſsion to them directed, and to make proceſſe for the execution of the ſame, as they may doe againſt any perſon being indicted before them of treſpaſſe, or lawfully conuicted thereof.

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that all and euery Archbiſhop & Biſhop, ſhall or may at all time and times at his liberty and pleaſure, ioyne and aſſociate himſelfe, by vertue of this Act, to the ſaid Iuſtices of Oyer and Determiner, or to the ſaid Iuſtices of Aſsiſe, at euery of the ſaid open and generall Seſsions to be holden in any place within his Dioceſſe, for and to the enquiry, hearing and determining of the offences aforeſaid.

Prouided alſo, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, That the Bookes concerning the ſaid Seruice, ſhall at the coſtes and charges of the Pariſhioners of euery Pariſh and Cathedrall Church, bee attained and gotten before the ſaid Feaſt of the Natiuity of S. *Iohn* Baptiſt next following: and that all ſuch Pariſhes and Cathedrall Churches, or other places where the ſaid bookes ſhall be attained and gotten, before the ſaid feaſt of the Natiuity of Saint Iohn Baptiſt, ſhall within three weekes next after the ſaid bookes ſo attained and gotten, vſe the ſaid Seruice, and put the ſame in vſe according to this Acte.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that no perſon or perſons ſhall bee at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwiſe moleſted, of or for any of the offences aboue mentioned, hereafter to be committed or done contrary to this Acte, vnleſſe he or they ſo offending, be thereof indicted at the next generall

generall Seſsions to be holden before any ſuch Iuſtices of Oyer & Determiner, or Iuſtices of Aſsiſe, next after any offence committed or done, contrary to the tenor of this Act.

Prouided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that all and ſingular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence aboue mentioned, ſhalbe tryed by their Peeres.

Prouided alſo, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that the Maior of London, and all other Maiors, Bayliffes, and other head Officers, of all and ſinguler Cities, Boroughs, and Towns Corporate, within this Realme, Wales, and the Marches of the ſame, to the which Iuſtices of Aſsiſe doe not commonly repaire, ſhall haue full power and authority by vertue of this Acte, to inquire, heare, and determine the offences aboueſaid, and euery of them, yeerely within fifteene dayes after the Feaſts of Eaſter and Saint Michael the Archangel, in like maner and forme as Iuſtices of Aſsiſe, and Oyer, and Determiner may doe.

Prouided alwayes, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That all and ſinguler Archbiſhops and Biſhops, and euery of their Chancellors, Commiſſaries, Archdeacons, and other Ordinaries hauing any peculiar Eccleſiaſticall iuriſdiction, ſhall haue full power and authoritie by vertue of this Act, aſwell to enquire in their Viſitation, Synods, or elſewhere within their iuriſdiction, at any other time and place, to take reſtations and informations of all and euery the things aboue mentioned, done, committed or perpetrated within the limits of their iuriſdiction and authoritie, and to puniſh the ſame by admonition, Excommunication, ſequeſtration, or depriuation, or other Cenſures and Proceſſes, in like forme as hetherto hath beene vſed in like caſes by the Queenes Eccleſiaſticall Lawes.

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted, that whatſoeuer perſon offending in the premiſſes, ſhall for the firſt offence receiue punishment of the Ordinarie, hauing a teſtimoniall thereof vnder the ſaid Ordinaries ſeale, ſhall not for the ſame offence eſtſoones be conuicted before the Iuſtices: and likewiſe, receiuing for the ſaid firſt offence punishment by the Iuſtices, hee ſhall not for the ſame offence eſtſoones receiue punishment of the Ordinary, any thing conteined in this Acte to the contrary, notwithſtanding.

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted, that ſuch ornaments of the Church, and of the miniſters thereof, ſhall be reteined, and be in vſe, as was in this Church of England by the authority of Parliament in the ſecond yere of the reigne of King *Edward* the firſt, vntill other order ſhall be therein taken by auctoritie of the Queenes Maieſtie, with the aduiſe of her Commiſſioners, appointed and authorized vnder the great Seale of England for cauſes Eccleſiaſticall, or of the Metropolitane of this Realme. And alſo that if there ſhall happen any contempt or irreuerence to be vſed in the Ceremonies or Rites of the Church, by the miſuſing of the orders appointed in this Booke: the Queenes Maieſtie may by the like aduiſe of the ſaid Commiſsioners, or Metropolitane, ordaine and publiſh ſuch further Ceremonies or Rites, as may bee moſt for the aduancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his Church, and the due reuerence of Chriſts holy myſteries and Sacraments.

And bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that all Lawes, Statutes, and Ordinances, wherein or whereby any other Seruice, Adminiſtration of Sacraments, or Common prayer is limited, eſtabliſhed, or ſet foorth to bee vſed within this Realme, or any other the Queenes Dominions and Countreys, ſhall from henceforth vtterly be void, and of none effect.

¶ By the King.

¶ A Proclamation for the authorizing an vniformitie of the Booke of Common Prayer to bee vſed throughout the Realme.

ALthough it cannot bee vnknown to Our Subiects by the former Declarations we haue published, what Our purpoſes & proceedings haue beene in matters of Religion ſince Our comming to this Crowne: Yet the ſame being now by Vs reduced to a ſetled forme, Wee haue occaſion to repeate ſomewhat of that which hath paſſed: And how at Our very firſt entry into the Realme, being entertained and importuned with Informations of ſundry Miniſters, complaining of the errors and imperfections of the Church here, aſwell in matter of Doctrine, as of Diſcipline: Although We had no reaſon to preſume that things were ſo farre amiſſe, as was pretended, becauſe We had ſeene the Kingdome vnder that forme of Religion which by Law was eſtabliſhed in the dayes of the late Queene of famous memorie, bleſſed with a peace and proſperity, both extraordinary and of many yeeres continuance (a ſtrong euidence that God was therewith well pleaſed,) Yet becauſe the importunitie of the Complainers was great, their affirmations vehement, and the zeale wherewith the ſame did ſeeme to be accompanied, very ſpecious: We were mooued thereby to make it Our occaſion to diſcharge that duety which is the chiefeſt of all Kingly dueties, that is, to ſettle the affaires of Religion, and the Seruice of God before their owne. Which while We were in hand to doe, as the contagion of the ſickneſſe reigning in Our citie of London and other places, would permit an aſſembly of perſons meet for that purpoſe; Some of thoſe who miſliked the ſtate of Religion here eſtabliſhed, preſuming more of Our intents then euer Wee gaue them cauſe to doe, ſo tranſported with humour, began ſuch proceedings, as did rather raiſe a ſcandall in the Church, then take offence away. For both they vſed formes of publique ſeruing of God not heere allowed, their aſſemblies without Authoritie, and did other things carying a very apparant ſhew of Sedition, more then of Zeale: whom We reſtrained by a former Proclamation in the moneth of October laſt, and gaue intimation of the conference We intended to bee had with as much ſpeede as conueniently could bee, for the ordering of thoſe things of the Church, which accordingly followed in the moneth of Ianuary laſt at Our Honour of Hampton Court, where before Our Selfe, and Our Priuie Councell were aſſembled many of the graueſt Biſhops and Prelates of the Reame, and many other learned men, aſwell of thoſe that are conformable to the State of the Church eſtabliſhed, as of thoſe that diſſented. Among whom what Our paines were, what Our patience in hearing and replying, and what the indifferencie and vprightneſſe of Our iudgement in determining, We leaue to the report of thoſe who heard the ſame, contenting our Selfe with the ſinceritie of Our owne heart therein. But We cannot conceale, that the ſucceſſe of that Conference was ſuch, as happeneth to many other things, which mooving great expectation before they be entred into, in their iſſue produce ſmall effects. For Wee found mighty and vehement Informations ſupported with ſo weake and ſlender proofes, as it appeareth vnto Vs and Our Councell, that there was no cauſe why any change ſhould haue beene at all in that which was moſt impugned, the booke of Common Prayer, containing the forme of the publike Seruice of God heere eſtabliſhed, neither in the doctrine which appeared

peared to be sincere, nor in the Formes and Rites which were iustified out of the practise of the Primitiue Church. Notwithstanding, wee thought meet, with consent of the Bishops and other learned men there present, That some small things might rather bee explained then changed, not that the same might not very well haue beene borne with by men, who would haue made a reasonable construction of them: but for that in a matter concerning the Seruice of God Wee were nice, or rather iealous, that the publike Forme thereof should be free not onely from blame, but from suspicion, so as neither the common Aduersary should haue aduantage to wrest ought therein contained, to other sense then the Church of England intendeth, nor any troublesome or ignorant person of this Church bee able to take the least occasion of cauill against it: And for that purpose gaue foorth Our Commission vnder Our great Seale of England, to the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, according to the forme which the Lawes of this Realme in like case prescribe to be vsed, to make the said Explanation, and to cause the whole Booke of Common prayer, with the same Explanations, to be newly printed. Which being now done, and established anew after so serious a deliberation, although Wee doubt not, but all our Subiects both Ministers and others, will receiue the same with such reuerence as appertaineth, and conforme themselues thereunto euery man in that which him concerneth: Yet haue Wee thought it necessary, to make knowen by Proclamation Our authorizing of the same, And to require & enioyne all men, aswell Ecclesiasticall as Temporall, to conforme themselues vnto it, and to the practise thereof, as the onely publike forme of seruing of God, established and allowed to be in this Realme. And the rather, for that all the learned men who were there present, aswell of the Bishops as others, promised their conformitie in the practise of it, onely making suit to Vs, that some few might bee borne with for a time.

Wherefore Wee require all Archbishops, Bishops, and all other publike Ministers, aswell Ecclesiasticall as Ciuill, to doe their duties in causing the same to be obeyed, and in punishing the offenders according to the Lawes of the Realme heretofore established, for the authorizing of the said Booke of Common prayer. And Wee thinke it also necessary, that the said Archbishops and Bishops, doe each of them in his Prouince and Diocesse take order, That euery parish do procure to themselues within such time as they shall thinke good to limite, one of the said bookes so explained. And last of all, Wee doe admonish all men, that hereafter they shall not expect nor attempt any further alteration in the Common and publike forme of Gods Seruice, from this which is now established, for that neither will Wee giue way to any to presume, that Our owne iudgement hauing determined in a matter of this weight, shall be swayed to alteration by the friuolous suggestions of any light spirit: neither are Wee ignorant of the inconueniences that doe arise in Gouernment, by admitting innouation in things once setled by mature deliberation: And how necessary it is to vse constancie in the vpholding of the publike determinations of States, for that such is the vnquietnesse and vnstedfastnesse of some dispositions, affecting euery yeere new formes of things, as if they should be followed in their vnconstancie, would make all actions of States ridiculous and contemptible: whereas the steadfast maintaining of things by good aduice established, is the weale of all Common-wealths.

Given at Our Palace of Westminster, the 5. day of March, in the first yeere of Our reigne of England, France and Ireland, and of Scotland the seuen and fortieth.

God saue the King.

THere was neuer any thing by the wit of man so well deuised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not beene corrupted: so (among other things) it may plainely appeare by the Common prayers in the Church, commonly called Diuine seruice. The first originall and ground whereof, if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall finde that the same was not ordained, but of a good purpose, and for a great aduancement of godlinesse. For they so ordered the matter, that the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should be read ouer once enery yeere, intending thereby that the Clergie, and specially such as were Ministers of the Congregation, should (by often reading and meditation of Gods word) be stirred vp to godlinesse themselues, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to conuince them that were aduersaries to the truth. And further, that the people, by daily hearing of holy Scripture read in the Church, should continually profite more and more in the knowledge of God, and bee the more inflamed with the loue of his true Religion. But these many yeeres passed, this godly and decent order of the ancient Fathers hath bin so altered, broken and neglected, by planting in vncertain stories, legends, respondes, verses, vaine repetitions, commemorations, and synodals, that commonly when any booke of the Bible was begun, before three or foure Chapters were read out, all the rest were vnread. And in this sort the booke of Esay was begun in Aduent, and the booke of Genesis in Septuagesima: but they were onely begun, and neuer read through. After like sort were other bookes of holy Scripture vsed. And moreouer, whereas S. Paul would haue such language spoken to the people in the Church, as they might vnderstand, and haue profit by hearing the same: the seruice in this Church of England (these many yeeres) hath beene read in Latine to the people, which they vnderstand not: so that they haue heard with their eares onely, and their hearts, spirit and minde haue not beene edified thereby.

And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers haue diuided the Psalmes into seuen portions, whereof euery one was called a *Nocturne*: now of late time a few of them haue beene dayly said, & often repeated, and the rest vtterly omitted.

Moreouer, the number and hardnesse of the rules called the Pye, and the manifold changings of the Seruice, was the cause, that to turne the booke onely, was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more businesse to finde out what should be read, then to read it when it was found out. These inconueniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an order, whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readinesse in this matter, here is drawen out a Kalender for that purpose, which is plaine and easie to be vnderstood, wherein (so much as may be) the reading of holy Scriptures is so set forth, that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece thereof from another. For this cause be cut off Anthemes, Respondes, Innitatories, and such like things as did breake the continuall course of the reading of the Scripture. Yet, because there is no remedy, but that of necessity there must bee some rules, therefore certaine rules are here set forth, which as they be few in number, so they be plaine and easie to bee vnderstood. So that here you haue an order for prayer as touching the reading of holy Scripture, much agreeable to the minde and purpose of the olde Fathers, and a great deale more profitable and conuenient, then that which of late was vsed. It is more profitable because here are left out many things, whereof some be vntrue, some vncertaine, some vaine and superstitious, and nothing is ordained to bee read, but the very pure word of God, the holy Scriptures, or that which is euidently grounded vpon the same, and that in such a language and order, as is most easie and plaine for the vnderstanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortnesse thereof, and for the plainenesse of the order, and for that the rules be few and easie. Furthermore by this order the Curates shall need none other bookes for their publike seruice, but this booke and the Bible: by the meanes whereof the people shall not be at so great charges for bookes, as in times past they haue beene. And where heretofore there hath beene great diuersity in saying and singing in Churches within this Realme, some following Salisbury vse, some Hereford vse, some the vse of Bangor, some of Yorke, and some of Lincolne: now from hencefoorth all the whole Realme shall haue but one vse. And if any will iudge this way more painefull, because that all things must be read vpon the booke, whereas before by the reason of so often repetition they could say many things by heart: if those men will weigh their labour with the profit and knowledge which dayly they shall obtaine by reading vpon the booke, they will not refuse the paine, in consideration of the great profite that shall ensue thereof.

And forasmuch as nothing can almost bee so plainely set forth, but doubts may arise in the vse and practise of the same: to appease all such diuersity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts concerning the maner how to vnderstand, do, and execute the things conteined in this booke, the parties that so doubt, or diuersly take any thing, shall alway resort to the Bishop of the Diocesse, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting & appeasing of the same, so that the same order bee not contrary to any thing contained in this booke. And if the Bishop of the Diocesse be in any doubt, then hee may send for the resolution thereof vnto the Archbishop.

THough it bee appointed in the afore-written Preface that all things shall be read and sung in the Church in the English tongue, to the end that the Congregation may thereby be edified: yet it is not meant, but when men say Morning and Euening prayer priuately, they may say the same in any language that they themselues doe vnderstand.

And all Priests and Deacons shall be bound to say daily the Morning and Euening prayer, either priuately or openly, except they be let by preaching, studying of Diuinity, or some other vrgent cause.

And the Curate that ministreth in euery Parish Church or Chappell, being at home, and not being otherwise letted, shall say the same in the Parish Church or Chappell where he ministreth, and shall tolle a Bell thereto, a conuenient time before he begin, that such as bee disposed, may come to heare Gods word, and to pray with him.

¶ OF CEREMONIES, WHY SOME BEE abolished, and some reteined.

IF such Ceremonies as bee vsed in the Church, and haue had their beginning by the institution of man: some at the first were of godly intent and purpose deuised, and yet at length turned to vanity and superstition: some entred into the Church by vndiscreet deuotion, and such a zeale as was without knowledge, and for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more abuses, which not onely for their vnprofitableneſſe, but also because they haue much blinded the people, and obscured the glory of God, are worthy to bee cut away and cleane reiected. Other there be, which although they haue beene deuised by man, yet it is thought good to reserue them still, as well for a decent order in the Church (for the which they were first deuised) as because they pertaine to edification, whereunto all things done in the Church (as the Apostle teacheth) ought to be referred. And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony in it selfe considered, is but a small thing: yet the wilfull and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common order and discipline, is no small offence before God.

Let all things bee done among you, saith S. Paul, in a seemely and due order. The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to priuate men: therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any publike or common order in Christs Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our time, the mindes of men are so diuers, that some thinke it a great matter of conscience, to depart from a peece of the least of their Ceremonies, they be so addicted to their olde customes: and againe on the other side, some bee so new fangled, that they would innouate all things, and so despise the olde, that nothing can like them but that is new: it was thought expedient, not so much to haue respect how to please and satisfie either of these parties, as how to please God, and profite them both. And yet lest any man should be offended, whom good reason might satisfie, here bee certaine causes rendred, why some of the accustomed Ceremonies bee put away, and some reteined and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excesse and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter dayes, that the burthen of them was intolerable, whereof S. Augustine in his time complained, that they were growen to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case, concerning that matter, then were the Iewes. And he counselled, that such yoke and burthen should be taken away, as time would serue quietly to doe it.

But what would S. Augustine haue said, if he had seene the Ceremonies of late dayes vsed among vs? whereunto the multitude vsed in his time was not to bee compared. This our excessiue multitude of Ceremonies was so great, and many of them so darke, that they did more confound and darken then declare and set foorth Christs benefits vnto vs.

And besides this, Christs Gospel is not a ceremoniall Law (as much of Moses Law was) but it is a Religion to serue God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedome of the Spirit, being content onely with those Ceremonies which doe serue to a decent order, and godly discipline, and such as be apt to stir vp the dull mind of man to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and special signification, wherby he might be edified.

Furthermore, the most weighty cause of the abolishment of certaine Ceremonies was, that they were so farre abused, partly by the superstitious blindnesse of the rude and vnlearned, and partly by the vnsatiable auarice of such as sought more their owne lucre, then the glory of God, that the abuses could not well bee taken away, the thing remaining still. But now as concerning those persons, which peraduenture will bee offended, for that some of the olde Ceremonies are reteined still: if they consider, that without some Ceremonies it is not possible to keepe any order, or quiet discipline in the Church, they shall easily perceiue iust cause to reforme their iudgments. And if they thinke much that any of the olde doe remaine, and would rather haue all deuised anew: then such men, granting some Ceremonies conuenient to be had, surely where the old may be well vsed, there they cannot reasonably reproue the olde, onely for their age, without bewraying of their owne folly. For in such a case, they ought rather to haue reuerence vnto them for their antiquitie, if they will declare themselues to bee more studious of vnity and concord, then of innouations and new fangleneſſe, which (as much as may bee, with the true setting foorth of Christs Religion) is alwayes to be eschewed. Furthermore, such shall haue no iust cause with the Ceremonies reserued to bee offended. For as those bee taken away which were most abused, and did burden mens consciences without any cause: so the other that remaine, are retained for a discipline and order, which (vpon iust causes) may bee altered and changed, and therefore are not to be esteemed equall with Gods Law. And moreouer, they bee neither darke nor dumbe Ceremonies, but are so set foorth, that euery man may vnderstand what they doe meane, and to what vse they doe serue. So that it is not like, that they in time to come, should be abused as other haue beene. And in these our doings wee condemne no other Nations, nor prescribe any thing but to our owne people onely. For wee thinke it conuenient, that euery Country should vse such Ceremonies, as they shall thinke best to the setting foorth of Gods honour and glory, and to the reducing of the people to a most perfect and godly liuing, without errour or superstition? And that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceiue to bee most abused, as in mens ordinances it often chanceth diuerſly, in diuers Countreys.

¶ The

¶ The Table and Kalender expreſſing the order of the Pſalmes, to be ſaid at Morning and Euening Prayer thorovv-out the yeere, except certaine Proper Feaſts, as in the Rules following more plainely appeare.

¶ The order how the Pſalter is *appointed to bee red.*

THe Pſalter ſhall be read through once euery moneth. And becauſe that ſome Moneths be longer then ſome other be, it is thought good to make them euen by this meanes. To euery moneth ſhall be appointed, as concerning this purpoſe, inſt thirtie dayes.

And becauſe Ianuary and March haue one day aboue the ſaid number: and Februarie which is placed betweene them both, hath onely xxviii. dayes: February ſhall borrow of either of the Moneths of Ianuary and March one day: and ſo the Pſalter which ſhalbe read in February, muſt begin at the laſt day of Ianuary, and end the firſt day of March.

And whereas May, Iuly, Auguſt, October and December haue xxxi. dayes apiece: it is ordered that the Pſalmes ſhall bee read the laſt day of the ſaid moneths, which were read the day before, ſo that the Pſalter may beginne againe the firſt day of the next moneth enſuing.

Now to know what Pſalms ſhalbe read euery day; looke in the Kalender the number that is appointed for the Pſalmes, & then find the ſame number in this Table placed at the end of the Kalender for that purpoſe: & vpon that number ſhal you ſee what Pſalms ſhal be ſaid at Morning and Euening prayer.

And where the Cxix. Pſalme is diuided into xxii. portions, and is ouerlong to be read at one time: it is ſo ordered, that at one time ſhall not be read aboue foure or five of the ſaid portions, as you ſhall perceiue to be noted in this Table following.

And here is alſo to bee noted, that in this Table and in all other parts of the Seruice, where any Pſalmes are appointed, the number is expreſſed after the great Engliſh Bible, which from the ix. Pſalme, vnto the Cxlviii. Pſalme, following the diuiſion of the Hebrewes, doth vary in number from the common Latine tranſlation.

¶ The order how the reſt of the holy Scripture (beſide *the Pſalmes) is appointed to bee read.*

THe Old teſtament is appointed for the firſt Leſſons at Morning and Euening prayer, and ſhalbe read through euery yeere once, except certaine Bookes and Chapters which be leaſt edifying, and might beſt be ſpared, and therfore be left vnread.

The New Teſtament is appointed for the ſecond Leſſons at Morning and Euening prayer, and ſhalbe read ouer orderly euery yere thrice beſide the Epiſtles and Goſpels: except the Reuelation, out of the which there be only certaine Leſſons appointed vpon diuers proper Feaſts.

And to know what Leſſons ſhalbe read euery day: Finde the day of the moneth in the Kalender following, and there ye ſhall perceiue the Bookes and Chapters that ſhall be read for the Leſſons both at Morning and Euening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whenſoeuer there be any proper Pſalmes or Leſſons appointed for the Sundayes, or for any Feaſt, mooueable or vnmooueable: then the Pſalmes and Leſſons appointed in the Kalendar, ſhalbe omitted for that time.

Yee muſt note alſo, that the Collect, Epiſtle, and Goſpel, appointed for the Sunday, ſhall ſerue all the weeke after, except there fall ſome Feaſt that hath his proper.

When the yeeres of our Lord may bee diuided into foure euen parts, which is euery fourth yeere more then the Sunday letter leapeth, and that yeere the Pſalmes and Leſſons which ſerue for the 23. day of February, ſhall be read againe the day following, except it be Sunday, which hath proper Leſſons of the Old Teſtament appointed in the Tabl: ſeruing to that purpoſe.

Alſo, whereſoeuer the beginning of any Leſſon, Epiſtle or Goſpel is not expreſſed; there ye muſt begin at the beginning of the Chapter.

And whereſoeuer is not expreſſed how farre ſhall bee read: there yee ſhall reade to the end of the Chapter.

Item, ſo often as the firſt Chapter of S. Matthew is read either for Leſſon or Goſpel, yee ſhall begin the ſame at verſe 18. *Now the birth of Ieſus Chriſt, &c.* And the third Chapter of S. Lukes Goſpel ſhall bee read vnto the middle of verſe xxiii. *Being as was ſuppoſed the ſonne of Joſeph, &c.*

¶ PROPER

¶ PROPER LESSONS TO BE READ FOR THE FIRST LESSONS BOTH AT MORNING and Euening prayer, on the Sundayes throughout the yeere, and for some also the second Lessons.

¶ Sundayes of Aduent.	¶ Matins.	¶ Euensong.
THE first	Esai. i.	Esai ii.
ii.	v.	xxiii.
iii.	xxv.	xxvi.
iiii.	xxx.	xxxii.
¶ Sundayes after Christmas.		
The first	Esai xxxvii.	Esai xxxviii.
ij.	xli.	xliii.
¶ Sundayes after the Epiphanie.		
The first	Esai xliiii.	Esai xlvi.
ii.	li.	liii.
iii.	lv.	lvi.
iiii.	lvii.	lviii.
v.	lix.	lxiiii.
¶ Septuagesima.	Genesis i.	Genesis ii.
¶ Sexagesima.	Genesis iii.	vi.
¶ Quinquagesi.	Genesis ix.	xii.
¶ Lent.		
First Sunday.	Genesis xix.	Genesis xxii.
ii.	xxvii.	xxxiiii.
iii.	xxxix.	xlii.
iiii.	Genesis xli ii.	Genesis xlv.
v.	Exod. iii.	Exod. v.
vi.	ix.	x.
¶ Easter day.		
i. Lesson.	Exod. xii.	Exod. xiiii.
ii. Lesson.	Rom. vi.	Actes ii.

¶ Sundayes after Easter.

	¶ Matins.	¶ Euensong.
THe first.	Num. xvi.	Num. xxii.
ii.	xxiii.	xxv.
iii.	Deut. iiii.	Deut. v.
iiii.	vi.	vii.
v.	viii.	ix.
¶ Sunday after ascension day.	Deut. xii.	Deut. xiii.
¶ Whitsunday.		
i. Lesson.	Deut. xvi.	Wisd. i.
ii. Lesson.	Actes x. Then Peter opened his mouth, &c.	Act. xix. it fortuned, &c. vnto, Also these, &c.
¶ Trinitie Sunday.		
i. Lesson.	Genesis xviii.	
ii. Lesson.	Matth. iii.	Iosua. i.

¶ Sundayes after Trinity.

	¶ Matins.	¶ Euensong.
First Sunday.	Iosua x.	Iosua xxiii.
ii.	Iudicum iiii.	Iudicum v.
iii.	i. Sam. ii.	i. Sam. iii.
iiii.	i. Sam. xii.	i. Sam. xiii. xvij.
v.	xv.	
vi.	ii. Sam. xii.	ii. Sam. xxi.
vii.	xxii.	xxiiii.
viii.	i. King. xiii.	i. King. xvii.
ix.	xviii.	xix.
x.	xxj.	xxii.
xi.	ii. King v.	i. King. ix.
xii.	x.	xviii.
xiii.	xix.	xxiii.
xiiii.	Ierem. v.	Ierem. xxii.
xv.	xxxv.	xxxvi.
xvi.	Ezec. ii.	Ezec. xiiii.
xvii.	xvi.	xviii.
xviii.	xx.	xxiiii.
xix.	Dan. iii.	Daniel vi.
xx.	Ioel ii.	Mich. vi.
xxi.	Abac. ii.	Proverb. i.
xxii.	Prouerbes ii.	iii.
xxiii.	xi.	xii.
xxiiii.	xiii.	xiiii.
xxv.	xv.	xvi.
xxvi.	xvii.	xix.

¶ Lessons proper for holy dayes.

	¶ Matins.	¶ Euensong.
S. Andrew.	Prouerbes xx.	Prouerbes xxi.
¶ S. Tho. Apost.	xxiii.	xxiiii.
¶ Nativity of Christ.		
i. Lesson.	Esai ix.	Esai vii. God spake once againe to Achaz. Titus iii. The kindnesse and loue, &c.
ii. Lesson.	Luke ii. vnto And vnto men good will.	
¶ S. Steuen.		
i. Lesson.	Prouerbs xxviii.	Eccles. iiii.
ii. Lesson.	Actes vi and vii. Steuen full of faith, &c. vnto And when forty yeres &c.	Actes vii. When forty yeres were &c. vnto Steuē full of the holy Ghost, &c.
¶ S. Iohn.		
i. Lesson.	Eccle. v.	Eccles. vi.
ii. Lesson.	Apoca. i.	Apoca. xxii.

Innocents.

	¶ Mattens.	¶ Euensong.
¶ Innocents day.	Iere. xxxi. *vnto* Moreouer I	Wisedome i.
¶ Circumcision. i. Lesson.	heard Ephraim Genesis xvii.	Deu. x. *vnto* And now Israel, &c.
ii. Lesson.	Rom. ii.	Colloss. ii.
¶ Epiphanie. i. Lesson.	Esay lx.	Esai. xlix.
ii. Lesson.	Luke iii. *vnto* So that he was supposed to be &c	Iohn ii. *vnto* After this he went to Capernaum.
¶ Conuersion of S. Paul i. Lesson.	Wisdome v.	Wisdome vi.
ii. Lesson.	Acts xxii. *vnto* They heard him.	Acts xxvi.
¶ Purification of Marie.	Wisdome ix.	Wisdome xii.
¶ S. Matthias.	Wisdom xix.	Eccle. i.
¶ Annunciati. of Marie.	Ecclesiastes ii.	Eccle. iii.
¶ Wednesday before Easter.	Osee xiii.	Osee xiii.
¶ Thursday before Easter.	Daniel ix	Ieron. xxxi.
¶ Good Friday.	Gene. xxii.	Esai. liii.
¶ Easter euen.	Zach. ix	Exodus xiii.
¶ Monday in Easter weeke. i. Lesson.	Exodus xvi.	Exodus xvii.
ii. Lesson.	Matth. xxviii.	Acts iii.
¶ Tuesday in Easter weeke. i. Lesson.	Exodus xx.	Exod. xxxii.
ii. Lesson.	Luc. xxiiii. *vnto* And behold two of them.	i. Cor. xv.
¶ S. Mark.	Eccle. iiii.	Eccle. v.
¶ Philip and Iacob.	Eccle. vii.	Eccle. ix.

	¶ Mattens.	¶ Euensong.
¶ Ascension day	Deut. x.	ii. King. ii.
¶ Munday in Whitsunweeke. i. Lesson.	Gene. xi. *vnto* These are the generations of Sem.	Num. xi. Gather vnto me, &c. *vnto* Moses and the, &c.
ii. Lesson.	i. Cor. xii.	Deut. xxx.
¶ Tuesday in Whitsunweeke.	i. Sam. xix. Dauid came to Samuel. &c.	
¶ S. Barnabe. i. Lesson.	Eccle. x.	Eccle. xii.
ii. Lesson.	Acts xiii.	Acts xv. *vnto* After certain daies.
¶ S. Iohn Baptist. i. Lesson.	Mala. iii.	Mala. iiii.
ii. Lesson.	Matth. xiii.	Matth. xiiii. vnto When Iesus, &c.
¶ S. Peter. i. Lesson.	Eccle. xv.	Eccle. xix.
ii. Lesson.	Acts iii.	Act. iiii.
¶ S. Iames.	Eccle. xxi.	Eccles. xxii.
¶ S. Bartholom.	xxv.	xxix.
¶ S. Matthew.	xxxv.	xxxviii.
¶ S. Michael.	xxxix.	xliii.
¶ S. Luke.	li.	Iob. i.
¶ Simon & Iude i. Lesson.	Iob xxiiii. xxv.	Iob xlii.
¶ All Saints. i. Lesson.	Wisdom. iii. *vnto*, Blessed is rather the, &c.	Wisdom v. *vnto* His iealousie also
ii. Lesson.	Heb. xi. xii. Saints by faith *vnto*, If ye endure, &c.	Apoc. xix. *vnto* And I saw an Angel stand.

¶ Proper Psalmes on certaine dayes.

	¶ Mattens.	¶ Euensong.
Christmas day.	Psalmes xix. xlv. lxxxv.	Psal. lxxxix. xcv. xcvii.
Easter day.	ii. lvii. ci.	cxiii. cxiiii. cxviii.

	¶ Mattens.	¶ Euensong.
Ascension day.	Psalm. viii. xv. xxi.	Psalm. xxiii. lxviii. cviii.
Whitsunday.	xlv. xlvii.	cxiii. cxiv

¶ THE

¶ THE ORDER OF THE Pſalmes to be ſaid at Morning and Euening Prayer.

	Morningprayer.	*Euningprayer.*
1	1.2 3.4 5.	6 7 8.
2	9.10.11.	12.13.14.
3	15.16.17.	18.
4	19.20.21.	22.23.
5	24 25.26.	27.28.29.
6	30.31.	32.33.34.
7	35.36.	37.
8	38.39.40.	41.42.43.
9	44 45.46.	47.48.49.
10	50.51.52.	53.54.55.
11	56.57.58.	59.60.61.
12	62.63.64.	65.66.67.
13	68.	69.70.
14	71.72.	73.74.
15	75.76.77.	78.
16	79.80.81.	82.83.84.85.
17	86.87.88.	89.
18	90.91.92.	93.94.
19	95 96.97.	98.99.100.101.
20	102.103.	104.
21	105.	106.
22	107.	108.109.
23	110.111.112.113.	114.115.
24	116.117.118.	119. Inde 4.
25	Inde 5.	Inde 4.
26	Inde 5. (124.125.	Inde 4. (130.131.
27	120. 121. 122. 123.	126. 127. 128. 129.
28	132.133.134.135.	136.137.138.
29	139.140.141.	142.143.
30	144.145.146.	147.148.149.150.

Theſe to be obſerued for Holy dayes, and none other.

THat is to ſay, All Sundayes in the yere. The dayes of the Feaſts of the Circumciſion of our Lord Ieſus Chriſt. Of the Epiphany. Of the Purification of the bleſſed Virgin. Of S. Matthias the Apoſtle. Of the Annunciation of the bleſſed Virgin. Of S. Marke the Euangeliſt. Of S. Philip and Iacob the Apoſtles. Of the Aſcenſion of our Lord Ieſus Chriſt. Of the Natiuitie of S. Iohn Baptiſt. Of S. Peter the Apoſtle. Of S. Iames the Apoſtle. Of S. Bartholomew the Apoſtle. Of S. Matthew the Apoſtle. Of S. Michael the Archangel. Of S. Luke the Euangeliſt. Of S. Simon and Iude the Apoſtles. Of all Saints. Of S. Andrew the Apoſtle. Of S. Thomas the Apoſtle. Of the Natiuitie of our Lord. Of S. Steuen the Martyr. Of S. Iohn the Euangeliſt. Of the holy Innocents. Munday and Tueſday in Eaſter weeke. Munday and Tueſday in Whitſun weeke.

¶ To finde Eaſter for euer.

Prim.	A	B	C	D	E	F	G
i	Apr. 9.	10	11	12	6	7	8
ii	Mar. 26.	27	28	29	30	31	Ap. 1
iii	Apr. 15	17	18	19	20	14	15
iiii	Apr. 9.	3	4	5	6	7	8
v	Mar. 26.	27	28	29	33	24	25
vi	Apr. 16	17	11	12	13	14	15
vii	Apr. 2.	3	4	5	6	Ma. 31	Ap. 1
viii	Apr. 23	24	25	19	20	21	22
ix	Apr. 9.	20	12	12	13	14	8
x	Apr. 2.	3	Ma. 28	29	30	31	Ap. 1
ix	Apr. 16	27	18	19	20	21	22
xii	Apr. 9.	10	11	5	6	7	8
xiii	Mar. 26.	27	28	29	30	31	25
xiiii	Apr. 16	17	18	19	13	14	15
xv	Apr. 2.	3	4	5	6	7	8
xvi	Mar. 26.	27	28	22	23	24	25
xvii	Apr. 16	10	11	12	13	14	15
xviii	Apr. 2.	3	4	5	Ma. 30	31	Ap. 1
xix	Apr. 23	24	18	19	20	21	22

¶ When yee haue found the Sunday Letter in the vppermoſt Line, guide your eye downeward from the ſame, till ye come right ouer the Prime, and there is ſhewed both what Moneth, and what day of the Moneth Eaſter falleth that yere.

Septuageſima.	before Eaſter.	ix. weekes.
Sexageſima.		viij. weekes.
Quinquageſima.		vij. weekes.
Quadrageſima.		vj. weekes.
Rogations.	after Eaſter.	v. weekes.
Whitſunday.		vij. weekes.
Trinitie Sunday.		viij. weekes.

A rule to know when the Terme beginneth and endeth.

HIllarie Terme beginneth the xxiij. day of Ianuarie (if it be not Sunday: if it be Sunday, then the next day after) and endeth the xij. of February.

EAſter Terme beginneth xviij. dayes after Eaſter day, and endeth foure daies after the Aſcenſion day.

TRinitie Terme beginneth twelue dayes after Whitſunday, and endeth the Wedneſday fortnight after.

MIchaelmas Terme beginneth the ix. day of October, if it be not Sunday, and endeth the xxvij of November.

TAN

¶ An Almanacke For XLV. Yeares.

The yeere of our LORD.	The Golden number.	Dominical Letter.	Septuagesima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Rogation weeke.	Ascension day.	Whitsunday.	Aduent Sunday.
1597.	ii.	B	23.Ianuary	9.Febr.	March 27.	..Mai.	5.Mai.	15.Mai.	27.Nou.
1598.	iii.	A	12.Febr.	1.March.	April.16.	22.	25.	4.Iune.	3.Decem.
1599.	iiii.	G	4.Febr.	21.Febr.	8. —	14.	17.	27.Mai.	2.
1600.	v.	F E	20.Ian.	6.	March 23.	28.Apr.	1.	11.	30.Nou.
1601.	vi.	D	8.Febr.	25.	April.12.	18.Mai.	21.	31.	29.
1602.	vii.	C	31.Ian.	17.	4.	10.	13.	23.	28.
1603.	viii.	B	20.Febr.	9.March	24.	30.	2.Iune.	11.Iune.	27.
1604.	ix.	A G	5.	22.Febr.	8.	14.	17.Mai	27.Mai.	2.Decem.
1605.	x.	F	27.Ian.	13.	March 31.	6.	9.	19.	1.
1606.	xi.	E	16.Febr.	5.March.	April 20.	26.	29.	8.Iune.	30.Nou.
1607.	xii.	D	1.Febr.	18.Febr.	5.	11.	14.	24.Mai.	29.
1608.	xiii.	C B	24.Ian.	10.	March 27.	2.	5.	15.	27.
1609.	xiiii.	A	12.Febr.	1.March.	April 16.	22.	25.	4.Iune.	3.Decem.
1610.	xv.	G	4.	21.Febr.	8.	14.	17.	27.Mai.	2.
1611.	xvi.	F	20.Ian.	6.	March 24.	29. Apr.	2.	12.	1.
1612.	xvii.	E D	9 Febr.	25.	April 12.	18. Mai.	21.	31.	Noue.29.
1613.	xviii.	C	31.Ian.	17.	4.	10.	13.	23.	28.
1614.	xix.	B	20.Febr.	9.March.	24.	30.	2.Iune.	12.Iune.	27.
1615.	i.	A	5.	21.Febr.	9.	15.	18.Mai.	28.Mai	3.Decem.
1616.	ii.	G F	28.Ian.	14.	March 31.	6.	9.	19	1.
1617.	iii.	E	16.Febr.	7.March.	April 20.	26.	29.	3.Iune.	30.Nou.
1618.	iiii.	D	1.	18.Febr.	5.	11.	14.	24.Mai.	29.
1619.	v.	C	24.Ian.	10.	March 28.	3.	6.	16.	28.
1620.	vi.	B A	12.Febr.	1.March	April 16.	22.	25.	4.Iune.	3.Decem.
1621.	vii.	G	28.Ian.	14 Febr.	1.	7.	10.	20 Mai.	2.
1622.	viii.	F	17.Febr.	6.March.	21.	27.	30.	9.Iune.	1.
1623.	ix.	E	9.Febr.	16.Febr.	13.	19.	22.	1.	30.Nou.
1624.	x.	D C	25.Ian.	11.	March 28.	3 Mai.	6.	16. Mai.	28.
1625.	xi.	B	13.Febr.	2.March.	April 17.	23.	26.	5 Iune.	27.
1626.	xii.	A	5.	22.Febr.	9.	15.	18.	28.Mai.	2.Decem.
1627.	xiii.	G	21.Ian.	7.	March 25.	30. Apr.	3.	13.	2.
1628.	xiiii.	F E	10. Febr.	27.	April 13.	19. Mai.	22.	1.Iune.	30.Nou.
1629.	xv.	D	1.	18.	5.	11.	14.	24.Mai.	29.
1630.	xvi.	C	24.Ian.	10.	March 28.	3.	6.	16.	28.
1631.	xvii.	B	6.Febr.	23.	April 10.	16.	19.	29.	27.
1632.	xviii.	A G	29. Ian.	20.	1.	7.	10.	20.	2.Decem.
1633.	xix.	F	17.Febr.	6.March.	April 21.	27.	30.	9.Iune.	1.
1634.	i.	E	2.Febr.	19 Febr.	6.	12.	15.	25.	30.Nou.
1635.	ii.	D	25. Ian.	11.Febr.	March.29.	4.	7.	17.Mai.	29.
1636.	iii.	C B	14.Febr.	2. March.	April 17.	13.	26.	5.Iune.	27.
1637.	iiii.	A	5.	22.Febr.	9.	15.	18.	28.Mai.	3.Decem.
1638.	v.	G	21.Ian.	7.	March 25.	30. Apr	3.	13.	2.
1639.	vi.	F	10.Febr.	27.	April 13.	20. Mai.	23.	2.Iune.	1.
1640.	vii.	E D	2.	19.	5.	11.	14.	24.Mai.	29.Nou.
1641.	viii.	C	21.Ian.	10.March	24.	31.	3. Iune.	13. Iune.	28.

¶ THE GOLDEN NVMBER.

THe GOLDEN NVMBER is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with letters of Gold, right at that day whereon the Moone changed: and it is the space of 19. yeeres, in the which the Moone returneth to the selfe same day of the Sunne: and therefore it is also called the Circle of the Moone, in the which the Solstices and Equinoctials doe returne to al one point in the Zodiaque.

¶ To finde it euery yeere, you must adde one yere CHRIST (for CHRIST was borne one yere of the 19. already past) then diuide the whole by 19. and that which resteth, is the GOLDEN NVMBER for that yeere: if there bee no surplusage, it is then 19.

¶ Note that the GOLDEN NVMBER and Dominicall letter doeth change euery yeere the first day of Ianuary.

¶ Note also that the yere of our LORD beginneth the xxv. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day vpon which the world was Created, and the same day when CHRIST was conceiued in the Wombe of the Virgine Mary.

¶ January hath xxxj. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Lesson	2. Lesson	Euening prayer. 1. Lesson	2. Less.
1	A	*New yeres day.*	Gen. 17.	Rom. 8.	Deut. 10	Col. 2.
2	b		Gen. 1.	Matth. 1.	Gene. 2	Rom. 3.
3	c		3	2	4	2
4	d		5	3	6	3
5	e	*Epiphanie.*	7	4	8	4
6	f		Esa. 60.	Luc 3.	Esa. 49.	Ioh. 2.
7	g	Lucian.	Gen. 9.	Matth. 5	Gen. 12.	Rom. 5.
8	A		13	6	14	6
9	b		15	7	16	7
10	c		17	8	18	8
11	d	*Sol in Aq.*	19	9	20	9
12	e	Hillarie.	21	10	22	10
13	f		23	11	24	11
14	g		25	12	26	12
15	A		27	13	28	13
16	b		29	14	30	14
17	c	Prisca.	31	15	32	15
18	d		33	16	34	16
19	e	Fabian.	35	17	37	1. Cor. 1
20	f	Agnes.	38	18	39	2
21	g	Vincent.	40	19	41	3
22	A		42	20	43	4
23	b		44	21	45	5
24	c	Conu. of	46	22	47	6
25	d	Paul.	Wisd. 5.	Acts. 22.	Wis. 6.	Act. 26
26	e		Gen. 48.	Matt. 23.	Gen 49.	1 Cor 7
27	f		50	24	Exod. 1.	8
28	g		Exod. 2.	25	3	9
29	A		4	26	5	10
30	b		7	27	8	11
31	c		9	28	10	12

¶ February hath xxviij. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Lesson	2. Lesson.	Euening prayer. 1. Lesse	2. Less.
1	d	Fast.	Exo. 11	Mar. 1.	Exo 12.	1 Co 13
2	e	*Pur. Mary*	Wis. 9.	2	Wis. 12.	14
3	f	Blasi.	Exo. 13.	3	Exo. 14	15
4	g		15	4	16	16
5	A	Agatha.	17	5	18	2. Cor. 1
6	b		19	6	20	2
7	c		21	7	22	3
8	d		23	8	24	4
9	e		32	9	33	5
10	f		34	10	Leui. 18	6
11	g	*Sol in Pis.*	Leuit. 19	11	20.	7
12	A		26	12	Num. 11	8
13	b		Num. 12	13	13	9
14	c	Valentine.	14	14	16	10
15	d		17	15	20	11
16	e		21	16	22	12
17	f		23	Lu. di. 1.	24	13
18	g		25	di. 2.	27	Gal. 1.
19	A		30	2	31	2
20	b		32	3	35	3
21	c		36	4	Deut. 1.	4
22	d		Deut. 2.	5	3	5
23	e	Fast.	4	6	5	6
24	f	*S. Mat-*	Wis. 19	7	Eccle 1.	Eph. 1.
25	g	*thias.*	Deut. 6.	8	Deut. 7.	2
26	A		8	9	9	3
27	b		10	10	11	4
28	c		12	11	13	5

¶ March hath xxxj. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Lesse.	2. Less.	Euening prayer. 1. Less.	2. Less.
1	d	Dauid.	Deu. 16.	Luk. 12	Deut. 17	Ephe. 6
2	e	Gedde.	18	13	19	Phil. 1.
3	f		20	14	21	2
4	g		22	15	24	3
5	A		25	16	26	4
6	b		27	17	28	Col. 1.
7	c	Perpetue.	29	18	30	2
8	d		31	19	32	3
9	e		33	20	34	4
10	f	*Equin.*	Iosue 1.	22	Iosue 2.	1. The. 1
11	g	*Sol in Ar.*	3	23	4	2
12	A	Gregor.	5	23	6	3
13	b		7	24	8	4
14	c		9	Iohn 1.	10	5
15	d		23	2	24	2. Th. 1
16	e		Iudg. 1.	3	Iudg. 2.	2
17	f		3	4	4	3
18	g	Edward.	5	5	6	1. Tim. 1
19	A		7	6	8	2. 3
20	b		9	7	10	4
21	c	Benedict.	11	8	12	5
22	d		13	9	14	6
23	e		15	10	16	2 Tim. 1
24	f		17	11	18	2
15	g	*Annun. of*	Eccle. 2.	12	Eccle. 3.	3
26	A	*Mary.*	Iudg. 15	13	Iudg. 20	4
27	b	*Iui. R. Car.*	21	14	Ruth 1.	Titus 1
28	c		Ruth 2.	15	3	2. 3
29	d		4	16	1. Sam. 1	Phile.
30	e		1. Sam. 2	17	3	Heb 1.
31	f		4	18	5	2

¶ April hath xxx. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Lesson	2. Lesson.	Euening pr a) 1. Lesson	2 Less.
1	g		1. Sam. 6	Ioh. 19.	1. San. 7	Hebr. 3
2	A		8	20	9	4
3	b	Richard.	10	21	11	5
4	c	Ambrof.	12	Acts. 1.	13	6
5	d		14	2	15	7
6	e		16	3	17	8
7	f		18	4	19	9
8	g		20	5	21	10
9	A		22	6	23	11
10	b		24	7	25	12
11	c	*Sol in Tau-*	26	8	27	13
12	d	*ro.*	28	9	29	Iam. 1
13	e		30	10	31	2
14	f		2. Sam. 1	11	2. Sam. 2	3
15	g		3	12	4	4
16	A		5	13	6	5
17	b		7	14	8	1. Pet. 2
18	c		9	15	10	2
19	d	Alphage.	11	16	12	3
20	e		13	17	14	4
21	f		15	18	16	5
22	g		17	19	18	2. Pet. 1
23	A	S. Georg.	19	20	20	2
24	b		21	21	22	3
25	c	*Marke*	Eccle. 4.	22	Eccle. 5	1. Ioh.
26	d	*Euangel.*	2. sam. 23	23	2. sam. 24	2
27	e		1. kin. 1.	24	1. king. 2	3
28	f		3	25	4	4
29	g		5	26	6	5
30	A		7	27	8	2. 3. Ioh

1. 2. 3. Ioh

¶ May hath xxxj. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Less.	2. Less.	Euening prayer 1. Less	2. Less.
1	b	*Philip &*	Eccles.7.	Act. 8.	Eccl.9.	Iude.
2	c	*Iacob.*	1 King.9.	28	1.ki.10	Rom.1.
3	d	Inuention	11	Mat.1.	12	2
4	e	of the	13	2	14	3
5	f	crosse.	15	3	16	4
6	g	Iohn Port.	17	4	18	5
7	A		19	5	20	6
8	b		21	6	22	7
9	c		2 King. 1.	7	2.Ki.2	8
10	d		3	8	4	9
11	e		5	9	6	10
12	f	*Sol. in Ge.*	7	10	8	11
13	g		9	11	10	12
14	A		11	12	12	13
15	b		13	13	14	14
16	c		15	14	16	15
17	d		17	15	18	16.
18	e		19	16	20	1.Cor. 1
19	f	Dunstan.	21	17	22	2
20	g		23	18	24	3
21	A		25	19	Ezr.2.	4
22	b		Ezra.3.	20	4	5
23	c		5	21	6	6
24	d		7	22	9	7
25	e		Nehe.1.	23	Neh.2	8
26	f	Augustin.	4	24	5	9
27	g		6	25	8	10
28	A		9	26	10	11
29	b		13	27	Heft. 1	12
30	c		Heft.2.	28	3	13
31	d		4	Mar.1.	5	14

¶ Iune hath xxx. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Less.	2. Less.	Euening prayer 1. Less.	2. Less.
1	c		Heft.6.	Mar.2.	Heft.7	1.Cor.15
2	f		8	3	9	16
3	g	Nichom.	Iob.1.	4	Iob.2.	2.Cor.1
4	A		3	5	4	2
5	b	Boniface.	5	6	6	3
6	c		7	7	8	4
7	d		9	8	10	5
8	e		11	9	12	6
9	f		15	10	14	7
10	g		15	11	16	8
11	A	Bar. Apo	Eccl.10.	Act.14	Eccl.12	Act 15.
12	b	*Sol in Cā.*	Iob.17.18	Mar.12	Iob.19	2.Cor.9
13	c	Solf. elti.	20	13	21	10
14	d		22	14	24	11
15	e		24.25.	15	26.27.	12
16	f		28	16	29	13
17	g		30	Luk.1.	31	Galat.1.
18	A		32	2	33	2
19	b		34	3	35	3
20	c	Edward.	36	4	37	4
21	d		38	5	39	5
22	e		40	6	41	6
23	f	Fast.	42	7	Prou.1	Ephe.1.
24	g	*Iob. Bapt.*	Mala.3.	Mat.3.	Mal.4.	Matt.14.
25	A		Prou.2.	Luk.8.	Pro.3.	Ephe.2.
26	b		4	9	5	3
27	c		6	10	7	4
28	d	Fast.	8	11	9	5
29	e	*S. Pet apo*	Eccl. 15	Act. 3.	Ecc.19	Act.4.
30	f		Prou. 10.	Luk.12	Pro.11	Ephe.6.

¶ Iuly hath xxxj. dayes.

			Morning prayer 1. Less.	2 Less.	Euening prayer 1. Less.	2. Less.
1	g	Visi. Ma.	Prou.12	Luk 13	Prou.13	Phil.1.
2	A		14	34	15	2
3	b	Martin.	16	35	17	3
4	c		18	16	19	4
5	d		20	17	21	Coloss.1.
6	c	Dogdays.	22	18	23	2
7	f		24	19	25	3
8	g		26	20	27	4
9	A		28	21	29	1.Thes.1.
10	b		31	22	Eccle.1	2
11	c		Eccle.2.	23	3	3
12	d	*Sol in Leo*	4	24	5	4
13	e		6	Ioh.1.	7	5
14	f		8	2	9	2.Thes.1.
15	g	Swithun.	10	3	11	2
16	A		12	4	Iere.1.	3
17	b		Iere.2.	5	3	1.Tim.1.
18	c		4	6	5	2.3.
19	d		6	7	7	4
20	e	Margaret	8	8	9	5
21	f		10	9	11	6
22	g	Magdal.	12	10	13	2.Tim.1.
23	A		14	11	15	2
24	b	Fast.	16	12	17	3
25	c	*Iam. Ap.*	Eccl.21	13	Eccl.23	4
26	d	Anne.	Iere. 18.	14	Iere.19	Titus 1.
27	e		20	15	21	2.3.
28	f		22	16	23	Philo.
29	g		24	17	25	Heb. 1.
30	A		26	18	27	2
31	b		28	19	29	3

¶ August hath xxxj. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Lesse.	2 Less	Euening prayer 1. Less.	2. Less
1	c	Lamnas.	Iere.30.	Ioh.20	Iere.31	Heb.4.
2	d		32	21	33	5
3	e		34	Act. 1.	35	6
4	f		36	2	37	7
5	g		38	3	39	8
6	A	Transfig.	40	4	41	9
7	b	Name of	42	5	43	10
8	c	Iesu.	44	6	45.46	11
9	d		47	7	48	12
10	e	Laurens.	49	8	50	13
11	f		51	9	52	Iam. 1.
12	g	*Sol in Vi.*	Lamen*1.	10	Lam.2.	2
13	A		3	11	4	3
14	b		5	12	Eze.2.	4
15	c		Ezec.3.	13	6	5
16	d		7	14	13	1. Pet. 1.
17	e		14	15	18	2
18	f		33	16	34	3
19	g		Dan.1.	17	Dan.2.	4
20	A		3	18	4	5
21	b		5	19	6	2. Pet. 1.
22	c		7	20	8	2
23	d	Fast.	9	21	10	3
24	e	*Bart. A.*	Eccl.25.	22	Ec.26.	1. Ioh. 1.
25	f		Dan. 11.	23	Dan. 12.	2
26	g		(*) 13	24	14	3
27	A		Ose. 1.	25	Os 2.3.	4
28	b	Augustin	4	26	5.6.	5
29	c	Behead.	7	27	8	2.3. Ioh.
30	d	of Iohn.	9	28	10	Iude.
31	e		11	Mat. 1.	12	Rom. 1.

(*) Note, that the 13. of Daniel, touching the History of Susanna, is to bee read vntill these words *And King Astyages, &c.*

¶ September hath xxx. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Lesson.	2. Les.	Euening prayer 1. Less.	2. Les.
1	f		Ofee.13.	Mat.2.	Ofee.14	Rom.2
2	g	Gyles.	Iocl.1.	3	Iocl.2.	3
3	A		3	4	Amos.1	4
4	b		Amos. 2.	5	3	5
5	c	Dog dzies	4	6	5	6
6	d	end.	6	7	7	7
7	e	Eeue bissi.	7	8	9	8
8	f	Nat. of Ma.	Abdi.1.	9	Iona.1	9
9	g		Iona.2.3.	10	4	10
10	A		Mich.1.	11	Mich.2.	11
11	b		3	12	4	12
12	c	Sol in Lib.	5	13	6	13
13	d		7	14	Nah.1.	14
14	e	Holy croſſ.	Nahu. 2.	15	3	15
15	f	Aequinoc.	Abac.1.	16	Abac.2.	16
16	g	Autumn.	3	17	Soph.1.	1.Cor.
17	A	Lambert.	Soph.2.	18	3	2
18	b		Agge.1.	19	Agge.2.	3
19	c		Zacha.1.	20	Zac.2.3	4
20	d	Faſt.	4. 5.	21	6	5
21	e	S. Matthew	Eccl. 35.	22	Eccl 38	6
22	f		Zach.7.	23	Zach.8.	7
23	g		9	24	10	8
24	A		11	25	12	9
25	b		13	26	14	10
26	c	Cyprian.	Mala.1.	27	Mala.2.	11
27	d		3	28	4	12
28	e		Tobi.1.	Mat.1.	Tobi 2.	13
29	f	S. Michael.	Eccln.39	2	Eccl.44	14
30	g	Hierome.	Tob.3.	5	Tobi 4.	15

¶ October hath xxxj. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Less.	2. Less.	Euening prayer 1. Less.	2. Less.
1	A	Remige.	(*)	Mar. 4	Tobi.6.	1.Co.16
2	b		7.	5	8	2.Cor.1
3	c		9	6	10	2
4	d		11	7	12	3
5	e		13	8	14	4
6	f	Faith.	Iudit.1.	9	Iudit.2.	5
7	g		3	10	4	6
8	A		5	11	6	7
9	b	Dennis.	7	12	8	8
10	c		9	13	10	9
11	d		11	14	12	10
12	e	Sol in Sc.	13	15	14	11
13	f	Edward.	15	16	16	12
14	g		Wiſd.1.	Lu. di.1	Wiſ.2.	13
15	A		3	di.1.	4	Galat.1
16	b	Nouem.	5	2	6	2
17	c	Etheldr.	7	3	8	3
18	d	Luke Ew.	Eccl.51.	4	Iob.1.	4
19	e		Wiſd.9.	5	Doc.10	5
20	f		11	6	12	6
21	g		13	7	14	Ephe.1.
22	A		15	8	16	2
23	b		17	9	18	3
24	c		19	10	Eccl. 1.	4
25	d	Criſpine.	Eccln.2.	11	3	5
26	e		4	12	5	6
27	f	Faſt.	6	13	7	Phil.1.
28	g	Simon &	Io.24.25	14	Iob.42.	2
29	A	Iude.	Eccln.8.	15	Eccln.9	3
30	b		10	16	11	4
31	c	Faſt.	12	17	12	Coloſ.1

(*) Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read the firſt of October at Morning prayer, vnto theſe words *Theſe be the heads, &c.*

¶ November hath xxx. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Less.	2. Les.	Euening prayer 1. Less.	2. Les.
1	d	All Saints	Wiſd.3	He.11.12	Wiſd.	Apo.
2	e		Eccl. 44	Luc. 18.	Eccl.15	Col.1
3	f		16	19	17	2
4	g		18	20	19	4
5	A	Papa conſp.	20	21	21	1.Th.
6	b	Leonard.	22	22	23	2
7	c		24	23	25 (*)	3
8	d		27	24	28	4
9	e		29	Iohn 1.	30	5
10	f		31	2	32	2.The
11	g	S. Martin.	33	3	34	2
12	A	Sol in Sag.	35	4	36	3
13	b	Brice.	37	5	38	1.Tim
14	c		39	6	40	2.3.
15	d	Machute.	41	7	42	4
16	e		43	8	44	5
17	f	Hugh Biſh	45	9	46 (*)	6
18	g		47	10	48	2 Tim
19	A		49	11	50	2
20	b	Edmund	51	12	Baruc 1	3
21	c	king.	Baruc.2.	13	3	4
22	d	Cicely.	4	14	5	Tirus
23	e	Clement.	6	15	Eſai 1.	2 3.
24	f		Eſai 2.	16	3	Phile
25	g		4	17	5	Heb.
26	A	Katherine	6	18	7	2
27	b		8	19	9	3
28	c		10	20	11	4
29	d	Faſt.	12	21	13	5
30	e	And. Ap.	Prou.2.	Act. 1.	Prou.21	6

(*) The beginning of the 26. Chap of Eccluſ. (*vnto Bleſſed are the, &c.*) muſt be read with the 25. cha

(*) Note that the 46. Chapter of Eccleſiaſticus is to be read vnto theſe words, *Samuel he ſtood, &c.*

¶ December hath xxxj. dayes.

			Morning prayer. 1. Less.	2. Less.	Euening prayer 1. Less.	Les.
1	f		Eſai 14.	Act. 2.	Eſai 15	Heb.
2	g		16	3	17	8
3	A		18	4	19	9
4	b		20,11.	5	22	10
5	c		23	6	24	11
6	d	Nicholas.	25	dim.7.	26	12
7	e		27	dim.7.	28	13
8	f	Concep.	29	8	30	Iaco.
9	g	Ma.	3	9	32	2
10	A		33	10	34	3
11	b		35	11	36	4
12	c	Sol in Cap	37	12	38	5
13	d	tuci.	39	13	40	1.Pet.
14	e		41	14	42	2
15	f		13	15	44	3
16	g		45	16	46	4
17	A	Oſapien	47	17	48	5
18	b	tia.	49	18	50	2. Pet
19	c		51	19	52	2
20	d	Faſt.	53	20	54	3
21	e	Tho. Apo.	Ecc.22.	21	Pro 24	1 Ioh.
22	f		Eſai 55	22	Eſai 57	2
23	g		57	23	58	3
24	A	Faſt.	59	24	60	4
25	b	Chriſtm.	Eſai 9.	Luk. 2	Eſai 7.	Tit.3.
26	c	S. Steuen.	Pro.28.	Act.6,7	Eccle.4	Acts 7
27	d	S. Ioan.	Eccl. 5.	Innoc 1	Eccle.5	Rem.2
28	e	Innocent.	Ecc.31	Act.25.	Wiſd.	1.Ioh.3
			Eſai 61.	26	Eſai 62	2.Ioh.
29	f		63	27	64	3.Ioh.
30	g		65	28	66	Iude.
31	A	Silueſter				

THE ORDER WHERE MORNING and Euening Prayer ſhall bee vſed and ſayd.

THe Morning and Euening Prayer ſhall bee vſed in the accuſtomed place of the Church, Chappell, or Chancell, except it ſhall bee otherwiſe determined by the Ordinarie of the place: And the Chancells ſhall remaine as they haue done in times paſt.

And heere is to bee noted, that the Miniſter at the time of the Communion, and at all other times in his Miniſtration ſhall vſe ſuch Ornaments in the Church, as were in vſe by authoritie of Parliament in the ſecond yeere of the raigne of King Edward *the ſixt, according to the Acte of Parliament ſet in the beginning of this Booke.*

¶ An

AN ORDER FOR MORNING PRAYER daily throughout the yeere.

¶ At the beginning both of Morning prayer, and likewiſe Euening prayer, the Miniſter ſhall reade with a loud voyce ſome one of theſe ſentences of the Scriptures that follow: And then hee ſhall ſay that which is written after the ſaid Sentences.

*Ezek. 18 21,22. AT *what time ſoeuer a ſinner doth repent him of his ſin, from the bottome of his heart, I will put all his wickedneſſe out of my remembrance, ſaith the Lord.

* Pſal. 51.3. * I doe know mine owne wickedneſſe, and my ſin is alwaies againſt me.

* Pſal. 51.9. * Turne thy face away from our ſinnes (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

* Pſal. 51.17. * A ſorrowfull ſpirit is a ſacrifice to God: deſpiſe not (O Lord) humble and contrite hearts.

* Ioel. 2.13. * Rent your hearts and not your garments, and turne to the Lord your God, becauſe hee is gentle and mercifull, he is patient and of much mercy, and ſuch a one that is ſorry for our afflictions.

* Dan. 9.9,10. * To thee (O Lord God) belongeth mercy and forgiueneſſe, for we haue gone away from thee, and haue not hearkened to thy voice, wherby we might walk in thy lawes which thou haſt appointed for vs.

*Ierem. 10.24. Pſal. 6.1. * Correct vs, O Lord, and yet in thy iudgement: not in thy fury, leſt we ſhould bee conſumed and brought to nothing.

*Matth. 3.2. * Amend your liues: for the kingdome of God is at hand.

*Luke 15.18,19. * I will goe to my Father, and ſay vnto him, Father I haue ſinned againſt heauen and againſt thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy ſonne.

* Pſal. 143.2. * Enter not into iudgement with thy ſeruants, O Lord: for no fleſh is righteous in thy ſight.

*1. Iohn 1.8. * If we ſay that we haue no ſinne, we deceiue our ſelues, and there is no truth in vs.

DEarely beloued brethren, the Scripture moueth vs in ſundry places to acknowledge and confeſſe our manifold ſins and wickednes, and that wee ſhould not diſſemble nor cloake them before the face of Almighty God our heauenly Father, but confeſſe them with an humble, lowly, penitent and obedient heart, to the end wee may obtaine forgiueneſſe of the ſame by his infinite goodneſſe and mercy. And although wee ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our ſinnes before God, yet ought we moſt chiefly ſo to doe when wee aſſemble and meet together, to render thankes for the great benefits that wee haue receiued at his hands, to ſet forth his moſt worthy praiſe, to heare his moſt holy word, and to aſke thoſe things which be requiſite and neceſſary, as well for the body as the ſoule. Wherefore I pray, and beſeech you as many as be heere preſent, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice, vnto the throne of the heauenly grace, ſaying after me.

A generall confeſſion to bee ſaid of the whole congregation, after the Miniſter, kneeling.

ALmighty and moſt mercifull Father, we haue erred and ſtrayed from thy wayes like loſt ſheepe: we haue followed too much the deuices and deſires of our own hearts: we haue offended againſt thy holy Lawes: we haue left vndone thoſe things which we ought to haue done, and we haue done thoſe things which we ought not to haue done: and there is no health in vs: but thou, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs miſerable offenders. Spare thou them O God, which confeſſe their faults: reſtore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promiſes declared vnto mankind in Chriſt Ieſus our Lord: and grant O moſt mercifull Father for his ſake, that we may hereafter liue a godly, righteous, and ſober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

¶ The abſolution or remiſſion of ſinnes, to be pronounced by the Miniſter alone.

ALmighty God, the Father of our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, which deſireth not the death of a ſinner but rather that he may turne from his wickedneſſe and liue: and hath giuen power and commandement to his Miniſters to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the abſolution and remiſſion of their ſins: hee pardoneth and abſolueth all them which truely repent, and vnfainedly beleeue his holy Goſpel. Wherfore we beſeech him to grant vs true repentance, and his holy Spirit, that thoſe things may pleaſe him which we doe at this preſent, and that the reſt of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, ſo that at the laſt we may come to his eternall ioy, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

¶ The people ſhall anſwere. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the Miniſter begin the Lords prayer with a loud voyce.

OVr Father which art in heauen, Hallowed bee thy Name. Thy Kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our dayly bread. And forgiue vs our treſpaſſes, as we forgiue them that treſpaſſe againſt vs. And lead vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

¶ Then likewiſe he ſhall ſay.

O Lord open thou our lips.
Anſw. And our mouth ſhall ſhew forth thy praiſe.
Prieſt. O God make ſpeed to ſaue vs.
Anſw. O Lord make haſt to helpe vs.
Prieſt. Glory be to the Father, &c.
Anſw. As it was in the beginning, &c.
Praiſe ye the Lord.

¶ Then ſhall be ſaid or ſung this Pſalme following.

Venite exultemus Domino. Pſal. 95.

OCome let vs ſing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the ſtrength of our ſaluation.

Let vs come before his preſence with thankeſgiuing: & ſhew our ſelues glad in him with Pſalmes.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King aboue all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the ſtrength of the hils is his alſo.

The Sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come let as worſhip and fall downe: and kneele before the Lord our Maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hands.

To day if yee will heare his voyce harden not your hearts: as in the prouocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wildernesse.

When your Fathers tempted me: prooued mee, and saw my workes.

Fourty yeeres long was I grieued with this generation, and said: It is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not knowne my wayes.

Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow certaine Psalmes in order, as they be appointed in a Table made for that purpose, except there be proper Psalmes appointed for that day. And at the end of euery Psalme throughout the yeere, and likewise in the end of* Benedictus, Benedicite, Magnificat, *and* Nunc dimittis *shall be repeated.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall be read two Lessons distinctly with a loud voyce, that the people may heare. The first of the old Testament, the second of the new, like as they be appointed in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day: the minister that readeth the Lesson standing, and turning him so as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before euery Lesson the Minister shall say thus, The first, second, third, or fourth Chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Marke, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the end of euery Chapter he shall say.*

Here endeth such a Chapter of such a Booke.

¶ *And (to the end the people may the better heare) in such places where they doe sing, there shall the lessons be sung in a plaine tune after the maner of distinct reading, and likewise the Epistle and Gospel.*

¶ *After the first lesson shall follow* Te Deum laudamus *in English daily throughout the whole yeere.*

Te Deum laudamus

WE praise thee (O God:) wee acknowledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doeth worship thee: the Father euerlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud: the heauens, and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubin and Seraphin: continually doe cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth.

Heauen and earth are full of the Maiesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church throughout all the world: doth knowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite Maiestie.

Thine honourable: true, and onely Sonne.

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the euerlasting Sonne: of the Father.

When thou tookest vpon thee to deliuer man: thou diddest not abhorre the Virgines wombe.

When thou hadst ouercome the sharpenesse of death: thou didst open the Kingdome of heauen to all beleeuers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We beleeue that thou shalt come: to bee our Iudge.

We therefore pray thee helpe thy seruants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to bee numbred with thy Saints: in glory euerlasting.

O Lord saue thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Gouerne them: and lift them vp for euer.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy Name: euer world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keepe vs this day without sinne.

O Lord haue mercy vpon vs: haue mercy vpon vs.

O Lord let thy mercy lighten vpon vs: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord in thee haue I trusted: let me neuer bee confounded.

¶ Or this Canticle. *Benedicite omnia opera Domini.*

O All ye works of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee Angels of the Lord, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye heauens, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye waters that be aboue the firmament, blesse ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for euer.

O all ye powers of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Sun and Moone, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Starres of heauen, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye showres and dew, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye winds of God, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye fire and heat, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee Winter and Summer, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye dewes and frostes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye frost and cold, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee yce and snow, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye nights and dayes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye light and darkenesse, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: yea, let it praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye mountaines and hils, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye greene things vpon the earth, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye wells, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye seas and floods, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Whales and all that moone in the waters, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye foules of the ayre, blesse yee the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye beasts and cattell, blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye children of men, bleſſe yee the Lord: praiſe him and magnifie him for euer.

O Iſrael bleſſe the Lord: praiſe him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee Prieſts of the Lord, bleſſe ye the Lord: praiſe him and magnifie him for euer.

O yee ſeruants of the Lord, bleſſe yee the Lord: prayſe him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye ſpirits and ſoules of the righteous, bleſſe ye the Lord: prayſe him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, bleſſe ye the Lord: praiſe him and magnifie him for euer.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Miſael, bleſſe yee the Lord: prayſe him and magnifie him for euer.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *And after the ſecond leſſon ſhall bee vſed and ſaid,* Benedictus *in Engliſh, as followeth.*

Benedictus. Luke. 1.68.

BLeſſed be the Lord God of Iſrael: for he hath viſited and redeemed his people.

And hath raiſed vp a mighty ſaluation for vs: in the houſe of his ſeruant Dauid.

As he ſpake by the mouth of his holy Prophets: which haue beene ſince the world began.

That we ſhould be ſaued from our enemies: and from the hands of all that hate vs.

To performe the mercy promiſed to our forefathers: and to remember his holy Couenant.

To performe the oath which he ſware to our fore-father Abraham: that he would giue vs.

That we being deliuered out of the hands of our enemies: might ſerue him without feare,

In holines and righteouſneſſe before him all the dayes of our life.

And thou childe ſhalt be called the Prophet of the Higheſt: for thou ſhalt goe before the face of the Lord to prepare his waies.

To giue knowledge of ſaluation vnto his people: for the remiſſion of their ſinnes.

Through the tender mercy of our God: whereby the day ſpring from on high hath viſited vs.

To giue light to them that ſit in darkeneſſe, and in the ſhadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Or this 100. Pſalme.

Iubilate Deo.

O Be ioyfull in the Lord, all ye landſ: ſerue the Lord with gladneſſe, and come before his preſence with a ſong.

Be ye ſure that the Lord he is God: it is hee that hath made vs, and not we our ſelues: we are his people, and the ſheepe of his paſture.

O goe your way into his gates with thankeſgiuing, and into his courts with prayſe: be thankefull vnto him, and ſpeake good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is euerlaſting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then ſhall be ſaid the Creed, by the Miniſter, and the people ſtanding.*

I Beleeue in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth: and in Ieſus Chriſt his onely Sonne our Lord, which was conceiued by the holy Ghoſt, borne of the Virgin Mary, ſuffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, hee deſcended into hell; the third day hee roſe againe from the dead, he aſcended into heauen, and ſitteth on the right hand of God the Father almighty, from thence he ſhall come to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleeue in the holy Ghoſt, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiueneſſe of ſinnes, the reſurrection of the body, and the life euerlaſting. Amen.

¶ *And after that, theſe prayers following, as well at Euening prayer, as at Morning prayer, all deuoutly kneeling, the Miniſter firſt pronouncing with a loud voyce.*

The Lord be with you.
Anſwer.
And with thy Spirit.
Miniſter.
¶ Let vs pray.
Lord haue mercy vpon vs.
Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.
Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ *Then the Miniſter, Clearkes, and people ſhall ſay the Lords prayer in Engliſh with a loud voyce.*

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

¶ *Then the Miniſter ſtanding vp, ſhall ſay.*

O Lord ſhew thy mercy vpon vs.
Anſwer.
And grant vs thy ſaluation.
Miniſter.
O Lord ſaue the King.
Anſwer.
And mercifully heare vs when we call vpon thee.
Miniſter.
Endue thy Miniſters with righteouſneſſe.
Anſwer.
And make thy choſen people ioyfull.
Miniſter.
O Lord ſaue thy people.
Anſwer.
And bleſſe thine inheritance.
Miniſter.
Giue peace in our time, O Lord.
Anſwer.
Becauſe there is none other that fighteth for vs, but only thou, O God.
Miniſter.
O God, make cleane our hearts within vs.
Anſwer.
And take not thy holy ſpirit from vs.

¶ *Then ſhall follow three Collects. The firſt of the day which ſhall bee the ſame that is appointed at the Communion. The ſecond for peace. The third for grace to liue well. And the two laſt Collects, ſhall neuer alter, but daily bee ſaid at Morning prayer, throughout all the yeere, as followeth.*

The ſecond Collect for peace.

O God which art Author of peace, and louer of concord, in knowledge of whom ſtandeth our eternall life, whoſe ſeruice is perfect freedome: defend vs thy humble ſeruants in all aſſaults of our enemies, that we ſurely truſting in thy defence, may not feare the power of any aduerſaries, through the might of Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The third Collect for grace.

O Lord our heauenly Father, Almighty and euerlaſting God, which haſt ſafely brought vs to the beginning of this day, defend vs in the ſame with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no ſinne, neither run into any kind of danger: but that all our doings may be ordered by thy gouernance, to doe alwaies that is righteous in thy ſight, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ AN ORDER FOR EVENING PRAYER throughout the yeere.

¶ *The Priest shall say.*

OVr Father which art in heauen, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgiue vs our treſpaſſes, as we forgiue them that treſpaſſe againſt vs. And leade vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

¶ *Then likewiſe he ſhall ſay.*

O Lord open thou our lips.

Anſwer.

And our mouth ſhall ſhew foorth thy praiſe.

Miniſter.

O God make ſpeede to ſaue vs.

Anſwer.

O Lord make haſt to helpe vs.

Minister.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.
Praiſe ye the Lord.

¶ *Then the Pſalmes in order as they bee appointed in the Table for Pſalmes, except there be proper Pſalmes appointed for that day. Then a leſſon of the Old Teſtament, as is appointed likewiſe in the Kalender, except there be proper Leſſons appointed for that day. After that,* Magnificat *in Engliſh as followeth.*

Magnificat. Luke 1.46.

MY ſoule doth magnifie the Lord: and my ſpirit hath reioyced in God my Sauiour.

For he hath regarded: the lowlineſſe of his handmaiden.

For behold from henceforth: all generations ſhall call me bleſſed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified mee: and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that feare him: throwout all generations.

He hath ſhewed ſtrength with his arme: hee hath ſcattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put downe the mighty from their ſeat: and hath exalted the humble and meeke.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath ſent empty away.

He remembring his mercy hath holpen his ſeruant Iſrael: as he promiſed to our forefathers, Abraham and to his ſeed for euer.

Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or the 98. Pſalme.

Cantate Domino Pſal. 98.

O Sing vnto the Lord a new ſong: for he hath done marueilous things.

With his owne right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himſelfe the victory.

The Lord declared his ſaluation: his righteouſneſſe hath he openly ſhewed in the ſight of the heathen.

He hath remembred his mercy and truth toward the houſe of Iſrael: and all the ends of the world haue ſeene the ſaluation of our God.

Shew your ſelues ioyfull vnto the Lord, all ye lands: ſing, reioyce, and giue thankes.

Praiſe the Lord vpon the harpe: ſing to the harpe with a Pſalme of thankeſgiuing.

With trumpets alſo and ſhawmes: O ſhew your ſelues ioyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the Sea make a noyſe, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be ioyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to iudge the earth.

With righteouſneſſe ſhall he iudge the world: and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ *Then a leſſon of the new Teſtament. And after that,* Nunc dimittis, *in Engliſh, as followeth.*

Nunc dimittis. Luke 2.29.

LOrd now letteſt thou thy ſeruant depart in peace: according to thy word.

For mine eyes haue ſeene thy ſaluation.

Which thou haſt prepared: before the face of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glory of thy people Iſrael.

Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or elſe this Pſalme.

Deus miſereatur, Pſal. 67.

GOd be merciſull vnto vs, and bleſſe vs: and ſhew vs the light of his countenance, and be merciſull vnto vs.

That thy way may be knowne vpon the earth: thy ſauing health among all nations.

Let the people praiſe thee, O God: yea, let all the people praiſe thee.

O let the nations reioyce and bee glad, for thou ſhalt iudge the folke righteouſly: and gouerne the nations vpon earth.

Let the people praiſe thee, O God: let all the people praiſe thee.

Then ſhall the earth bring foorth her increaſe: and God, euen our owne God ſhall giue vs his bleſſing.

God ſhall bleſſe vs: and all the ends of the world ſhall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ *Then ſhal follow the Creed, with other prayers, as is before appointed at Morning Prayer after Benedictus, and with three Collects. Firſt, of the day. The Second for Peace. The Third, for aid againſt all perils, as hereafter followeth: which two laſt Collects, ſhall bee daily ſayd at Euening Prayer without alteration.*

¶ *The ſecond Collect at Euening Prayer.*

O God from whom all holy deſires, all good counſels, and all iuſt workes doe proceede: giue vnto thy ſeruants that peace which the world cannot giue, that both our hearts may be ſet to obey thy commandements, and alſo that by thee wee being defended from the feare of our enemies, may paſſe our time in reſt and quietneſſe, through the merits of Ieſus Chriſt our Sauiour. Amen.

¶ *The third Collect for aide againſt all perils.*

LIghten our darkenes, we beſeech thee, (O Lord) and by thy great mercy defend vs from al perils and dangers of this night, for the loue of thy onely Sonne our Sauiour Ieſus Chriſt. Amen.

¶ *In*

¶ *In the Feaſt of Chriſtmaſ, the Epiphany, S. Matthias, Eaſter, the Aſcenſion, Penteco ſt, S. John Baptiſt, S. Iames, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and Iude, S. Andrew, and Trinity Sunday ſhall be ſong or ſaid, immediately after* Benedictus, *this Confeſſion of our Chriſtian faith.*

WHoſoeuer will be ſaued: before all things it is neceſſary that he hold the Catholike Faith.

Which faith except euery one doe keepe whole and vndefiled: without doubt he ſhall periſh euerlaſtingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that wee worſhip one God in Trinitie, and Trinitie in Vnity.

Neither confounding the perſons: nor diuiding the ſubſtance.

For there is one perſon of the Father, another of the Sonne: and another of the holy Ghoſt.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt is all one: the glory equall, the Maieſtie coeternall.

Such as the Father is, ſuch is the Sonne: and ſuch is the holy Ghoſt.

The Father vncreate, the Sonne vncreate: and the holy Ghoſt vncreate.

The Father incomprehenſible, the Sonne incomprehenſible: and the holy Ghoſt incomprehenſible.

The Father eternall, the Sonne eternall: and the holy Ghoſt eternall.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternall.

As alſo there be not three incomprehenſibles, nor three vncreated: but one vncreated, and one incomprehenſible.

So likewiſe the Father is Almighty, the Sonne Almighty: and the holy Ghoſt Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Sonne is God: and the holy Ghoſt is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewiſe the Father is Lord, the Sonne Lord: and the holy Ghoſt Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we be compelled by the Chriſtian veritie: to acknowledge euery perſon by himſelfe to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholike Religion: to ſay there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghoſt is of the Father, and of the Sonne: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Son, not three Sonnes: one holy Ghoſt, not three holy Ghoſts.

And in this Trinity none is afore or after other: none is greater or leſſe then another.

But the whole three perſons be coeternall together: and coequall.

So that in all things, as is aforeſaid: the Vnity in Trinitie, and the Trinitie in Vnitie is to bee worſhipped.

He therefore that will be ſaued: muſt thus thinke of the Trinitie.

Furthermore, it is neceſſary to euerlaſting ſalnation: that he alſo beleeue rightly in the Incarnation of our Lord Ieſus Chriſt.

For the right faith is, that wee beleeue and confeſſe: that our Lord Ieſus Chriſt the Sonne of God, is God and man.

God of the ſubſtance of the Father, begotten before the world: and man of the ſubſtance of his mother, borne in the world.

Perfect God and perfect man: of a reaſonable ſoule, and humane fleſh ſubſiſting.

Equall to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferiour to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he bee God and man: yet hee is not two, but one Chriſt.

One, not by conuerſion of the Godhead into fleſh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confuſion of ſubſtance: but by vnity of perſon.

For as the reaſonable ſoule and fleſh is one man: ſo God and man is one Chriſt.

Who ſuffered for our ſaluation, deſcended into hell: roſe againe the third day from the dead.

He aſcended into heauen, he ſitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence he ſhall come to iudge the quicke and the dead.

At whoſe comming all men ſhall riſe againe with their bodies: and ſhall giue account for their owne workes.

And they that haue done good, ſhall goe into life euerlaſting: and they that haue done euill, into euerlaſting fire.

This is the Catholike faith: which except a man beleeue faithfully, he cannot be ſaued.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ *That endeth the order of Morning and Euening Prayer throughout the whole yeere.*

¶ Here followeth the Letany to bee vſed vpon Sundayes, Wedneſdayes, and Fridaies, *and at other times when it ſhall be commanded by the Ordinary.*

O God the Father of heauen: haue mercy vpon vs miſerable ſinners.

O God the Father of heauen, &c.

O God the Sonne, redeemer of the world: haue mercy vpon vs miſerable ſinners.

O God the Sonne redeemer, &c.

O God the holy Ghoſt, proceeding from the Father and the Son: haue mercy vpon vs miſerable ſinners.

O God the holy Ghoſt, &c.

O holy, bleſſed, and glorious Trinity, three perſons and one God: haue mercy vpon vs miſerable ſinners.

O holy, bleſſed, and glorious Trinitie, &c.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our ſins: ſpare vs good Lord, ſpare thy people whom thou haſt redeemed with thy moſt precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euer.

Spare vs good Lord.

From all euill and miſchiefe, from ſinne, from the craftes and aſſaults of the deuill, from thy wrath, and from euerlaſting damnation.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From all blindneſſe of heart, from pride, vainglory and hypocriſie, from enuy, hatred, and malice, and all vncharitablenes.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From fornication, and all other deadly ſinne, and from all the deceits of the world, the fleſh and the deuill.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From lightning and tempeſt, from plague, peſtilence and famine, from battell, and murder, and from ſudden death.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From all ſedition and priuy conſpiracy, from all falſe doctrine and hereſie, from hardneſſe of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandement.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

By the myſtery of thy holy Incarnation, by thy holy Nativity and Circumciſion, by thy baptiſme, faſting and temptation.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

By thine agony, and bloody ſweat, by thy croſſe, and paſſion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious reſurrection and aſcenſion, and by the comming of the holy Ghoſt.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our wealth, in the houre of death, and in the day of Iudgement.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

Wee ſinners doe beſeech thee to heare vs (O Lord God) and that it may pleaſe thee to rule and gouerne thy holy Church vniuerſally in the right way.

We beſeech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may pleaſe thee to keepe and ſtrengthen in the true worſhipping of thee, in righteouſneſſe, and holineſſe of life, thy ſeruant CHARLES, our moſt gracious King and Gouernour.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to rule his heart in thy faith, feare, & loue, and that he may euermore haue affiance in thee, and euer ſeeke thy honour and glory.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to be his defender and keeper, giuing him the victory ouer all his enemies.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to bleſſe and preſerue our gracious Queene *Mary*, Prince *Charles*, *Fredericke* the Prince Elector Palatine, the Lady *Elizabeth* his wife, with all their Princely iſſue.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to illuminate all Biſhops, Paſtours and Miniſters of the Church, with true knowledge and vnderſtanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching and liuing, they may ſet it foorth, and ſhew it accordingly.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to endue the Lords of the Counſell, and all the Nobility, with grace, wiſdome and vnderſtanding.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to bleſſe and keepe the Magiſtrates, giuing them grace to execute iuſtice, and to maintaine truth.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to bleſſe and keep all thy people.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to giue to all nations, vnity, peace, and concord.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to giue vs an heart to loue and dread thee, and diligently to liue after thy Commandements.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to giue to all thy people increaſe of grace, to heare meekely thy word, and to receiue it with pure affection, and to bring foorth the fruits of the ſpirit.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to bring into the way of truth, all ſuch as haue erred and are deceiued.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to ſtrengthen ſuch as doe ſtand, and to comfort and helpe the weake hearted, and to raiſe vp them that fall, and finally to beate downe Satan vnder our feet.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to ſuccor, helpe, and comfort all that be in danger, neceſsity & tribulation.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to preſerue all that trauell by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all ſicke perſons and young children, and to ſhew thy pitty vpon all priſoners and captiues.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to defend and prouide for the fatherleſſe children, and widowes, and all that be deſolate and oppreſſed.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to haue mercy vpon all men.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to forgiue our enemies, perſecuters and ſlanderers, and to turne their hearts

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to giue and preſerue to our vſe the kindly fruits of the earth, ſo as in due time wee may enioy them.

We beſeech thee, &c.

That it may pleaſe thee to giue vs true repentance, to forgiue vs al our ſins, negligences and ignorances, and to endue vs with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our liues according to thy holy Word.

We beſeech thee, &c.

Sonne of God: we beſeech thee to heare vs.

Sonne of God: we beſeech thee to heare vs.

O Lambe of God, that takeſt away the ſins of the world.

Grant vs thy peace.

O Lambe of God, that takeſt away the ſinnes of the world.

Haue mercy vpon vs.

O Chriſt heare vs.

O Chriſt heare vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.

Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And lead vs not into temptation.

But deliuer vs from euill, Amen.

The verſicle.

O Lord deale not with vs after our ſinnes.

Anſwe. Neither reward vs after our iniquities.

¶ Let vs pray.

O God merciſull Father, that deſpiſeſt not the ſighing of a contrite heart, nor the deſire of ſuch as be ſorrowfull, mercifully aſſiſt our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and aduerſities whenſoeuer they oppreſſe vs, and graciouſly heare vs, that thoſe euils which the craft and ſubtilty of the diuill or man worketh againſt vs be brought to nought, and by the prouidence of thy goodneſſe they may be diſperſed, that wee thy ſeruants being hurt by no perſecutions, may euermore giue thankes vnto thee in thy holy Church through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

O Lord

O Lord arise, help vs, and deliuer vs for thy Names sake.

O God we haue heard with our eares, and our fathers haue declared vnto vs the noble workes that thou didst in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord arise, help vs and deliuer vs for thine honor

Glory be to the Father, &c. As it was, &c.

From our enemies defend vs, O Christ.

Graciously looke vpon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrowes of our hearts.

Mercifully forgiue the sinnes of thy people.

Fauourably with mercy heare our prayers.

O Sonne of Dauid haue mercy vpon vs.

Both now and euer vouchsafe to heare vs O Christ

Graciously heare vs, O Christ, graciously heare vs, O Lord Christ. *The Versicle.*

O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed vpon vs.

Answere.

As we dos put our trust in thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to looke vpon our infirmities: and for the glory of thy Names sake, turne from vs all those euils, that we most righteously haue deserued, and graunt, that in all our troubles wre may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and euermore serue thee in holinesse and pureness of liuing, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediator & Aduocate Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen

¶ *A prayer for the Kings maiesty.*

O Lord our heauenly Father, high and mightie, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of Princes, which dost from thy Throne behold all the dwellers vpon earth, most heartily we beseech thee, with thy fauour to behold our most gracious Souereigne Lord King *Charles*, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will and walke in thy way: endue him plenteously with heauenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to liue, strengthen him that hee may vanquish and ouerrome all his enemies, and finally after this life, hee may attaine euerlasting ioy and felicity, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *A prayer for the Queene, Prince Charles, Prince Fredericke, the Lady Elizabeth his wife, and their children.*

ALmighty God, which hast promised to be a Father of thine Elect and of their seed, wee humbly beseech thee to blesse our gracious Queene *Mary*, Prince *Charles*, *Fredericke* the Prince Elector Palatine, the Lady *Elizabeth* his wife, with their Princely issue: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heauenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine euerlasting kingdome, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

ALmighty and euerlasting God, which onely worke'st great marueiles, send down vpon our Bishops and Curates, and all congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull spirit of thy grace, and that they may truely please thee, powre vpon them the continuall dew of thy blessing, graunt this (O Lord) for the honour of our Aduocate and Mediatour Iesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *A prayer of Chrysostome.*

ALmighty God, which hast giuen vs grace at this time with one accord, to make our common supplications vnto thee, and doest promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt graunt their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy seruants, as may bee most expedient for them, granting vs in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life euerlasting. Amen.

THe grace of our Lord Iesus Christ, and the loue of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with vs all euermore, Amen. 2 Cor. 13.

¶ *For raine, if the time require.*

O God, heauenly Father, which by thy Sonne Iesus Christ, hast promised to all them that seeke thy kingdome and the righteousnes thereof, all things necessary for our bodily sustenance; send vs, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate raine and showres, that we may receiue the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ *For faire weather.*

O Lord God, which for the sin of man didst once drowne all ye world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise neuer to destroy it so againe: Wee humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities haue worthily deserued this plague of raine and waters, yet vpon our true repentance thou wilt send vs such weather, whereby we may receiue ye fruits of the earth in due season, & learne both by thy punishment to amend our liues, and for thy clemency to giue thee praise and glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ *In the time of dearth and famine.*

O God, heauenly Father, whose gift is that the raine doth fall, the earth is fruitfull, beasts increase, and fishes doe multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we doe now most iustly suffer for our iniquity) may through thy goodnesse be mercifully turned into cheapenesse and plenty, for the loue of Iesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour, &c.

¶ *In the time of warre.*

O Almighty God, King of al kings, & gouernour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth iustly to punish sinners, and to be merciful to them that truly repent: Saue and deliuer vs (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, asswage their malice, and confound their deuices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserued euermore from all perils, to glorifie thee, which art the only giuer of all victory, through the merits of thy only Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ *In the time of any common plague or sickness.*

O Almighty God, which in thy wrath, in the time of King Dauid, didst slay with the plague of pestilence three score and ten thousand, and yet remembring thy mercy, didst saue the rest: haue pitie vpon vs miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sickness and mortality, that like as thou didst then command thine Angel to cease from punishing, so it may now please thee to withdraw from vs this plague and grieuous sickness, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

O God, whose nature & property is euer to haue mercy and to forgiue, receiue our humble petitions: and though we be tied and bound with the chaine of our sinnes, yet let the pitifulnesse of thy great mercy loose vs, for the honor of Iesus Christs sake, our Mediatour and Aduocate, Amen.

¶ *A thanksgiuing for raine.*

O God our heauenly Father, who by thy gracious prouidence, doest cause the former and the latter raine to descend vpon the earth, that it

may

may bring forth fruit for the vſe of man: we giue thee humble thanks, that it hath pleaſed thee in our greateſt neceſsity, to ſend vs at ſ laſt a ioyful raine vpon thine inheritance, & to refreſh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of vs thy vnworthy ſeruants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thankeſgiuing for faire weather.

O Lord God, who haſt iuſtly humbled vs by thy late plague of immoderate raine and waters, and in thy mercy haſt releeued and comforted our ſoules by this ſeaſonable and bleſſed change of weather, we praiſe and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will alwaies declare thy louing kindneſſe from generation to generation, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

¶ A thankeſgiuing for plenty.

O Moſt mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodneſſe haſt heard the deuout prayers of thy Church and turned our dearth and ſcarcity into cheapneſſe and plenty: wee giue thee humble thankes for this thy ſpeciall bountie, beſeeching thee to continue this thy louing kindneſſe vnto vs, that our land may yeeld vs her fruits of increaſe, to thy glory and our comfort, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thankeſgiuing for peace and victory.

O Almighty God, which art a ſtrong towre of defence vnto thy ſeruants againſt the face of their enemies, we yeeld thee praiſe and thankeſgiuing for our deliuerance from thoſe great and apparant dangers, wherwith we were compaſſed: we acknowledge it thy goodnes, that we were not deliuered ouer as a prey vnto them, beſeeching thee ſtill to continue ſuch thy mercies toward vs, that all the world may know, that thou art our Sauiour and mightie Deliuerer, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thankſgiuing for deliuerance from the plague

O Lord God, which haſt wounded vs for our ſins, and conſumed vs for our tranſgreſsions, by thy late heauy and dreadfull viſitation, and now in the midſt of iudgement remembring mercy, haſt redeemed our ſoules from the iawes of death, wee offer vnto thy fatherly goodneſſe, our ſelues, our ſoules and bodies, which thou haſt deliuered to be a liuing ſacrifice vnto thee, alwaies praiſing and magnifying thy mercies in the midſt of the Congregation, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

¶ Or, this.

WE humbly acknowledge before thee (O moſt merciſull Father) that all the puniſhments, which are threatned in thy Law, might iuſtly haue fallen vpon vs, by reaſon of our manifold tranſgreſsions, and hardneſſe of heart: yet ſeeing it hath plraſed thee of thy tender mercy, vpon our weake and vnworthy humiliation, to aſſwage the noiſome peſtilence wherewith we lattly haue beene ſore afflicted, and to reſtore the voice of ioy and health into our dwellings: We offer vnto thy diuine Maieſtie, the ſacrifice of praiſe and thankeſgiuing, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for ſuch thy preſeruation and prouidence ouer vs, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

The end of the Letany.

¶ The Collects, with the order how to find the beginning and end of the Epiſtles and Goſpels in the New Teſtament, by the Chapter and the verſe, as it is appointed in the Booke of Common Prayer.

¶ The firſt Sunday in Aduent.

The Collect

ALmighty God, giue vs grace that we may caſt away the workes of darkneſſe, and put vpon vs the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life (in the which thy Sonne Ieſus Chriſt came to viſite vs in great humilitie) that in the laſt day, when he ſhall come againe in his glorious Maieſtie, to iudge both the quick and the dead, we may riſe to life immortall, through him who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghoſt, now and euer, Amen.

The Epiſtle.

Owe nothing to any man. Rom.13.
verſe 8. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

And when they drew neere. Matth.21.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 14.

¶ The ſecond Sunday in Aduent.

The Collect.

BLeſſed Lord, which haſt cauſed all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning, grant that we may in ſuch wiſe heare them, read, mark, learne, and inwardly digeſt them, that by patience, & comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace, & euer hold faſt the bleſſed hope of euerlaſting life, which thou haſt giuen vs in our Sauiour Ieſus Chriſt, Amen.

The Epiſtle.

For whatſoeuer things. Rom.15.
verſe 4. vnto verſe 14.

The Goſpel.

Then there ſhalbe ſignes in the. Luke 21.
verſe 25. vnto verſe 34.

¶ The third Sunday in Aduent.

The Collect.

LOrd, we beſeech thee, giue eare to our prayers, and by thy gracious viſitation lighten ſ darkneſſe of our hearts, by our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, Amen.

The Epiſtle.

Let a man ſo eſteeme of vs. 1.Cor.4.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 6.

The Goſpel.

And when Iohn heard in the. Matth.11.
verſe 2. vnto verſe 11.

¶ The fourth Sunday in Aduent.

The Collect.

LOrd, raiſe vp, we pray thee, thy power, and come among vs, and with great might ſuccour vs, that whereas through our ſinnes and wickedneſſe, wee be ſore let and hindered, thy bountifull grace and mercy (through the ſatisfaction of thy Sonne our Lord) may ſpeedily deliuer vs: to whom with thee and the holy Ghoſt bee honour and glory, world without end, Amen.

The Epiſtle.

Reioyce in the Lord alway. Phil.4.
verſe 4. vnto verſe 8.

The Goſpel.

Then this is the record of Iohn. Ioh.1.
verſe 19. vnto verſe 29.

¶ On

¶ *On Chriſtmas day.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which haſt giuen vs thy only begotten Sonne to take our nature vpon him, and this day to be borne of a pure Virgin: grant that wee being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily bee renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the ſame our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, who lineth, &c.

The Epiſtle.

At ſundry times and in diuers. Heb. 1.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 13.

The Goſpel.

In the beginning was the. Iohn 1.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 15.

¶ *Saint Steuens day.*

The Collect.

GRant vs, O Lord, to learne to loue our enemies by the example of thy Martyr Saint Steuen, who prayed for his perſecuters, to thee which liueſt and reigneſt, &c.

¶ *Then ſhall follow a Collect of the Nativity, which ſhall be ſaid continually vntill New-yeeres day.*

The Epiſtle.

But he being full of the holy Ghoſt. Acts. 7
verſe 55. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

Wherefore behold, &c. Matt. 23.
verſe 34. vnto the end.

¶ *Saint Iohn Euangeliſts day.*

The Collect.

MErcifull Lord, we beſeech thee, to caſt thy bright beames of light vpon thy church, that it being lightned by the doctrine of thy bleſſed Apoſtle and Euangeliſt Iohn, may attaine to thy euerlaſting gifts: through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The Epiſtle.

That which was from the. 1. Iohn 1.
verſe 1 vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

He ſaid vnto him, Follow me. Iohn 21.
verſe 15. vnto the end.

¶ *Innocents day.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, whoſe praiſe this day the young Innocents thy witneſſes haue confeſſed and ſhewed forth, not in ſpeaking, but in dying: mortifie and kill all vices in vs, that in our conuerſation our life may expreſſe thy faith which with our tongues we doe confeſſe, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Then I looked, and loe, a lambe. Reuel. 14.
verſe 1. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

The Angel of the Lord appeared. Matth. 2.
verſe 13. vnto verſe 19.

¶ *The Sunday after Chriſtmaſſe day.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which haſt giuen vs thine only begotten Sonne to take our nature vpon him, and this day to be borne of a pure Virgine: grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the ſame our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, who liueth, &c.

The Epiſtle.

Then I ſay, that the heire. Gal. 4.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 8.

The Goſpel.

The Booke of the generation. Matth. 1.
verſe 1. vnto the end.

¶ *The Circumciſion of Chriſt.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which madeſt thy bleſſed Sonne to be circumciſed & obedient to the law for man, grant vs the true circumciſion of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnall luſts, may in all things obey thy bleſſed will, through the ſame thy Sonne Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Bleſſed is the man to whom. Rom. 4.
verſe 8. vnto verſe 15.

The Goſpel.

And it came to paſſe, when the. Luke 2.
verſe 15 vnto verſe 22.

¶ *If there be a Sunday betweene the* Epiphany *and the* Circumciſion, *then ſhalbe vſed the ſame Collect, Epiſtle, and Goſpel at the Communion, which was vſed vpon the day of* Circumciſion.

¶ *The Epiphany.*

The Collect.

O God, which by the leading of a Star, diddeſt manifeſt thy onely begotten Sonne to the Gentiles, mercifully grant that we which know thee now by Faith, may after this life haue the fruition of thy glorious God head, through Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

For this cauſe I Paul. Epheſ. 3.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 13.

The Goſpel.

When Ieſus then was borne. Matth. 2.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 13.

¶ *The firſt Sunday after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.

LOrd, we beſeech thee mercifully to receiue the prayers of thy people which call vpon thee, and grant that they may both perceiue and know what things they ought to doe, and alſo haue grace and power faithfully to fulfill the ſame, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The Epiſtle.

I beſeech you therefore brethren. Rom. 12.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 6.

The Goſpel.

And when he was twelue yeeres. Luke 2.
verſe 42 vnto the end.

¶ *The ſecond Sunda after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and euerlaſting God, which doſt gouerne all things in heauen and earth, mercifully heare the ſupplications of thy people, and graunt vs thy peace all the dayes of our life, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Seeing then that we haue gifts. Rom. 12.
verſe 6 and in verſe 16 at, Be not wiſe, &c.

The Goſpel.

And the third day was there a. Iohn 2.
verſe 1 vntoverſe 12.

¶ *The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and euerlaſting God, mercifully looke vpon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and neceſſities, ſtretch foorth thy right hand to helpe and defend vs through Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Be not wiſe in your ſelues. Rom. 12.
verſe 16. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

Now when he was come downe. Matth. 8.
verſe 1 vnto verſe. 14.

¶ *The*

Digitized by Google

¶ *The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.

GOd which knoweſt vs to be ſet in the midſt of ſo many and great daungers, that for mans frailneſſe we cannot alway ſtand vpright: grant to vs the health of body and ſoule, that all thoſe things which we ſuffer for ſinne, by thy helpe we may well paſſe and ouercome, through Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Let euery ſoule be ſubiect. Rom.13.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 8.

The Goſpel.

And when he was entred in. Mat.8.
verſe 23. vnto the end.

¶ *The firſt Sunday after the Epiphany.*

The Collect.

LOrd we beſeech thee to keepe thy Church and houſhold continually in thy true religion, that they which do leane only vpon the hope of thy heauenly grace, may euermore bee defended by thy mighty power, through Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Now therefore as the Elect of Col.3.
verſe 12. vnto verſe 18.

The Goſpel.

The kingdome of heauen is. Mat.13.
verſe 24. vnto verſe 31.

¶ *The ſixt Sunday (if there be ſo many) ſhall haue the ſame Collect, Epiſtle, and Goſpel, that was vpon the firſt Sunday.*

¶ *Septuageſima Sunday.*

The Collect.

O Lord, we beſeech thee fauourably to heare the prayers of thy people, that we which are iuſtly puniſhed for our offences, may be mercifully deliuered by thy goodneſſe, for the glory of thy Name, through Ieſus Chriſt our Sauiour, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epiſtle.

Know ye not that they which. 1 cor.9.
verſe 24. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

For the kingdome of heauen. Mat.20.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 17.

¶ *Sexageſima Sunday.*

The Collect.

LOrd God which ſeeſt that we put not our truſt in any thing that wee doe, mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended againſt all aduerſitie, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

For ye ſuffer fooles gladly. 2 Cor,5.
verſe 19. vnto verſe 32.

The Goſpel.

Now when much people were, Luke 8.
verſe 4. vnto verſe 16.

Quinquageſima Sunday.

The Collect.

O Lord, which doeſt teach vs, that all our doings without charity are nothing worth, ſend thy holy Ghoſt, and powre into our hearts that moſt excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace, and all vertues, without the which whoſoeuer liueth is counted dead before thee: grant this for thy only ſonne Ieſus Chriſts ſake.

The Epiſtle.

Though I ſpeake with the tongues, 1 Cor.13.
verſe 1. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

Then Ieſus tooke vnto him. Luke 18.
verſe 31. vnto the end.

¶ *The firſt day of Lent.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and euerlaſting God, which hateſt nothing that thou haſt made, and doeſt forgiue the ſinnes of all them that be penitent: create and make in vs new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our ſinnes, and knowledging our wretchedneſſe, may obtaine of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remiſſion and forgiueneſſe, through Ieſus Chriſt.

The Epiſtle.

Turne you vnto me with all. Ioel 2.
verſe 12. vnto verſe 18.

The Goſpel.

Moreouer, when ye faſt, looke. Matth.6.
verſe 16. vnto verſe 22.

¶ *The firſt Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

O Lord, which for our ſakes diddeſt faſt fourty dayes and fourty nights: giue vs grace to vſe ſuch abſtinence, that our fleſh being ſubdued to the Spirit, we may euer obey thy godly motions in righteouſnes and true holineſſe, to thy honour and glory, which liueſt and reigneſt, &c.

The Epiſtle.

So we therefore as workers. 2.Cor.6.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 11.

The Goſpel.

Then was Ieſus led of the. Matth.4.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 12.

¶ *The ſecond Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which doeſt ſee that we haue no power of our ſelues to helpe our ſelues, keep thou vs both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our ſoules: that we may be defended from all aduerſities which may happen to the body, and from all euill thoughts which may aſſault and hurt the ſoule, through Ieſus Chriſt, &c.

The Epiſtle.

And furthermore we beſeech. 1.Theſſ.4.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 9.

The Goſpel.

And Ieſus went thence, Matth.4.
verſe 21. vnto verſe 29.

¶ *The third Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

WEe beſeech thee Almighty God, looke vpon the hearty deſires of thy humble ſeruants, and ſtretch forth the right hand of thy Maieſty to bee our defence againſt all our enemies, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

The Epiſtle.

Be ye therefore followers of. Epheſ.5.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 19.

The Goſpel.

Then he caſt out a deuill. Luke 11.
verſe 14. vnto verſe 29.

¶ *The fourth Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

GRant we beſeech thee Almighty God, that wee which for our euill deeds are worthily puniſhed, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieued, through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt.

The Epiſtle.

Tell me, ye that will be vnder. Gal.4.
verſe 21. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

Ieſus went his way ouer the. Iohn 6.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 15.

¶ *The*

¶ *The firſt Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

WEe beſeech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to looke vpon thy people, that by thy great goodneſſe, they may be gouerned and preſerued euermore both in body and ſoule, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The Epiſtle.

Chriſt being come an high. Hebr. 9.
verſe 11. vnto verſe 15.

The Goſpel.

Which of you can rebuke me of. Iohn 8.
verſe 46. vnto the end.

¶ *The Sunday next before Eaſter.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and euerlaſting God, which of thy tender loue towards man, haſt ſent our Sauiour Ieſus Chriſt, to take vpon him our fleſh, and to ſuffer death vpon the Croſſe, that all mankind ſhould follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant that we both follow the example of his patience, and be made partakers of his reſurrection, through the ſame Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Let the ſame mind be in you. Phil. 2.
verſe 5. vnto verſe 12.

The Goſpel.

And it came to paſſe when. Mat. 26.
verſe 1. vnto Chap. 26 verſe 54.

¶ *Munday next before Eaſter.*

The Epiſtle.

Who is this that commeth. Eſai. 63.
verſe 1. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

And two dayes after followed. Marke 14.
verſe 1. vnto the end.

¶ *Tueſday before Eaſter.*

The Epiſtle.

The Lord God hath opened. Eſai. 50
verſe 5. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

And anon in the dawning. Mark. 15.
verſe 1. vnto the end.

¶ *Wedneſday before Eaſter.*

The Epiſtle.

For where a Teſtament is. Hebr. 9.
verſe 16. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

Now the Feaſt of vnleauened bread. Luke 22.
verſe 1. vnto the end.

¶ *Thurſday next before Eaſter.*

The Epiſtle.

Now in this that I declare. 1. Cor. 11
verſe 17. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

Then the whole multitude. Luke 23
verſe 1. vnto the end.

¶ *On good Friday.*

The Collects.

ALmighty God, we beſeech thee graciouſly to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Ieſus Chriſt was contented to be betrayed, and giuen vp into the hands of wicked men, and to ſuffer death vpon the Croſſe, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

ALmighty and euerlaſting God, by whoſe Spirit the whole body of the Church is gouerned and ſanctified, receiue our ſupplications and prayers which we offer before thee, for all eſtates of men in thy holy Congregation, that euery member of the ſame, in his vocation and miniſtery, may truely and godly ſerue thee, through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

MErciſull God, who haſt made all men, and hatteſt nothing that thou haſt made, nor wouldeſt the death of a ſinner, but rather that he ſhould be conuerted and liue, haue mercy vpon all Iewes, Turkes, Infidels and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardneſſe of heart, and contempt of thy Word, and ſo fetch them home (bleſſed Lord) to thy flocke, that they may be ſaued among the remnant of the true Iſraelites, and be made one fold vnder one Shepherd, Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epiſtle.

For the Law hauing the. Hebr. 10.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 26.

The Goſpel.

When Ieſus had ſpoken theſe. Iohn 18.
verſe 1. vnto the end of Chap. 19.

¶ *Eaſter Euen.*

The Epiſtle.

For it is better (if the will of. 1. Pet. 3.
verſe 17. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

And when the Euen was come. Matth. 27.
verſe 57. vnto the end.

¶ *Eaſter day.*

¶ *At morning Prayer in ſtead of the Pſalmes,* O come let vs, &c. *Theſe Anthemes ſhall be ſung or ſaid.*

CHriſt riſing againe from the dead, now dieth not, death from henceforth hath no power vpon him, for in that he died, he died but once to put away ſinne: but in that he liueth, he liueth vnto God: and ſo likewiſe count your ſelues dead vnto ſinne, but liuing vnto God, in Chriſt Ieſus our Lord.

CHriſt is riſen againe, the firſt fruits of them that ſleepe, for ſeeing that by man came death, by man alſo commeth the reſurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men doe die, ſo by Chriſt all men ſhall be reſtored to life.

The Collect.

ALmighty God which through thine onely begotten Son Ieſus Chriſt, haſt ouercome death, and opened to vs the gate of euerlaſting life, wee humbly beſeech thee, that as by thy ſpeciall grace preuenting vs, thou doeſt put in our minds good deſires, ſo by thy continuall helpe we may bring the ſame to good effect, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epiſtle.

If ye then be riſen with Chriſt. Coloſ. 3.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 8.

The Goſpel.

Now the firſt day of the. Iohn 20.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 11.

¶ *Munday in Eaſter weeke.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, &c. *As vpon Eaſter day.*

The Epiſtle.

Then Peter opened his. Act. 10.
verſe 34. vnto verſe 44.

The Goſpel.

And behold two of them went. Luk. 24.
verſe 13. vnto verſe 36.

¶ *Tueſday in Eaſter weeke.*

The Collect.

ALmighty Father, which haſt giuen thine onely Sonne to die for our ſins, and to riſe againe for our iuſtification: grant vs ſo to put away the leauen of malice and wickednes, that we may alway ſerue thee in purenes of liuing and truth, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Ye men and brethren children of. Actes 13.
verse 26. vnto verse 42.

The Gospel.

Iesus himselfe stood in the. Luke 24.
verse 36. vnto verse 49.

¶ *The first Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, &c. *As vpon Easter day.*

The Epistle.

For all that is borne of God. 1. Iohn 5.
verse 4. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

The same day then at night. Iohn 20.
verse 19. vnto verse 24.

¶ *The second Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which hast giuen thine onely Sonne, to be vnto vs both a sacrifice for sinne, and also an example of good life, giue vs the grace that we may alwayes most thankefully receiue that his inestimable benefit, and also dayly endeauour our selues to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life.

The Epistle.

For this is thanke worthy. 1. Pet. 2.
verse 19. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

I am the good Shepherd. Iohn 10.
verse 11. vnto verse 17.

¶ *The third Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which shewest to all men that be in errour, the light of thy trueth, to the intent that they may returne into the way of righteousnes, grant vnto all them that be admitted into the fellowship of Christs Religion, that they may eschew those things that bee contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as bee agreeable to the same: through our Lord Iesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Dearely beloued, I beseech you. 1. Pet. 2.
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

A little while and ye shall. Iohn 16.
verse 16. vnto verse 23.

¶ *The fourth Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which doest make the mindes of all faithfull men to be of one will, grant vnto thy people, that they may loue the thing that thou commandest, and desire that which thou doest promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true ioyes are to be found, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Euery good giuing, and euery. Iames 1.
verse 17. vnto verse 22.

The Gospel.

But now I goe my way. Iohn 16
verse 5. vnto verse 16.

¶ *The fift Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

LOrd, from whom all good things doe come, grant vs thy humble seruants, that by thy holy inspiration, we may thinke those things that bee good, and by thy mercifull guiding may performe the same, through our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

And be ye doers of the word. Iames 1.
verse 22 vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Verely, verely I say vnto you. Iohn 16
verse 23. vnto the end.

¶ *Ascension day.*

The Collect.

GRant we beseech thee Almighty God, that like as we doe beleeue thine only begotten Son our Lord, to haue ascended into the heauens: so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell: who liueth and reigneth with thee & the holy Ghost one God world without end.

The Epistle.

I haue made the former. Actes 1.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Finally, he appeared vnto. Matke. 16.
verse 14. vnto the end

¶ *The Sunday after Ascension day.*

The Collect.

O God the King of glory, which hast exalted thine onely Sonne Iesus Christ, with great triumph into the Kingdome of heauen: wee beseech thee leaue vs not comfortlesse, but send to vs thine holy Ghost to comfort vs, and exalt vs vnto the same place whither our Sauiour Christ is gone before, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

Now the end of all things is at hand. 1. Pet. 4.
verse 7. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

But when the Comforter shall. Iohn 15.
verse 26. end Chap. 16. in verse 4. at, And these.

¶ *Whitsunday.*

The Collect.

GOd which as vpon this day, hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant vs by the same Spirit to haue a right iudgement in all things, and euermore to reioyce in his holy Comfort; through the merits of Christ Iesus our Sauiour, who liueth and reigneth with thee in the vnity of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

And when the day of Pentecost. Acts 2.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

If ye loue me, keepe my. Iohn 14.
verse 15. vnto the end.

¶ *Munday in Whitsun weeke.*

The Collect.

God which as, &c. *As vpon Whitsunday.*

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his mouth. Acts 10.
verse 34. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

For God so loued the world. Iohn 3.
verse 16. vnto verse 22.

¶ *Tuesday in Whitsun weeke.*

The Collect.

God which as, &c. *As vpon Whitsunday.*

The Epistle.

Now when the Apostles which. Act. 8.
verse 14. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Verely, verely I say vnto you. Iohn 10.
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

¶ *Trinity Sunday.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and euerlasting God, which hast giuen vnto vs thy seruants grace, by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternal Trinity,

Trinity, and in the power of the diuine Maiesty to worship the vnity: we beseech thee, that through the stedfastnesse of this faith: wee may euermore be defended from all aduersity, which liuest and reignest, &c.

The Epistle.

After this I looked, and behold. Reuel. 4.
verse 1. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

There was now a man of the. Iohn 3.
verse 1. vnto verse 16.

¶ The first Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GOd the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weakenesse of our mortall nature, can doe no good thing without thee, grant vs the helpe of thy grace, that in keeping of thy Commaundements we may please thee both in will and deed, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Beloued, let vs loue one. 1 Iohn 4.
verse 7. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

There was a certaine rich man. Luke 16.
verse 19. vnto the end.

¶ The ij. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LOrd, make vs to haue a perpetuall feare and loue of thy holy Name, for thou neuer failest to helpe and gouern them, whom thou doest bring vp in thy stedfast loue: grant this, &c.

The Epistle.

Marueile not my brethren, though. 1 Iohn 3.
verse 13. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

A certaine man made a great. Luke 14.
verse 16. vnto verse 25.

¶ The iij. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LOrd we beseech thee mercifully to heare vs, and vnto whom thou hast giuen an hearty desire to pray, grant that by thy mighty aid wee may be defended, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And submit your selues euery. 1 Pet. 5.
verse 5. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Then resorted vnto him all the. Luke 15.
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

¶ The iiij. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GOd the protectour of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy: increase and multiply vpon vs thy mercy, that thou being our Ruler and guide, we may so passe through things temporall, that we finally lose not the things eternall: grant this, O heauenly Father for Iesus Christs sake our Lord.

The Epistle.

For I count that the afflictions. Rom. 8.
verse 18. vnto verse 24.

The Gospel.

Be ye therefore mercifull as. Luk. 6.
verse 36. vnto verse 43.

¶ The v. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GRant Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may bee so peaceably ordered by thy gouernance, that thy Congregation may ioyfully serue thee in all godly quietnesse: through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally, be ye all of one mind. 1 Pet. 3.
verse 8. end in verse 15. And be ready.

The Gospel.

Then it came to passe as the. Luke 5.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

¶ The vi. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GOd, which hast prepared to them that loue thee, such good things as passe all mens vnderstanding: powre into our hearts such loue toward thee, that we loueing thee in all things, may obtaine thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire: through Iesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

Know ye not that all we which. Rom. 6.
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

For I say vnto you, Except your. Matth. 5.
verse 20. vnto verse 27.

¶ The vij. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LOrd of all power and might, which art the author and giuer of all good things, graffe in our hearts the loue of thy Name, increase in vs true religion, nourish vs with all goodnesse, and of thy great mercy keepe vs in the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I speake after the maner of man. Rom. 6.
verse 19. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

In those dayes when there was. Mark. 8.
verse 1. vnto verse 10.

¶ The viij. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GOd whose prouidence is neuer deceiued, we humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from vs all hurtfull things, and giue those things, which bee profitable for vs: through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Therefore brethren, we are debters. Rom. 8.
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Beware of false Prophets. Matth. 7.
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

¶ The ix. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GRant vs Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to thinke and doe alwayes such things as bee rightfull, that wee which cannot be without thee, may by thee be able to liue according to thy will, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreouer brethren, I would. 1. Cor. 10.
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

The Gospel.

And he said also vnto his. Luke 16.
verse 1. vnto verse 10.

¶ The x. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LEt thy mercifull eares, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble seruants: and that they may obtaine their petitions, make them to aske such things as shall please thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now concerning spirituall gifts. 1 Cor. 12.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

And when he was come neere. Luke 19.
verse 41. end in verse 47. at, and the high Priests.

¶ *The xx. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect

GOd which declarest thy Almighty power, most chiefely in shewing mercy and pity: giue vnto vs abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy promises, may be made partakers of thy heauenly treasure, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreouer brethren, I declare. 1 Cor. 15.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

He spake also this parable vnto. Luk. 18.
verse 9. vnto verse 15.

¶ *The xxi. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and euerlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to heare then we to pray, and art wont to giue more then either we desire or deserue: powre downe vpon vs the abundance of thy mercy, forgiuing vs those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giuing vnto vs that, that our prayer dare not presume to aske, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And such trust haue we through. 2 Cor. 3.
verse 4. vnto verse 10.

The Gospel.

And he departed againe. Marke 7.
verse 31. vnto the end.

¶ *The xxii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and mercifull God, of whose onely gift it commeth, that thy faithfull people doe vnto thee true and laudable seruice: Grant we beseech thee, that we may so runne to thy heauenly promises, that we faile not finally to attaine the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now to Abraham and his seed. Gal. 3.
verse 16. vnto verse 25.

The Gospel.

Blessed *are* the eyes which see. Luke 10.
verse 23. vnto verse 38.

The xxiii. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

ALmighty and euerlasting God, giue vnto vs the increase of faith, hope, and charity, and that we may obtaine that which thou doest promise, make vs to loue that which thou doest command, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I say, Walke in the Spirit. Gal. 5.
verse 16. vnto verse 25.

The Gospel.

And so it was when he went. Luke 17.
verse 11. vnto verse 20.

¶ *The xxv. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

KEep we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy continuall mercy, and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keepe vs euer by thy helpe, and leade vs to all things profitable to our saluation, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Yee see how large a letter. Galat. 6.
verse 11. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

No man can serue two masters. Matt. 6.
verse 24. vnto the end.

¶ *The xxvi. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

LOrd, wee beseech thee, let thy continuall pitie cleanse and defend thy Congregation: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserue it euermore by thy helpe and goodnesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Wherefore I desire that ye. Ephes. 3.
verse 13. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe the day after. Luk. 7.
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

¶ *The xxvii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

LOrd we pray thee, that thy grace may alwaies preuent and follow vs, and make vs continually to be giuen to all good workes, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I therefore being prisoner. Ephes. 4.
verse 1. vnto verse 7.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe that when. Luk. 14.
verse 1 vnto verse 12.

¶ *The xxviii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

LOrd, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to auoid the infections of the deuill, and with pure heart and mind to follow thee, the only God, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I thanke my God alwaies. 1 Cor. 1.
verse 4. vnto verse 9.

The Gospel.

But when the Pharisees had. Matth. 22.
verse 34. vnto the end.

The xix. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, forasmuch as without thee wee are not able to please thee: grant that the working of thy mercy may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

This I say therefore and testifie. Ephes. 4.
verse 17 vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Then he entred into a ship. Mat. 9.
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

¶ *The xx. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and mercifull God, of thy bountifull goodnesse keepe vs from all things that may hurt vs, that we being ready both in body and soule may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldest haue done, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Take heede therefore that ye. Ephes. 5.
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

The Gospel.

The kingdome of heauen is. Mat. 22.
verse 2. vnto verse 15.

¶ *The xxi. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

GRant we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy faithfull people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sinnes, and serue thee with a quiet mind, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The

The Epistle.

Finally my brethren be strong. Epes.6.
verse 10. vnto verse 21.

The Gospel.

And there was a certaine Ruler. Iohn.4.
verse 46. vnto the end.

¶ *The xxij. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

LOrd, we beseech thee to keepe thy household the Church in continuall godlinesse, that through thy protection it may be free from all aduersities, and deuoutly giuen to serue thee in good workes, to the glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

I thanke my God, *hauing*, Phil.1.
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Then came Peter to him. Matt.18.
verse 21. vnto the end.

¶ *The xxiij. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

GOd our refuge and strength which art the Author of all godlinesse, be ready to heare the deuout prayers of thy Church, and grant that those things which we aske faithfully, wee may obtaine effectually through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Brethren be followers of me. Phil.3.
verse 17. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Then went the Pharises and. Mat.22.
verse 15. vnto verse 23.

¶ *The xxiij. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

LOrd we beseech thee assoyle thy people from their offences, that through thy bountifull goodnesse we may be deliuered from the bands of all those sinnes which by our frailty we haue committed. Grant this, &c.

The Epistle.

We giue thankes to God. Col.1.
verse 3. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.

While he thus spake. Matth.9.
verse 18. vnto verse 27.

¶ *The xxv Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.

STirre vp, wee beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithfull people, that they plenteously bringing foorth the fruit of good workes, may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Iesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

Behold the daies come. Iere.23.
verse 5. vnto verse 9.

The Gospel.

When Iesus lift vp his eies. Iohn 6.
verse 5. vnto verse 15.

If there bee any moe Sundaies before Aduent then are, to supply the same, shall be taken the Collect, the Epistle, and the Gospel of some of those Sundayes that were omitted betweene the Epiphany and Septuagesima.

¶ *On Saint Andrewes day.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which didst giue such grace vnto thy holy Apostle S. Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and followed him without delay: Grant vnto vs all, that being called by thy holy word, may forthwith giue our selues obediently to follow thy holy Commandements, through the same Iesus Christ our

The Epistle.

For if thou shalt confesse. Rom.10.
verse 9. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

And Iesus walking by. Matth.4.
verse 18. vnto verse 23.

¶ *S. Thomas day.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and Euerlasting God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, diddest suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy Sonnes resurrection: grant vs so perfectly, and without all doubt to beleeue in thy Sonne Iesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight neuer bee reprooued. Heare vs, O Lord, through the same Iesus Christ, to whom, &c.

The Epistle.

Now therefore ye are no. Ephes.2.
verse 19. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

But Thomas one of the. Iohn 24.
verse 24. vnto the end.

¶ *Conuersion of S. Paul.*

The Collect.

GOd which hast taught all the world, through the preaching of thy blessed Apostle S. Paul, grant wee beseech thee, that we which haue his wonderful conuersion in remembrance, may follow and fulfill thy holy doctrine which he taught, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And Saul yet breathing out. Act.9.
verse 1. vnto verse 23.

The Gospel.

Then answered Peter, and said. Mat.19.
verse 27. vnto the end.

¶ *The purification of S. Mary the virgin.*

The Collect.

ALmighty and euerlasting God, we humbly beseech thy Maiesty, that as thy onely begotten Son was this day presented in the Temple, in the substance of our flesh: so grant that we may be presented vnto thee with pure and cleare mindes, by Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

¶ The same Epistle appointed the Sunday before.

The Gospel.

And when the daies of her. Luke 2
verse 22. end in verse 27. 28. And when the.

¶ *On S. Matthias day.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which in the place of the traitour Iudas, diddest chuse thy faithfull seruant Matthias, to be of the number of the twelue Apostles: Grant that thy Church, being alwayes preserued from false Apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithfull and true Pastours, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And in those daies Peter. Act 1
verse 15. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

At that time Iesus answered. Mat.11.
verse 25. vnto the end.

¶ *Annunciation of the virgin Mary.*

The Collect.

WE beseech thee, Lord, powre thy grace into our hearts, that as we haue knowne Christ thy Sons incarnation by the message of an Angel, so by his crosse and passion, we may be brought vnto the glorie of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epiſtle.

And the Lord ſpake againe vnto. Eſay 7.
verſe 10. vnto verſe 16.

The Goſpel.

And in the ſixth moneth. Luke 1.
verſe 26. vnto verſe 39.

¶ S. Markes day.

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which haſt inſtructed thy holy Church with the heauenly doctrine of thy Euangeliſt, S. Marke: giue vs grace that wee be not like children carried away with euery blaſt of vaine doctrine: but firmely to be eſtabliſhed in the truth of thy holy Goſpel, through Ieſus Chriſt, &c.

The Epiſtle.

But vnto euery one of vs is. Ephes. 4.
verſe 7. vnto verſe 17.

The Goſpel.

I am the true vine, and my. Iohn 15.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 12.

¶ On S. Philip and Iames day.

The Collect.

ALmighty God, whom truely to know, is euerlaſting life: grant vs perfectly to know thy Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, to be the way, the Truth, and the Life, as thou haſt taught S. Philip, and other the Apoſtles: through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Iames a ſeruant of God. Iames 1.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 13.

The Goſpel.

And he ſaid to his diſciples. Iohn 14.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 15.

¶ On S. Barnabas day.

The Collect.

LOrd Almighty, which haſt endued thy holy Apoſtle Barnabas with ſingular gifts of the holy Ghoſt: let vs not be deſtitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to vſe them alway to thine honour and glory: through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Then tidings of theſe things. Actes 11.
verſe 22. vnto the end.

The Goſpel.

This is my Commandement. Iohn 15.
verſe 12. vnto verſe 17.

¶ On S. Iohn Baptiſt day.

The Collect.

ALmighty God, by whoſe prouidence thy ſeruant Iohn Baptiſt was wonderfully borne, & ſent to prepare the way of thy Son our Sauiour, by preaching of penance; make vs to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truely repent according to his preaching, and after his example, conſtantly ſpeake the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently ſuffer for the truths ſake, through Ieſus Chriſt, &c.

The Epiſtle.

Comfort ye, comfort ye my. Iſai. 40.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 12.

The Goſpel.

Now Elizabeths time was come. Luke 1.
verſe 57. vnto the end.

¶ On S. Peters day.

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which by thy Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, haſt giuen to thy Apoſtle S. Peter many excellent gifts, and commandedſt him earneſtly to feed thy flocke: make (wee beſeech thee) all Biſhops and Paſtours diligently to preach thy holy Word, and the people obediently to follow the ſame, that they may receiue the crowne of euerlaſting glory, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

Now about that time Herod. Actes 12.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 12.

The Goſpel.

Now when Ieſus came. Matth. 16.
verſe 13. vnto verſe 20.

¶ On S. Iames day.

The Collect.

GRant, O merciſull God, that as thy holy Apoſtle S. Iames, leauing his father and all that he had without delay, was obedient vnto the calling of thy Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, and followed him: ſo we forſaking all worldly and carnall affections, may be euermore ready to follow thy Commandements, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

In thoſe dayes alſo came. Actes 11.
verſe 27. end chap. 12. in verſe 3. at, Then were the-

The Goſpel.

Then came to him the. Matth. 20.
verſe 20. vnto verſe 29.

¶ S. Bartholomew the Apoſtles day.

The Collect.

OAlmighty and euerlaſting God, which haſt giuen grace to thine Apoſtle S. Bartholomew truely to beleeue and preach thy Word: Graut we beſeech thee vnto thy Church, both to loue that hee beleeued, and to preach that hee taught, through Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The Epiſtle.

Thus by the hands of the. Actes 5.
verſe 12. vnto verſe 17.

The Goſpel.

And there aroſe alſo a ſtrife. Luke 22.
verſe 24. vnto verſe 31.

¶ On S. Matthewes day.

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which by thy bleſſed Sonne didſt call Matthew from the receit of cuſtome to be an Apoſtle and Euangeliſt: Grant vs grace to forſake all couetous deſires, and inordinate loue of riches, and to follow thy ſaid Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epiſtle.

Therefore ſeeing that we. 2. Cor. 4.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 7.

The Goſpel.

And as Ieſus paſſed foorth. Matth. 9.
verſe 9. vnto verſe 14.

¶ On S. Michael and all Angels.

The Collect.

EVerlaſting God, which haſt ordained and conſtituted the ſeruices of all Angels and men in a wonderfull order, mercifully grant that they which alwayes doe thee ſeruice in heauen, may by thy appointment ſuccour and defend vs in earth, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epiſtle.

And there was a battell. Reuel. 12.
verſe 7. vnto verſe 13.

The Goſpel.

The ſame time the Diſciples. Matth. 18.
verſe 1. vnto verſe 11.

¶ S. Luke the Euangeliſt.

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which calledſt Luke the Phyſician, whoſe praiſe is in the Goſpel, to be a Phyſician of the ſoule: it may pleaſe thee by the wholſome medicines of his doctrine to heale all the diſeaſes of our ſoules, through thy Sonne Ieſus, &c.

The Epiſtle.

But watch thou in all things. 2. Tim. 4.
verſe 5. vnto verſe 16.

For

The Gospel.

After these things the Lord. Luke 10.
verse 1. end in verse 7. at, Goe not from house.

¶ *Simon and Iude Apostles.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which hast builded thy Congregation vpon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Iesus Christ himselfe being the head corner stone; grant vs so to bee ioyned together in vnity of Spirit by their doctrine, that wee may bee made an holy Temple acceptable vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Iude a seruant of Iesus Christ. Iude.
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

The Gospel.

These things command. Iohn 15.
verse 17. vnto the end.

¶ *All Saints day.*

The Collect.

ALmighty God, which hast knit together thy Elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mysticall Bodie of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: grant vs grace so to follow thy holy Saints in all vertuous and godly liuing, that we may come to those vnspeakable ioyes which thou hast prepared for them that vnfainedly loue thee, through Iesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

And I saw another Angel come. Reuel. 7.
verse 2. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.

And when he saw the. Matth. 5.
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

The end of the Collects.

¶THE ORDER FOR THE ADMINISTRATION of the Lords Supper, or holy Communion.

SO many as intend to bee partakers of the holy Communion, shall signifie their names to the Curate ouer night, or else in the morning, before the beginning of Morning Prayer, or immediately after.

And if any of those be an open and notorious euill liuer, so that the Congregation by him is offended, or haue done any wrong to his neighbors by word or deed, the Curate hauing knowledge thereof, shal call him, and admonish him in any wise not to presume to come to the Lords Table, vntill he haue openly declared himselfe to haue truely repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he haue recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong vnto, or at the least, declare himselfe to be in full purpose so to doe, assoone as he conueniently may.

The same order shal the Curate vse with those betwixt whom he perceiueth malice and hatred to reigne, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, vntill he know them to be reconciled: and if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgiue from the bottome of his heart all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himselfe hath offended, and the other party will not be perswaded to a godly vnity, but remaine still in his frowardnes and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The Table hauing at the Communion time, a fayre white linnen cloth vpon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancell, where Morning and Euening Prayer be appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the North side of the Table, shall say the Lords Prayer, with this Collect following.

¶THE COMMVNION.

OVr Father which art in heauen, Hallowed bee thy Name. Thy Kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgiue vs our trespasses, as wee forgiue them that trespasse against vs. And lead vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill, Amen.

ALmighty God, vnto whom all hearts be open, all desires knowne, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly loue thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Priest rehearse distinctly all the ten Commandements, and the people kneeling, shal after euery Commandement, aske God mercy for their transgression of the same after this sort.*

Minister.

GOd spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt haue none other Gods but mee.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, and encline our hearts to keepe this Law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any grauen Image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heauen aboue, or in the earth beneath, or in the water vnder the earth. Thou shalt not bow downe to them nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a iealous God, and visit the sinnes of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy vnto thousands, in them that loue me, and keepe my Commandements.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vaine.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Sixe dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to doe: but the seuenth day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt doe no manner of worke, thou and thy son, & thy daughter, thy man-seruant, and thy maid-seruant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: For in sixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea and all that in them is, and rested the seuenth day: Wherefore the Lord blessed the seuenth day, and hallowed it.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

Miniſter.

Honour thy father and thy mother that thy dayes may bee long in the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

Miniſter.

Thou ſhalt doe no murther.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c,

Miniſter.

Thou ſhalt not commit adultery.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs,&c.

Miniſter.

Thou ſhalt not ſteale.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs. &c.

Miniſter.

Thou ſhalt not beare falſe witneſſe againſt thy neighbour.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

Miniſter.

Thou ſhalt not couet thy neighbours houſe, thou ſhalt not couet thy neighbours wife,nor his ſeruant, nor his maid, nor his oxe, nor his aſſe, nor any thing that is his.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs,and write all theſe thy Lawes in our hearts we beſeech thee.

¶ *Then ſhall follow the Collect for the day, with one of theſe two Collects following for the King, the Miniſter ſtanding vp, and ſaying,*

¶ Let vs pray.

ALmighty God, whoſe Kingdome is euerlaſting and power infinite,haue mercy vpon the whole Congregation, and ſo rule the heart of thy choſen ſeruant *Charles* our King and Gouernour, that hee (knowing whoſe Miniſter hee is) may aboue all things ſeeke thy honour and glory, and that wee his ſubiects (duly conſidering whoſe authority he hath) may faithfully ſerue, honour,and humbly obey him, in thee,and for thee,according to thy bleſſed Word and Ordinance,through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord,who with thee and the holy Ghoſt, liueth and reigneth euer one God, world without end. Amen.

ALmighty and euerlaſting God, we be taught by thy holy Word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and gouernance,and that thou doeſt diſpoſe and turne them as it ſeemeth beſt to thy godly wiſedome: we humbly beſeech thee ſo to diſpoſe & gouerne the heart of *Charles* thy ſeruant our King and Gouernour, that in all his thoughts, words, and works,he may euer ſeeke thy honour and glory,and ſtudy to preſerue thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godlineſſe. Grant this O merciſull Father,for thy deare Sonnes ſake Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

¶ *Immediately after the Collects,the Miniſter ſhall reade the Epiſtle, beginning thus.*

The Epiſtle written in the Chapter of

¶ *And the Epiſtle ended, he ſhall ſay the Goſpel, beginning thus.*

The Goſpel written in the Chapter of

¶ *And the Epiſtle and Goſpel being ended, ſhall be ſaid the Creed.*

IBeleeue in one God,the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth,and of all things viſible: and inuiſible, and in one Lord Ieſus Chriſt the onely begotten Son of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds,God of God,Light of Light,very God of very God,begotten not made,being of one ſubſtance with the Father,by whom al things were made: who for vs men,and for our ſaluation came downe from heauen, and was incarnate by the holy Ghoſt of the Virgin Mary, and was made man,and was crucified alſo for vs vnder Pontius Pilate. Hee ſuffered and was buried, and the third day he roſe againe according to the Scriptures,& aſcended into heauen, and ſitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he ſhall come again with glory to iudge both the quick and the dead: whoſe Kingdome ſhall haue no end. And I beleeue in the holy Ghoſt, the Lord and giuer of life,who proceedeth from the Father and the Sonne, who with the Father and the Sonne together is worſhipped and glorified, who ſpake by the Prophets. And I beleeue one Catholike & Apoſtolike Church. I acknowledge one Baptiſme for the remiſſion of ſinnes. And I looke for the reſurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, ſhall follow one of the Homilies already ſet foorth, or hereafter to be ſet foorth by common authority.

After ſuch Sermon, Homily, or exhortation, the Curate ſhall declare vnto the people, whether there be any holydaies or faſting daies the weeke following, and earneſtly exhort them to remember the poore, ſaying one or more of theſe ſentences following, as he thinketh moſt conuenient by his diſcretion.

Let your light ſo ſhine before men that they may ſee your good workes, and glorifie your Father which is in heauen. Matth. 5.16.

Lay not vp for your ſelues treaſure vpon the earth, where the ruſt and moath doeth corrupt: and where theeues breake thorow and ſteale, but lay vp for your ſelues treaſures in heauen, where neither ruſt nor moth doeth corrupt,and where theeues doe not breake thorow and ſteale. Matth. 6. 19,20.

Whatſoeuer ye would that men ſhould doe vnto you, euen ſo doe vnto them: for this is the Law and the Prophets. Matth. 7.12.

Not euery one that ſaith vnto me,Lord,Lord,ſhall enter into the Kingdome of heauen, but hee that doth the will of my Father which is in heauen. Matth. 7.21.

Zache ſtood forth,and ſaid vnto the Lord,Behold, Lord, the halfe of my goods I giue to thee poore, and if I haue done any wrong to any man, I reſtore foure-fold. Luke 19.8.

Who goeth a warfare at any time of his owne coſt? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flocke, and eateth not of the milke of the flocke? 1.Cor. 9.7.

If wee haue ſowen vnto you ſpirituall things, is it a great matter if wee ſhall reape your worldlie things? 1.Cor. 9. 11.

Doe yee not know, that they which miniſter about holy things, liue of the ſacrifice? and they which wait on the Altar, are partakers with the Altar? Euen ſo hath the Lord alſo ordained, that they which preach the Goſpel, ſhould liue of the Goſpel. 1.Cor. 9. 13.14.

He that ſoweth little, ſhall reape little: and hee that ſoweth plenteouſly,ſhal reape plenteouſly. Let euery man doe according as hee is diſpoſed in his heart, not grudging, or of neceſſity: For God loueth a cheerefull giuer. 2.Cor. 9.6,7.

Let him that is taught in the Word,miniſter vnto him that teacheth in all good things. Be not deceiued, God is not mocked: for whatſoeuer a man ſoweth that ſhall he reape. Gal. 6, 6,7.

While wee haue time, let vs doe good vnto all men, Gal. 6.10.

m, and ſpecially to them that are of the houſhold Faith.

Godlineſſe is great riches, if a man bee content th that he hath: for we brought nothing into the orld, neither may we carry any thing out.

Charge them which are rich in this world, that y be ready to giue, and glad to diſtribute, laying in ſtore for themſelues a good foundation a- inſt the time to come, that they may attaine eter- ll life.

God is not vnrighteous, that he will forget your orkes and labour that proceedeth of loue, which ie ye haue ſhewed for his Names ſake, which haue miſtred vnto the Saints, and yet doe miniſter.

To doe good, and to diſtribute forget not, for th ſuch ſacrifices God is pleaſed.

Whoſo hath this worlds good, and ſeeth his bro- er haue need, and ſhutteth vp his compaſsion from m, how dwelleth the loue of God in him?

Giue almes of thy goods, and turne neuer thy face om any poore man, and then the face of the Lord ll not be turned away from thee.

Be merciſull after thy power: if thou haſt much ue plenteouſly. If thou haſt little, doe thy dili- nce gladly to giue of that little: for ſo gathe- ſt thou thy ſelfe a good reward in the day of ne- ſsitie.

He that hath pitie on the poore, lenderh vnto the ord: and looke what he laieth out, it ſhall be ied him againe.

Bleſſed be the man that prouideth for the ſicke d needy: the Lord ſhall deliuer him in the time trouble.

Then ſhall the Church-wardens, or ſome other by them appointed gather the deuotion of the people and put the ſame into the poore mans boxe, and vpon the offering dayes appointed, euery man and woman ſhall pay to the Curate, the due and accuſtomed offerings. After which done, the Miniſter ſhall ſay;

Let vs pray for the whole ſtate of Chriſts Church militant here in earth.

ALmighty and euerliuing God, which by thy holy Apoſtle haſt taught vs to make prayers d ſupplications, and to giue thanks for all men: : humbly beſeech thee moſt mercifully (*to accept r almes and*) to receiue theſe our prayers, which e offer to thy Diuine Maieſtie, beſeeching thee inſpire continually the Vniuerſall Church with Spirit of trueth, vnity, and concord: and grant it all they that doe confeſſe thy holy Name, may ree in the trueth of thy holy Word, and liue in ty, and godly loue. We beſeech thee alſo to ſaue l defend all Chriſtian Kings, Princes, and Go- nours, and ſpecially thy ſeruant *Charles*, our g, that vnder him we may be godly and quietly erned: and grant vnto his whole Counſell, ſ to all that be put in authority vnder him, that y may truely and indifferently miniſter Iuſtice, he puniſhment of wickedneſſe and vice, and to maintenance of Gods true Religion and vertue. ie grace, (O heauenly Father) to all Biſhops, Pa- rs, and Curates, that they may both by their and Doctrine, ſet foorth thy true and liuelie ord, and rightly and duely adminiſter thy holy raments: And to all thy people giue thy hea- ly grace: and ſpecially to this Congregation e preſent, that with meeke heart and due reue- ce they may heare and receiue thy holy Word, ly ſeruing thee in holineſſe and righteouſneſſe all dayes of their life. And we moſt humbly be- h thee of thy goodneſſe, O Lord, to comfort and ſuccour all them which in this tranſitory life bee in trouble, ſorrow, need, ſickneſſe, or any other aduerſi- ty. Grant this, O Father, for Ieſus Chriſts ſake, our onely Mediatour and Aduocate. Amen.

Then ſhall follow this Exhortation at certaine times, when the Curate ſhall ſee the people negligent to come to the holy Communion.

WEe bee come together at this time, (dearely beloued brethren) to feed at the Lords Supper, vnto the which in Gods behalfe I bid you all that be here preſent, and beſeech you for the Lord Ieſus Chriſts ſake, that ye will not refuſe to come thereto, being ſo louingly called and bidden of God himſelfe. Ye know how grieuous and vnkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feaſt, decked his table with all kind of prouiſion, ſo that there lacketh nothing but the gueſts to ſit downe, and yet they which be called (without any cauſe) moſt vnthankefully refuſe to come. Which of you in ſuch a caſe would not be mooued? Who would not thinke a great iniury and wrong done vnto him? Wherefore, moſt dearely beloued in Chriſt, take ye good heede, leſt ye, withdrawing your ſelues from this holy Supper, prouoke Gods indignation againſt you. It is an eaſie matter for a man to ſay, I will not communicate, becauſe I am otherwiſe letted with worldly buſineſſe: but ſuch excuſes be not ſo eaſily accepted and allowed before God. If any man ſay; I am a grieuous ſinner, and therefore am afraid to come: Wherefore then doe you not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not aſhamed to ſay, you will not come? when yee ſhould returne to God, will you excuſe your ſelues and ſay, That you be not readie? Conſider earneſtly with your ſelues, how little ſuch fained excuſes ſhall auaile before God. They that refuſed the Feaſt in the Goſpel, becauſe they had bought a farme, or would trie their yokes of oxen, or becauſe they were married, were not ſo excuſed, but counted vnworthy of the heauenly Feaſt. I for my part am here preſent, and according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Chriſts behalfe, I exhort you, as you loue your owne ſalvation, that ye will bee partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Sonne of God did vouchſafe to yeeld vp his ſoule by death vpon the Croſſe for your health: euen ſo it is your dutie to receiue the Communion together in the remembrance of his death, as hee himſelfe commanded. Now if you will in no wiſe thus doe, conſider with your ſelues how great iniury you doe vnto God, and how ſore puniſhment hangeth ouer your heads for the ſame. And whereas ye offend God ſo ſore in refuſing this holy banquet, I admoniſh, exhort, and beſeech you, that vnto this vnkindneſſe yee will not adde any more: which thing yee ſhall doe, if ye ſtand by as gazers and lookers on them that doe communicate, and be not partakers of the ſame your ſelues. For what thing can this be accounted elſe then a further contempt and vnkindneſſe vnto God? Truely it is a great vnthankefulneſſe to ſay nay, when yee bee called: but the fault is much greater, when men ſtand by, and yee will neither eate nor drinke this holy Communion with others. I pray you what can this be elſe, but euen to haue the myſteries of Chriſt in deriſion? It is ſaid vnto all, Take ye and eat, Take and drinke ye all of this, doe this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance ſhall ye heare theſe words? what will this be elſe, but a neglecting, a diſpiſing, and mocking of the Teſtament of Chriſt? Wherefore rather then ye ſhould ſo doe, depart you hence, and

nine place to them that bee godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selues from whom yee depart. Yee depart from the Lords Table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heauenly food. These things if yee earnestly consider, yee shall by Gods grace returne to a better mind: for the obtaining whereof, we shall make our humble petitions while we shall receiue the holy Communion.

¶ *And sometime this shall be said also at the discretion of the Curate.*

DEarely beloued: for as much as our duety is to render vnto Almighty God our heauenly Father, most hearty thanks for that he hath giuen his Sonne our Sauiour Iesus Christ, not onely to die for vs, but also to be our spirituall food and sustenance, as it is declared vnto vs, as well by Gods Word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed body & blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receiue it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receiue it vnworthily: My duety is to exhort you to consider the dignitie of the holy mystery: and the great perill of the vnworthy receiuing thereof, and to search and examine your owne consciences, as you should come holy and cleane to a most godly and heauenly Feast, so that in no wise you come, but in the marriage garment required of God in holy Scripture, and so come and bee receiued as worthy partakers of such a heauenly Table. The way and meanes thereto is: First, to examine your liues and conuersation, by the rule of Gods Commandements, and whereinsoeuer ye shall perceiue your selues to haue offended, either by will, word, or deed, there bewaile your owne sinfull liues, and confesse your selues to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if yee shall perceiue your offences to bee such as bee not onely against God, but also against your neighbours: then ye shall reconcile your selues vnto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the vttermost of your powers, for all iniuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgiue other that haue offended you, as you would haue forgiuenesse of your offences at Gods hand: For otherwise the receiuing of the holy Communion doeth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the meanes aforesaid cannot quiet his owne conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsell, then let him come to me, or to some other discreet and learned minister of Gods word, and open his griefe, that he may receiue such ghostly counsell, aduice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieued, and that by the ministery of Gods word he may receiue comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and anoyding of all scruple and doubtfulnesse.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say this Exhortation.*

DEarely beloued in the Lord, yee that mind to come to the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Sauiour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all perions diligently to trie and examine themselues, before they presume to eate of that Bread and drinke of that Cup. (For as the benefit is great if with a true penitent heart and liuely faith wee receiue that holy Sacrament: For then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drinke his blood) then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in vs, we be one with Christ, and Christ with vs:) So is the danger great if we receiue the same vnworthily: for then we be guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Sauiour, we eat and drinke our owne damnation, not considering the Lords Body: wee kindle Gods wrath against vs, wee prouoke him to plague vs with diuers diseases, and sundry kindes of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his Word, an adulterer, or be in mallice, or enuie, or in any other grieuous crime, bewaile your sins, and come not to this holy Table, least after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the deuill enter into you, as he entred into Iudas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soule. Iudge therefore your selues (bretheren) that ye bee not iudged of the Lord. Repent you truely for your sins past: haue a liuely and stedfast faith in Christ our Sauiour. Amend your liues, and bee in perfect charity with all men, so shall yee bee meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And aboue all things yee must giue most humble and hearty thankes to God the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Sauiour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himselfe, euen to the death vpon the Crosse for vs miserable sinners, which lay in darkenesse and shadow of death, that hee might make vs the children of God, and exalt vs to euerlasting life. And to the end that wee should alway remember the exceeding great loue of our Master, and only Sauiour Iesus Christ thus dying for vs, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding hee hath obtained to vs: hee hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries as pledges of his loue, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore with the Father and the holy Ghost, let vs giue (as we are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selues wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serue him in true holinesse and righteousnesse all the dayes of our life.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receiue the holy Communion.*

YOu that doe truely and earnestly repent you of your sinnes, and bee in loue and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the Commandements of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw neere, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this Congregation here gathered together in his holy name, meekely kneeling vpon your knees.

¶ *Then shall this generall confession bee made in the name of all those that are minded to receiue the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the Ministers, or by the Priest himselfe, all kneeling humbly vpon their knees.*

ALmighty God, Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, Maker of all things, Iudge of all men, wee knowledge and bewaile our manifold sinnes and wickednesse, which we from time to time most grieuously haue committed by thought, word & deed, against thy Diuine Maiesty: prouoking most iustly thy wrath and indignation against vs: we doe earnestly repent, & be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grieuous vnto vs, the burthen of them is intolerable. Haue mercy vpon vs, haue mercy vpon vs, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonne our Lord Iesus Christs sake, forgiue vs

all

hat is paſt, and grant that wee may euer hereafſerue, and pleaſe thee in newneſſe of life, to the our and glory of thy Name, through Ieſus Chriſt Lord. Amen.

Then ſhall the Prieſt, or the Biſhop (being preſent) ſt and vp, and turning himſelfe to the people, y thus.

Almighty God, our heauenly Father, who of his great mercy haſt promiſed forgiueneſſe of ines to all them which with hearty repentance, id true faith turne vnto him: haue mercy vpon u, pardon and deliuer you from all your ſinnes, nfirme and ſtrengthen you in all goodneſſe, and ring you to euerlaſting life, through Ieſus Chriſt ur Lord. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the Prieſt alſo ſay.

¶ Heare what comfortable words our Sauiour hriſt ſaith to all that truely turne to him.

Come vnto mee all that trauaile, and be heauy laden, and I will refreſh you.

So God loued the world, that hee gaue his onely begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleeue in him, ſhould not periſh but haue life euerlaſting.

¶ Heare alſo what S. Paul ſaith.

This is a true ſaying, and worthy of all men to be receiued, that Ieſus Chriſt came into the world to ſaue ſinners.

¶ Heare alſo what S. Iohn ſaith.

If any man ſinne, wee haue an Aduocate with the Father, Ieſus Chriſt the righteous, and hee is the propitiation for our ſinnes.

¶ After which the Prieſt ſhall proceed, ſaying,

Lift vp your hearts.

Anſwere.

We lift them vp vnto the Lord.

Prieſt.

Let vs giue thankes vnto our Lord God.

Anſwere.

It is meet and right ſo to doe.

Prieſt.

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that wee ſhould at all times, and in all places, giue thankes vnto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty, euerlaſting God.

¶ Here ſhall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any ſpecially appointed: or elſe immediately ſhall follow.

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, &c.

¶ Proper Prefaces.

¶ Vpon Chriſtmaſſe day, and ſeuen dayes after.

BEcauſe thou diddeſt giue Ieſus Chriſt thine only Sonne to be borne as this day for vs, who by the operation of the holy Ghoſt, was made very man, of the ſubſtance of the Virgin Mary his mother, and that without ſpot of ſinne, to make vs cleane from all ſinne. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Vpon Eaſter day, and ſeuen dayes after.

BVt chiefly are wee bound to praiſe thee for the glorious reſurrection of thy Sonne Ieſus Chriſt our Lord: for he is the very Paſchall Lambe which was offered for vs, and hath taken away the ſinne of the world, who by his death hath deſtroyed death, and by his riſing to life againe, hath reſtored to vs euerlaſting life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Vpon Aſcenſion day, and ſeuen dayes after.

THrough thy moſt dearely beloued Sonne Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, who after his moſt glorious reſurrection, manifeſtly appeared to all his Apoſtles, and in their ſight aſcended vp into heauen to prepare a place for vs, that where hee is, thither might we alſo aſcend, and reigne with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Vpon Whitſunday and ſixe dayes after.

THrough Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, according to whoſe moſt true promiſe the holy Ghoſt came downe this day from heauen with a ſudden great ſound, as it had bin a mighty wind, in the likeneſſe of fiery tongues, lighting vpon the Apoſtles, to teach them, and to lead them to all trueth, giuing them both the gift of diuers languages, and alſo boldnes, with ſtruent zeale, conſtantly to preach the Goſpel vnto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darkeneſſe and errour, into the cleare light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Sonne Ieſus Chriſt. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Vpon the feaſt of Trinity onely.

IT is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we ſhould at all times, and in all places giue thankes vnto thee, O Lord, Almighty and euerlaſting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one only perſon, but three perſons in one ſubſtance. For that which we beleeue of the glory of the Father, the ſame we beleeue of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt, without any difference, or inequality: Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ After which Prefaces ſhall follow immediatly.

THerefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heauen, we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, euermore prayſing thee, and ſaying, holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hoſts, heauen and earth are full of thy glory, Glory bee to thee, O Lord moſt High.

¶ Then ſhall the Prieſt kneeling downe at Gods boord, ſay in the Name of all them that ſhall receiue the Communion, this prayer following.

WE doe not preſume to come to this thy Table (O mercifull Lord) truſting in our owne righteouſneſſe, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy ſo much as to gather vp the crumbes vnder thy Table: but thou art the ſame Lord, whoſe property is alwayes to haue mercy: Grant vs therefore, gracious Lord, ſo to eate the fleſh of thy deare Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, and to drinke his blood, that our ſinfull bodies may bee made cleane by his body, and our ſoules waſhed through his moſt precious blood, and that we may euermore dwell in him, and he in vs. Amen.

¶ Then the Prieſt ſtanding vp, ſhall ſay as followeth.

ALmighty God, our heauenly Father, which of thy tender mercy diddeſt giue thine onely Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, to ſuffer death vpon the Croſſe for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himſelfe once offered) a full, perfect, and ſufficient ſacrifice, oblation and ſatisfaction for the ſins of the whole world, and did inſtitute, and in his holy Goſpel command vs to continue a perpetuall memory of that his precious death, vntill his comming againe: heare vs, O mercifull Father, we beſeech thee, and grant, that we receiuing theſe thy creatures of bread and wine according to thy Sonne our Sauiour Ieſus Chriſts holy inſtitution, in remembrance of his death and paſſion, may bee partakers of his moſt bleſſed body and blood, who in the ſame night that hee was betrayed, tooke bread, and when hee had giuen thankes, he brake it, and gaue it to his diſciples, ſaying Take, eate, this is my body which is giuen for you: doe this in remembrance of me. Likewiſe after ſupper he tooke the cup, and when hee had giuen thankes, he gaue it to them, ſaying, Drinke ye all of this, for this is my blood of the New Teſtament,

which is ſhed for you, and for many, for the remiſſion of ſinnes: doe this as oft as yee ſhall drinke it in remembrance of me.

¶ Then ſhall the Miniſter firſt receiue the Communion in both kinds himſelfe, and next deliuer it to other Miniſters (if any be there preſent) that they may helpe the chiefe Miniſter, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he deliuereth the bread, he ſhall ſay.

The body of our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, which was giuen for thee, preſerue thy body and ſoule into euerlaſting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Chriſt died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thankeſgiuing.

¶ And the Miniſter that deliuereth the cup ſhall ſay.

The blood of our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, which was ſhed for thee, preſerue thy body and ſoule into euerlaſting life: and drinke this in remembrance that Chriſts blood was ſhed for thee, and be thankfull.

¶ Then ſhall the Prieſt ſay the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him euery petition. After ſhall be ſaid as followeth.

O Lord and heauenly Father, wee thy humble ſeruants, entirely deſire thy Fatherly goodnes, mercifully to accept this our ſacrifice of praiſe and thankeſgiuing, moſt humbly beſeeching thee to graunt, that by the merits and death of thy Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, and through faith in his blood, we, and all thy whole Church, may obtaine remiſsion of our ſinnes, and all other benefits of his paſsion. And here wee offer and preſent vnto thee, O Lord, our ſelues, our ſoules and bodies, to be a reaſonable, holy, and liuely ſacrifice vnto thee, humbly beſeeching thee, that all we which bee partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heauenly benediction. And although we be vnworthy, through our manifold ſins, to offer vnto thee any ſacrifice: yet we beſeech thee to accept this our bounden dutie and ſeruice, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, by whom, and with whom in the vnity of the holy Ghoſt, all honour and glory be vnto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end, Amen.

¶ Or this.

ALmighty and euerliuing God, we moſt heartily thanke thee, for that thou doeſt vouchſafe to feed vs, which haue duely receiued theſe holy myſteries, with the ſpirituall foode of the moſt precious body and blood of thy Son our Sauiour Ieſus Chriſt, and doeſt aſſure vs thereby of thy fauour and goodneſſe toward vs, and that we be very members incorporate in thy myſticall body, which is the bleſſed company of all faithfull people, and bee alſo heires through hope, of thy euerlaſting kingdome, by the merites of the moſt precious death and paſsion of thy deare Sonne: We now moſt humbly beſeech thee, O heauenly Father, ſo to aſsiſt vs with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowſhip, and doe all ſuch good workes as thou haſt prepared for vs to walke in, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, to whom with thee, and the holy Ghoſt, bee all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall be ſaid, or ſung.

GLory be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praiſe thee, we bleſſe thee, we worſhip thee, wee glorifie thee, wee giue thankes to thee, for thy great glory, O Lord God heauenly King, God the Father Almighty: O Lord, the only begotten Sonne Ieſu Chriſt, O Lord God, Lambe of God, Sonne of the Father, that takeſt away the ſinnes of the world, haue mercy vpon vs. Thou that takeſt away the ſinnes of the word, haue mercy vpon vs. Thou that takeſt away the ſins of the world, receiue our prayer. Thou that ſitteſt at the right hand of God the Father, haue mercy vpon vs. For thou onely art holy, thou onely art the Lord, thou only, O Chriſt, with the holy Ghoſt, art moſt high in the glory of God the Father.

¶ Then the Prieſt or Biſhop if hee bee preſent, ſhall let them depart with this bleſsing.

THe peace of God which paſſeth all vnderſtanding, keepe your hearts and mindes in the knowledge and loue of God, and of his Sonne Ieſus Chriſt our Lord: and the bleſsing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghoſt, bee amongſt you, and remaine with you alwayes. Amen.

¶ Collects to be ſaid after the Offertory when there is no Communion, euery ſuch day one. And the ſame may be ſaid alſo as often as occaſion ſhall ſerue, after the Collects either of Morning and Euening Prayer, Communion, or Letany, by the diſcretion of the Miniſter.

ASſiſt vs mercifully, O Lord, in theſe our ſupplications and prayers, and diſpoſe the way of thy ſeruants, towards the attainement of euerlaſting ſaluation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may euer be defended by thy moſt gracious and ready helpe, through Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

ALmighty Lord and euerlaſting God, vouchſafe we beſeech thee, to direct, ſanctifie and gouerne both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy Lawes, and in the workes of thy Commandements, that through thy moſt mighty protection, both here and euer, wee may be preſerued in body and ſoule, through our Lord and Sauiour Ieſus Chriſt. Amen.

GRant, we beſeech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we haue heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace bee ſo grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring foorth in vs the fruit of good liuing, to the honour and praiſe of thy Name, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

PReuent vs, O Lord, in all our doings with thy moſt gracious fauour, and further vs with thy continuall helpe, that in all our workes begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtaine euerlaſting life, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

ALmighty God the fountaine of all wiſedome, which knoweſt our neceſsities before we aſke and our ignorance in asking: wee beſeech thee to haue compaſsion vpon our infirmities, and thoſe things, which for our vnworthineſſe we dare not, and for our blindneſſe wee cannot aſke, vouchſafe to giue vs, for the worthineſſe of thy Sonne Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

ALmighty God, which haſt promiſed to heare the petitions of them that aſke in thy Sonnes Name, we beſeech thee, mercifully to encline thine eares to vs, that haue made now our prayers and ſupplications vnto thee, and grant that thoſe things which wee haue faithfully aſked accordīg to thy will, may effectually be obtained to the reliefe of our neceſsity, and to the ſetting foorth of thy glory, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ Vpon

¶ *Vpon the holy dayes(if there be no Communion) all be ſaid all that is appointed at the Communion, vntill the end of the Homily, concluding with the generall prayer) for the whole ſtate of Chriſts Church militant heere in earth) and one or moe of theſe Collects before rehearſed, as occaſion ſhal ſerue. And there ſhall bee no celebration of the Lords ſupper, except there be a good number to Communicate with the Prieſt, according to his diſcretion.*

And if there be not aboue twenty perſons in the Pariſh of diſcretion to receiue the Communion, yet there ſhall be no Communion, except foure or three at the leaſt Communicate with the Prieſt.

And in Cathedrall or Collegiate Churches, where be many Prieſts and Deacons, they ſhall all receiue the Communion with the Miniſter euery Sunday at the leaſt, except they haue a reaſonable cauſe to the contrary.

And to take away the ſuperſtition which any perſon hath or might haue in the Bread and Wine, it ſhal ſuffice that the Bread be ſuch as is vſually to be eaten at the Table with other meats, but the beſt and the pureſt Wheate bread that conueniently may be gotten. And if any of the Bread and Wine remaine, the Curate ſhall haue it to his owne vſe.

The Bread and Wine for the Communion ſhall be prouided by the Curate and Church-Wardens, at the charges of the Pariſh, and the Pariſh ſhall bee diſcharged of ſuch ſummes of mony, or other duties, which hitherto they haue payd for the ſame by order of their houſes euery Sunday.

And note, that euery Pariſhioner ſhall Communicate at the leaſt three times in the yeere, of which Eaſter to be one, and ſhall alſo receiue the Sacraments, & other Rites, according to the order in this Booke appointed. And yearely at Eaſter euery Pariſhioner ſhall reckon with his Parſon, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their Deputie, or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Eccleſiaſticall duties, accuſtomably due then, and at that time to be paid.

¶ THE ADMINISTRATION OF BAPTISME to be vſed in the Church.

IT appeareth by ancient Writers that the Sacrament of Baptiſme in the old time was not commonly miniſtred, but at two times in the yeere; At Eaſter and Whitſuntide: At which times it was openly miniſtred in the preſence of all the Congregation: which cuſtome now being growne out of vſe (although it cannot for many conſiderations be well reſtored againe) it is thought good to follow the ſame, as nere as conueniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admoniſhed, that it is moſt conuenient that Baptiſme ſhould not be adminiſtred, but vpon Sundayes, and other holy dayes, when the moſt number of people may come together, as well for that the Congregation there preſent may teſtifie the receiuing of them that be newly baptized, into the number of Chriſts Church, as alſo becauſe in the Baptiſme of Infants, euery man preſent may be put in remembrance of his owne profeſſion made to God in his Baptiſme. For which cauſe alſo it is expedient that Baptiſme be miniſtred in the Engliſh tongue: Neuertheleſſe (if neceſſity ſo require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

When there are children to be baptized vpon the Sunday or holy day, the Parents ſhall giue knowledge ouer night, or in the morning afore the beginning of morning Prayer to the Curate. And the Godfathers, Godmothers and people with the children muſt be ready at the Font, either immediatly after the laſt Leſſon at Morning Prayer, or elſe immediately after the Laſt leſſon at Euening Prayer, as the Curate by his diſcretion ſhall appoint. And then ſtanding there, the Prieſt ſhall aske whether the children be baptized or no. If they anſwere, No, then ſhall the Prieſt ſay thus.

DEarely beloued, foraſmuch as all men be conceiued and borne in ſin, and that our Sauiour Chriſt ſaith, None can enter into the Kingdome of God, except he be regenerate and borne a new of water and the holy Ghoſt, I beſeech you to call vpon God the Father through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to theſe children that thing, which by nature they cannot haue, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghoſt, and receiued into Chriſts holy Church, and be made liue ly members of the ſame.

¶ *Then ſhall the Prieſt ſay,*

¶ Let vs pray.

ALmighty & euerlaſting God, which of thy great mercy didſt ſaue Noe and his family in the Arke from periſhing by water, and alſo didſt ſafely leade the children of Iſrael thy people thorow the Red Sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptiſme: and by the baptiſme of thy welbeloued Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, didſt ſanctifie the flood Iordan, and all other waters, to the myſticall waſhing away of ſinne: wee beſeech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully looke vpon theſe children, ſanctifie them, and waſh them with the holy Ghoſt, that they being deliuered from thy wrath, may be receiued into the Arke of Chriſts Church, and being ſtedfaſt in faith, ioyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may ſo paſſe the waues of this troubleſome world that finally they may come to the land of euerlaſting life, there to reigne with thee world without end, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

ALmighty and immortall God, the aide of all that need, the helper of all that flee vnto thee for ſuccour, the life of them that beleeue, and the reſurrection of the dead: we call vpon thee for theſe infants that they comming to thy holy baptiſme, may receiue remiſſion of their ſins by ſpirituall regeneration. Receiue them (O Lord) as thou haſt promiſed by thy welbeloued Sonne, ſaying, Aſke, and you ſhall haue: ſeeke, and you ſhall finde: knocke, and it ſhalbe opened vnto you. So giue now vnto vs that aſke: let vs that ſeeke, finde: open the gate vnto vs that knocke: that theſe Infants may enioy ſ euerlaſting benediction of thy heauenly waſhing, and may come to the eternall kingdome, which thou haſt promiſed by Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

¶ *Then*

¶ *Then the Prieſt ſhall ſay.*

Heare the words of the Goſpel written by Saint Marke in the tenth Chapter.

AT a certaine time they brought children vnto Chriſt that he ſhould touch them, and his diſciples rebuked thoſe that brought them. But when Ieſus ſaw it, he was diſpleaſed, and ſaid vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto me, and forbid them not, for to ſuch belongeth the Kingdome of God. Verely I ſay vnto you, Whoſoeuer doth not receiue the Kingdome of God as a little child, he ſhall not enter therein. And when hee had taken them vp in his armes, he put his hands vpon them, and bleſſed them.

¶ *After the Goſpel is read, the Miniſter ſhall make this briefe exhortation vpon the words of the Goſpel.*

FRiends, you heare in this Goſpel the words of our Sauiour Chriſt, that he commanded the children to be brought vnto him, how he blamed thoſe that would haue kept them from him, how he exhorteth all men to follow their innocency. You perceiue how by his outward geſture and deed hee declared his good will toward them, for hee embraced them in his armes, hee laid his hands vpon them, and bleſſed them. Doubt yee not therefore, but earneſtly beleeue that hee will likewiſe fauourably receiue theſe preſent infants, that he will embrace them with the armes of his mercy, that he wil giue vnto them the bleſſing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his euerlaſting kingdome, wherefore wee being thus perſwaded of the good will of our heauenly Father toward theſe infants declared by his Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, and nothing doubting but that he fauorably alloweth this charitable worke of ours in bringing theſe children to his holy Baptiſme, let vs faithfully and deuoutly giue thankes vnto him, and ſay,

ALmighty and euerlaſting God, heauenly Father, we giue thee humble thanks, for that thou haſt vouchſafed to call vs to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee, increaſe this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore: giue thy holy Spirit to theſe infants, that they may be borne againe, and bee made heires of euerlaſting ſaluation through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now, and for euer. Amen.

¶ *Then the Prieſt ſhall ſpeake vnto the Godfathers and Godmothers on this wiſe.*

WEl beloued friends yee haue brought theſe children here to be baptized, yee haue prayed that our Lord Ieſus Chriſt would vouchſafe to receiue them, to lay his hands vpon them, to bleſſe them, to releaſe them of their ſinnes, to giue them the kingdome of heauen and euerlaſting life. Yee haue heard alſo, that our Lord Ieſus Chriſt hath promiſed in his Goſpel, to grant all theſe things that yee haue prayed for: which promiſe he for his part will moſt ſurely keepe and performe. Wherfore after this promiſe made by Chriſt, theſe Infants muſt alſo faithfully for their part promiſe by you that be their ſureties, that they will forſake the deuill and all his workes, and conſtantly beleeue Gods holy Word, and obediently keepe his Commandements.

¶ *Then ſhall the Prieſt demand of the Godfathers and Godmothers theſe queſtions following.*

DOeſt thou forſake the deuill & all his workes, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all couetous deſires of the ſame, the carnall deſires of the fleſh, ſo that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Anſwere.

I forſake them all.

Miniſter.

Doeſt thou beleeue in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth? and in Ieſus Chriſt his onely begotten Son our Lord? and that he was conceiued by the holy Ghoſt, borne of the Virgin Mary, that he ſuffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went downe into hell, and alſo did riſe againe the third day, that he aſcended into heauen, and ſitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence ſhall come againe at the end of the world to iudge the quicke and the dead? and doſt thou beleeue in the holy Ghoſt, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remiſſion of ſinnes, the reſurrection of the fleſh, and euerlaſting life after death?

Anſwere.

All this I ſtedfaſtly beleeue.

Miniſter.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Anſwere.

That is my deſire.

¶ *Then ſhall the Prieſt ſay.*

OMercifull God, grant that the old Adam in theſe children may be ſo buried, that the new man my be raiſed vp in them, Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit may liue and grow in them, Amen.

Grant that they may haue power and ſtrength to haue victory, and to triumph againſt the deuill, the world, and the fleſh, Amen.

Graue that whoſoeuer is here dedicated to thee, by our Office and Miniſtery, may alſo bee endued with heauenly vertues, and euerlaſtingly rewarded through thy mercy, O bleſſed Lord God, who doeſt liue and gouerne all things, world without end, Amen.

ALmighty euerliuing God, whoſe moſt dearly beloued Son Ieſus Chriſt, for the forgiueneſſe of our ſinnes, did ſhed out of his moſt precious ſide both water and blood, and gaue commandement to his Diſciples, that they ſhould goe teach all nations, and baptize them, in the Name of the Father the Son, and of the holy Ghoſt: Regard, we beſeech thee, the ſupplications of thy Congregation, and grant that all thy ſeruants which ſhall be baptized in this water, may receiue the fulneſſe of thy grace, and euer remaine in the number of thy faithfull and elect children, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

¶ *Then ſhall the Prieſt take the child in his hands and aske the name: and naming the child ſhall dip it in the water, ſo it be diſcretely and warily done, ſaying,*

NI baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt. Amen.

¶ *And if the child be weake, it ſhal ſuffice to powre water vpon it, ſaying the foreſaid words.*

N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt. Amen.

¶ *Then the Prieſt ſhall make a Croſſe vpon the childs forehead, ſaying,*

WEe receiue this child into the Congregation of Chriſts flocke, and doe ſigne him with the ſigne of the Croſſe, in token that hereafter hee ſhall not be aſhamed to confeſſe the faith of Chriſt crucified, and manfully to fight vnder his banner, againſt

inſt ſinne, the world, and the deuill, and to con-
ue Chriſts faithfull ſouldier and ſeruant vnto his
's end. Amen.

¶ *Then ſhall the Prieſt ſay.*

Eeing now, dearely beloued brethren, that theſe
children bee regenerate, and graſted into the bo-
of Chriſts Congregation, let vs giue thankes vnto
d for theſe benefits, & with one accord make our
yers vnto Almighty God, that they may lead the
t of their life according to this beginning.

¶ *Then ſhall be ſaid,*

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

¶ *Then ſhall the Prieſt ſay.*

WE yeeld thee hearty thankes, moſt mercifull
Father, that it hath pleaſed thee to regene-
te this Infant with thy holy Spirit, to receiue him
r thine owne child by adoption, and to incorpo-
te him into thy holy Congregation. And humbly
e beſeech thee to grant, that he being dead vnto
n and liuing vnto righteouſnes, and being buried
:th Chriſt in his death, may crucifie the old man,
.d vtterly aboliſh the whole body of ſinne that as
· is made partaker of the death of thy Sonne, ſo he
ay be partaker of his reſurrection: ſo that finally,
ith the reſidue of thy holy Congregation, he may
e inheritor of thine euerlaſting kingdome, through
hriſt our Lord. Amen.

At the laſt end, the Prieſt calling the Godfathers and Godmothers together, ſhall ſay this Exhortation following.

FOraſmuch as theſe children haue promiſed by
you to forſake the deuill and all his works, to
beleeue in God, and to ſerue him, you muſt remem-
ber, that it is your parts and duties, to ſee that theſe
infants be taught, ſo ſoone as they ſhall be able to
learne, what a ſolemne vow, promiſe, & profeſsion
they haue made by you. And that they may know
theſe things the better, yee ſhall call vpon them to
heare Sermons, and chiefely you ſhall prouide, that
they may learne the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and
the tenne Commandements in the Engliſh tongue,
and all other things which a Chriſtian man ought
to know and beleeue to his ſoules health, and that
theſe children may bee vertuouſly brought vp to
leade a godly and a Chriſtian life, remembring al-
waies, that Baptiſme doth repreſent vnto vs our
profeſsion, which is to follow the example of our
Sauiour Chriſt, and to be made like vnto him, that
as he died and roſe againe for vs, ſo ſhould we that
are baptized, die from ſinne, and riſe againe vnto
righteouſneſſe, continually mortifying all our euil
and corrupt affections, and dayly proceeding in all
vertue and godlineſſe of liuing.

¶ *The Miniſter ſhall command that the children be brought to the Biſhop to be confirmed of him ſo ſoone as they can ſay in their vulgar tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer and the ten Commandements, and be further inſtructed in the Catechiſme ſet forth for that purpoſe, according as is there expreſſed.*

¶ OF THEM THAT ARE TO BE BAPtized in priuate houſes in time of neceſsitie, by the *Miniſter of the Pariſh, or any other lawfull* Miniſter that can be procured.

THe Paſtors and Curats ſhall often admoniſh the people, that they deferre not the Baptiſme of infants any longer then the Sunday or other holy day next after the child bee borne, vnleſſe vpon a great and reaſonable cauſe declared to the Curate, and by him approued.

And alſo they ſhall warne them, that without great cauſe and neceſſitie, they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houſes. And when great need ſhall compell them ſo to doe, then Baptiſme ſhall be adminiſtred on this faſhion.

Firſt, let the lawfull Miniſter and them that bee preſent, call vpon God for his grace, and ſay the Lords prayer, if time will ſuffer. And then the child being named by ſome one that is preſent, the ſaid lawfull Miniſter ſhall dip it in water, or powre water vpon it, ſaying theſe words.

N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt. Amen.

And let them not doubt, but that the child ſo baptized is lawfully and ſufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized againe. But yet nenertheleſſe, if the childe, which is after this ſort baptized, doe afterward liue, it is expedient that it be brought into the Church, to the intent that if the Prieſt or Miniſter of the ſame Pariſh did himſelfe baptize that child, the Congregation may be certified of the true forme of Baptiſme by him priuately before vſed. Or if the child were baptized by any other lawfull Miniſter, that then the Miniſter of the Pariſh, where the child was borne or chriſtened, ſhall examine and try whether the childe be lawfully baptized or no. In which caſe, if thoſe that bring any childe to the Church, doe anſwere, that the ſame childe is already baptized, then ſhall the Miniſter examine them further, ſaying,

By whom was the Child baptized?

Who was preſent when the Child was baptized?

And becauſe ſome things eſſentiall to this Sacrament may happen to bee omitted through feare or haſte in ſuch times of extremity: therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was the Child baptized?

With what words was the child baptized?

Whether thinke you the child to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

And if the Miniſter ſhall find by the anſweres of ſuch as bring the child, that all things were done as they ought to be, then ſhall not he chriſten the Child againe, but ſhall receiue him as one of the flocke of the true Chriſtian people, ſaying thus.

I Certifie you, that in this caſe all is well done, and according to due order, concerning the baptizing of this child, which being borne in originall ſinne, and in the wrath of God, is now by the lauer of Regeneration in Baptiſme, receiued into the number of the children of God, and heires of euerlaſting life. For our Lord Ieſus Chriſt doth not deny his grace and mercy to ſuch infants, but moſt louingly doe call them vnto him, as the holy Goſpel doth witneſſe to our comfort on this wiſe.

AT a certaine time they brought children vnto Chriſt, that he ſhould touch them, and his diſciples rebuked thoſe that brought them. But when Ieſus ſaw it, he was diſpleaſed, and ſaid vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto mee, and forbid them not, for to ſuch belongeth the kingdome of God. Verely I ſay vnto you, Whoſoeuer doth not receiue the Kingdome of God as a little child, hee ſhall not enter therein. And when hee had taken them vp in his armes, he put his hands vpon them, and bleſſed them.

¶ *After the Goſpel is read, the Miniſter ſhall make this Exhortation vpon the words of the Goſpel.*

FRiends, you heare in this Goſpel the words of our Sauiour Chriſt, that he commanded the children to be brought vnto him, how he blamed thoſe that would haue kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Yee perceiue how by his outward geſture and deed hee declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them in his armes, he laid his hands vpon them, and bleſſed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earneſtly beleeue, that he hath likewiſe fauourably receiued this preſent Infant, that he hath embraced him with the armes of his mercy, that he hath giuen vnto him the bleſſing of eternall life, and made him partaker of his euerlaſting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perſwaded of the good will of our heauenly Father, declared by his Sonne Ieſus Chriſt towards this Infant, let vs faithfully and deuoutly giue thankes vnto him, and ſay the prayer which the Lord himſelfe taught, and in declaration of our faith, let vs recite the Articles contained in our Creed.

¶ *Here the Miniſter with the Godfathers and Godmothers ſhall ſay.*

Our father which art in heauen, &c.

¶ *Then ſhall the Prieſt demand the name of the child: which being to the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the Miniſter ſhall ſay,*

Doeſt thou in the name of this child forſake the deuill and all his workes, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all the couetous deſires of the ſame, the carnall deſires of the fleſh, and not to follow and be led by them?

Anſwere.

I forſake them all.

Miniſter.

Doeſt thou in the name of this child profeſſe this faith, to beleeue in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth? And in Ieſus Chriſt his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? And that hee was conceiued by the holy Ghoſt, borne of the Virgin Mary, that he ſuffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went downe into hell, and alſo did riſe againe the third day, that he aſcended into heauen, and ſitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he ſhall come againe at the end of the world, to iudge the quicke and the dead? And doe you in his Name beleeue in the holy Ghoſt, the holy Catholike Church, the communion of Saints, the remiſſion of ſinnes, reſurrection, and euerlaſting life after death?

Anſwere.

All this I ſtedfaſtly beleeue.

¶ Let vs pray.

ALmighty and euerlaſting God, heauenly Father, we giue thee humble thankes, for that thou haſt vouchſafed to call vs vnto the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: increaſe this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore. Giue thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being borne again, and being made heire of euerlaſting ſalnation, through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, may continue thy ſeruant, and attaine thy promiſe, through the ſame our Lord Ieſus Chriſt thy Sonne, who liueth and reigneth with thee in the vnity of the ſame holy Spirit euerlaſtingly. Amen.

¶ *Then ſhall the Miniſter make this Exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.*

FOraſmuch as this child hath promiſed by you, to forſake the deuill and all his workes, to beleeue in God, and to ſerue him: you muſt remember that it is your part and duty, to ſee that this Infant be taught ſo ſoone as he ſhalbe able to learne, what a ſolemne vow, promiſe, and profeſſion hee hath made by you. And that he may know theſe things the better, ye ſhall call vpon him to heare Sermons, and chiefely you ſhall prouide that he may learne the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandements in the Engliſh tongue, and all other things which a Chriſtian man ought to know and beleeue to his ſoules health, and that this child may be vertuouſly brought vp, to lead a godly and Chriſtian life, remembring alway that Baptiſme doth repreſent vnto vs our profeſſion, which is, to follow the example of our Sauiour Chriſt, and bee made like vnto him, that as he died and roſe againe for vs: ſo ſhould we which are baptized, die from ſinne, and riſe againe vnto righteouſnes, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, & daily proceeding in all vertue and godlineſſe of liuing.

And ſo foorth, as in publike Baptiſme.

¶ *But if they which bring the Infants to the Church, doe make ſuch vncertaine anſweres to the Prieſts queſtions, as that it cannot appeare that the child was baptized with water,* In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt, (*which are eſſentiall parts of Baptiſme*) *then let the Prieſt baptize it in forme aboue written, concerning publike Baptiſme, ſauing that at the dipping of the Child in the Font he ſhall vſe this forme of words.*

If thou be not already baptized. N. I baptize thee, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt. Amen.*

¶ The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands vpon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith according to the Catechiſme following.

TO the end that Confirmation may be miniſtred, to the edifying of ſuch as ſhall receiue it (according to S. Paules doctrine, who teacheth, that all things ſhould be done in the Church, to the edification of the ſame) it is thought good that none hereafter ſhall be confirmed, but ſuch as can ſay the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten Commandements, and can alſo anſwere to ſuch queſtions of the ſhort Catechiſme, as the Biſhop (or ſuch as he ſhall appoint) ſhall by his diſcretion appoſe them in. And this order is moſt conuenient to be obſerued for diuers conſiderations.

Firſt,

firſt, becauſe when children come to the yeres of diſcretion, and haue learned what their Godfathres and mothers promiſed for them in Baptiſme, they may then themſelues with their owne mouth, and with their owne conſent, openly before the Church ratifie and confirme the ſame: and alſo promiſe that by the grace of God, they will euermore endeuour themſelues faithfully to obſerue and keepe ſuch things, as they by their owne mouth and confeſſion haue aſſented vnto.

Secondly, forasmuch as Confirmation is minſtred vnto them that are baptized, that by impoſition of hands and prayer, they may receiue ſtrength and defence againſt all temptations to ſinne, and the aſſaults of the world and the deuill, it is moſt meet to bee minſtred when the children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their owne fleſh, partly by the aſſaults of the world and the deuill, they begin to be in danger to fall into ſundry kinds of ſinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the vſage of the Church in times paſt, whereby it was ordained that confirmation ſhould bee minſtred to them that were of perfect age, that they being inſtructed in Chriſts religion, ſhould openly profeſſe their owne faith, and promiſe to be obedient vnto the will of God.

And that no man ſhall thinke that any detriment ſhall come to children by deferring of their Confirmation, be ſhall know for truth, that it is certaine by Gods Word, that children being baptized, haue all things neceſſary for their ſaluation, and be vndoubtedly ſaued.

¶ A Catechiſme, that is to ſay, An inſtruction to be learned of euery childe, before hee bee brought to be confirmed by the Biſhop.

Queſtion.

WHat is your name?

Anſwere. N. or M.

Queſtion.

Who gaue you this name?

Anſwere.

My Godfathers and Godmothers, in my Baptiſme, wherein I was made a member of Chriſt, the child of God, and an inheritour of the Kingdome of heauen.

Queſtion.

What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?

Anſwere.

They did promiſe and vow three things in my name. Firſt, that I ſhould forſake the deuill and all his workes, the pompes and vanities of the wicked world, and all the ſinfull luſts of the fleſh. Secondly, that I ſhould beleeue all the Articles of the Chriſtian Faith. And thirdly, that I ſhould keepe Gods holy Will and Commandements, and walke in the ſame all the dayes of my life.

Queſtion.

Doeſt thou not thinke that thou art bound to beleeue, and to doe as they haue promiſed for thee.

Anſwere.

Yes verely, and by Gods help ſo I wil. And I heartily thanke our heauenly Father, that he hath called mee to this ſtate of ſaluation, thorow Ieſus Chriſt our Sauiour, & I pray to God to giue me his grace, that I may continue in the ſame vnto my liues end.

Queſtion. Rehearſe the Articles of thy beliefe.

Anſwere.

I Beleeue in God, the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth. And in Ieſus Chriſt his onely Sonne our Lord, which was conceiued by the holy Ghoſt, borne of the Virgin Mary, ſuffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he deſcended into hell, the third day hee roſe againe from the dead, he aſcended into heauen, and ſitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almightie: from thence hee ſhall come to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleeue in the holy Ghoſt, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiueneſſe of ſinnes, the reſurrection of the body, and the life euerlaſting. Amen.

Queſtion.

What doeſt thou chiefly learne in theſe Articles of thy beliefe?

Anſwere.

Firſt, I learne to beleeue in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Sonne, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghoſt, who ſanctifieth me and all the elect people of God.

Queſtion.

You ſaid that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promiſe for you, that you ſhould keepe Gods Commandements, Tell me how many there be?

Anſwere.

Tenne.

Queſtion.

Which be they?

Anſwere.

THe ſame which God ſpake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, ſaying, I am the Lord thy God, which haue brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the houſe of bondage.

1 Thou ſhalt haue none other gods but me.

2 Thou ſhalt not make to thy ſelfe any grauen image, nor the likeneſſe of any thing that is in heauen aboue, or in the earth beneath, or in the water vnder the earth, thou ſhalt not bow downe to them, nor worſhip them, for I the Lord thy God am a iealous God, and viſite the ſinnes of the fathers, vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate mee, and ſhew mercy vnto thouſands in them that loue mee, and keepe my Commandements.

3 Thou ſhalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vaine, for the Lord will not hold him guiltleſſe that taketh his Name in vaine.

4 Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath day. Six daies ſhalt thou labor and doe all that thou haſt to do, but the Seuenth day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou ſhalt doe no manner of worke, thou, and thy ſon, and thy daughter, thy manſeruant, and thy maidſeruant, the cattell & the ſtranger that is within thy gates: for in ſixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the ſea and all that in them is, and reſted the Seuenth day. Wherefore the Lord bleſſed the Seuenth day, and hallowed it.

5 Honour

5 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

6 Thou ſhalt doe no murther.

7 Thou ſhalt not commit adultery.

8 Thou ſhalt not ſteale.

9 Thou ſhalt not beare falſe witneſſe againſt thy neighbour.

10 Thou ſhalt not couet thy neighbours houſe, thou ſhalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor his ſeruant, nor his maid, nor his oxe, nor his aſſe, nor any thing that is his.

Queſtion.

What doſt thou chiefly learne by theſe Commandements?

Anſwere.

I learne two things: My duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

Queſtion.

What is thy duty towards God?

Anſwere.

My duty towards God is to beleeue in him, to feare him, and to loue him with all my heart, with all my mind, with all my ſoule, and with all my ſtrength, to worſhip him, to giue him thanks, to put my whole truſt in him, to call vpon him, to honour his holy Name and his Word: and to ſerue him, truely all the dayes of my life.

Queſtion.

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

Anſwere.

My duty towards my neighbour, is to loue him as my ſelfe, & to do to all men, as I would they ſhould do vnto me. To loue, honour, and ſuccour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King and his Miniſters. To ſubmit my ſelfe to all my gouernors, teachers, ſpirituall Paſtours, and maſters. To order my ſelfe lowly and reuerently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word or deed. To be true and iuſt in all my dealing. To beare no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keepe my hands from picking and ſtealing, and my tongue from euill ſpeaking, lying and ſlandering. To keepe my body in temperance, ſoberneſſe, & chaſtity. Not to couet nor deſire other mens goods, but to learne and labour truely to get my own liuing, & to do my duty in that ſtate of life vnto the which it ſhall pleaſe God to call me.

Queſtion.

My good child, know this, that thou art not able to doe theſe things of thy ſelfe, nor to walke in the Commandements of God, and to ſerue him, without his ſpeciall grace, which thou muſt learne at all times to call for by diligent prayer: Let me heare therefore if thou canſt ſay the Lords Prayer.

Anſwere.

OVr Father which art in heauen, Hallowed bee thy Name. Thy Kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgiue vs our treſpaſſes, as wee forgiue them that treſpaſſe againſt vs. And lead vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Queſtion.

What deſireſt thou of God in this prayer?

Anſwere.

I deſire my Lord God our heauenly Father, who is the giuer of al goodneſſe, to ſend his grace vnto me, and vnto all people, that we may worſhip him, ſerue him, and obey him, as we ought to doe. And I pray vnto God, that he will ſend vs all things, that be needfull both for our ſoules and bodies, and that he will be mercifull vnto vs, and forgiue vs our ſinnes, and that it will pleaſe him to ſaue and defend vs in all dangers ghoſtly and bodily, and that he will keepe vs from all ſinne and wickedneſſe, and from our ghoſtly enemy, and from euerlaſting death. And this I truſt he will doe of his mercy and goodneſſe, through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt. And therefore I ſay; Amen. So be it.

Queſtion.

HOw many Sacraments hath Chriſt ordained in his Church?

Anſwere.

Two onely, as generally neceſſary to ſaluation, that is to ſay, Baptiſme, and the Supper of the Lord.

Queſtion.

What meaneſt thou by this word *Sacrament*?

Anſwere.

I meane an outward and viſible ſigne, of an inward and ſpirituall grace, giuen vnto vs, ordained by Chriſt himſelfe, as a meanes whereby we receiue the ſame, and a pledge to aſſure vs thereof.

Queſtion.

How many parts be there in a Sacrament?

Anſwere.

Two: the out ward viſible ſigne, and the inward ſpirituall grace.

Queſtion.

What is the outward viſible ſigne, or forme in Baptiſme?

Anſwere.

Water, wherein the perſon baptized is dipped or ſprinkled with it, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt.*

Queſtion.

What is the inward and ſpirituall grace?

Anſwere.

A death vnto ſinne, and a new birth vnto righteouſneſſe: For being by nature borne in ſinne, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Queſtion.

What is required of perſons to be baptized?

Anſwere.

Repentance, whereby they forſake ſin: and faith, wherby they ſtedfaſtly beleeue the promiſes of God, made to them in that Sacrament.

Queſtion.

Why then are Infants baptized, when by reaſon of their tender age they cannot performe them?

Anſwere.

Yes: they doe performe them by their Sureties, who promiſe and vow them both, in their names: which when they come to age, themſelues are bound to performe.

Queſtion.

Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

Anſwere.

For the continuall remembrance of the Sacrifice of the death of Chriſt, and the benefits which wee receiue thereby.

Queſtion.

What is the outward part or ſigne of the Lords Supper?

Anſwere.

Bread and wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be receiued.

Queſtion.

What is the inward part, or thing ſignified?

Anſwere.

The body and blood of Chriſt, which are verily and indeed taken and receiued of the faithfull in the Lords Supper.

Queſtion.

Question.

What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby?

Answere.

The ſtrengthening and refeeſhing of our ſoules, by the body and blood of Chriſt, as our bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

Question.

What is required of them which come to the Lords Supper?

Answere.

To examine themſelues, whether they repent them truely of their former ſinnes, ſtedfaſtly purpoſing to lead a new life, haue a liuely faith in Gods mercy through Chriſt, with a thankefull remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.

So ſoone as the children can ſay in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords Prayer, the ten Commandements: and alſo can anſwere to ſuch queſtions of this ſhort Catechiſme as the Biſhop (or ſuch as he ſhall appoint) ſhall by his diſcretion appoſe them in: then ſhall they be brought to the Biſhop, by one that ſhalbe his Godfather, or Godmother, that euery child may haue a witneſſe of his Confirmation. And the Biſhop ſhall confirme them on this wiſe.

¶ CONFIRMATION, OR LAYING on of Hands.

Miniſter.

OVr helpe is in the Name of the Lord.

Anſwere.

Which hath made heauen and earth.

Miniſter.

Bleſſed be the Name of the Lord.

Anſwere.

Henceforth world without end.

Miniſter.

Lord heare our prayers.

Anſwere.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

ALmighty and euerliuing God, who haſt vouchſafed to regenerate theſe thy ſeruants by water and the holy Ghoſt, and haſt giuen vnto them forgiueneſſe of all their ſinnes: ſtrengthen them, we beſeech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghoſt the Comforter, and daily increaſe in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the ſpirit of wiſdome and vnderſtanding, the ſpirit of counſell and ghoſtly ſtrength, the ſpirit of knowledge and true godlineſſe, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the ſpirit of thy holy feare, Amen.

¶ Then the Biſhop ſhall lay his hand vpon euery child ſeuerally, ſaying,

DEfend, O Lord, this child with thy heauenly grace, that hee may continue thine for euer, and daily increaſe in thy holy Spirit more and more, vntill hee come vnto thine euerlaſting kingdome. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the Biſhop ſay.

¶ Let vs pray.

ALmighty and euerliuing God, which makeſt vs both to will and to doe thoſe things that bee good and acceptable vnto thy Maieſty, we make our humble ſupplications vnto thee, for theſe children vpon whom (after the example of the holy Apoſtles) wee haue laid our hands to certifie them (by this ſigne) of thy fauour, and gracious goodnes towards them: let thy fatherly hand, we beſeech thee, euer be ouer them: let thy holy Spirit euer be with them, and ſo lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy Word, that in the end they may obtaine the euerlaſting life, through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, who with thee and the holy Ghoſt liueth and reigneth one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the Biſhop ſhall bleſſe the children, ſaying thus,

THe bleſſing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghoſt, be vpon you, and remaine with you for euer. Amen.

The Curate of euery Pariſh, or ſome at his appointment, ſhall diligently vpon Sundayes and Holy-dayes, halfe an houre before Euening ſong, openly in the Church, inſtruct and examine ſo many children of his Pariſh ſent vnto him, as the time will ſerue, and as he ſhall thinke conuenient, in ſome part of this Catechiſme.

And all fathers, mothers, maſters, and dames, ſhall cauſe their children, ſeruants, and prentiſes (which haue not learned their Catechiſme) to come to the Church at the time appointed, & obediently to heare and be ordered by the Curate, vntil ſuch time as they haue learned all that is here appointed for them to learne. And whenſoeuer the Biſhop ſhall giue knowledge for children to be brought before him to any conuenient place for their confirmation, then ſhal the Curate of euery Pariſh, either bring or ſend in writing the names of all thoſe children in his Pariſh, which can ſay the Articles of the Faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandements, and alſo how many of them can anſwere to the other queſtions contained in this Catechiſme.

And there ſhall none be admitted to the holy Communion, vntill ſuch time as he can ſay the Catechiſme, and be confirmed.

¶ THE FORME OF SOLEMNIZATION of Matrimonie.

FIrſt, the Banes muſt be aſked three ſeuerall Sundayes or Holy-dayes, in the time of Seruice, the people being preſent, after the accuſtomed manner.

And if the perſons that ſhould be married dwell in diuers Pariſhes, the Banes muſt be aſked in both Pariſhes: and the Curate of the one Pariſh ſhall not ſolemnize Matrimony betweene them, without a Certificate of the Banes being thrice aſked, from the Curate of the other Pariſh.

At the day appointed for ſolemnization of Matrimony, the perſons to bee married ſhall come into the body of the Church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the Prieſt ſhall ſay thus.

Openly

DEarely beloued friends, we are gathered together here, in the ſight of God, and in the face of his Congregation, to ioyne together this man and this woman in holy Matrimony, which is an honourable eſtate, inſtituted by God in Paradiſe, in the time of mans innocency, ſignifying vnto vs the myſticall vnion that is betwixt Chriſt and his Church: which holy eſtate Chriſt adorned and beautified with his preſence, and firſt miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of Saint Paul to bee honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterpriſed nor taken in hand vnadviſedly, lightly, or wantonly, to ſatisfie mens carnall luſts and appetites, like bruit beaſts that haue no vnderſtanding, but reuerently, diſcreetly, aduiſedly, ſoberly, and in the feare of God, duely conſidering the cauſes for which Matrimony was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to be brought vp in the feare and nurture of the Lord, and praiſe of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedie againſt ſinne, and to auoid fornication, that ſuch perſons as haue not the gift of continencie, might marry, and keepe themſelues vndefiled members of Chriſts body. Thirdly, for the mutuall ſociety, helpe, and comfort that the one ought to haue of the other, both in proſperity, and aduerſity: into the which holy eſtate theſe two perſons preſent come now to bee ioyned. Therefore if any man can ſhew any iuſt cauſe, why they may not lawfully bee ioyned together, let him now ſpeake, or elſe hereafter for euer hold his peace.

¶ And alſo ſpeaking to the perſons that ſhall bee married, he ſhall ſay,

I Require and charge you, (as you will anſwere at the dreadfull day of Iudgement, when the ſecrets of all hearts ſhalbe diſcloſed) that if either of you doe know any impediment why yee may not lawfully bee ioyned together in Matrimony, that yee confeſſe it. For be yee well aſſured that ſo many as bee coupled together, otherwiſe then Gods Word doth allow, are not ioyned together by God, neither is their Matrimony lawfull.

¶ At which day of marriage, if any man doe alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not bee coupled together in Matrimony by Gods Law, or the Lawes of this Realme, and will be bound, and ſufficient ſureties with him to the parties, or elſe put in a caution to the full value of ſuch charges as the perſons to be married doe ſuſtaine, to prooue his allegation; then the ſolemnization muſt be deferred vnto ſuch time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alledged, then ſhall the Curate ſay vnto the man.

N. Wilt thou haue this woman to thy wedded wife, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy eſtate of Matrimony? Wilt thou loue her, comfort her, honour and keepe her in ſickneſſe and in health? and forſaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto her, ſo long as you both ſhall liue?

¶ The man ſhall anſwere,

I will.

¶ Then ſhall the Miniſter ſay to the woman,

N. Wilt thou haue this man to thy wedded husband, to liue together after Gods ordinance in the holy eſtate of Matrimony? Wilt thou obey him, and ſerue him, loue, honour, and keepe him in ſickneſſe and in health, and forſaking all other, keepe thee only vnto him, ſo long as you both ſhall liue?

¶ The woman ſhall anſwere.

I will.

¶ Then ſhall the Miniſter ſay.

Who giueth this woman to be married vnto this man?

¶ And the Miniſter receiuing the woman at her fathers or friends hands, ſhall cauſe the man to take the woman by the right hand, and ſo either to giue their troth to other, the man firſt ſaying,

I. N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to haue and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worſe, for richer, for poorer, in ſickneſſe, and in health, to loue, and to cheriſh, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy Ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ Then ſhall they looſe their hands, and the woman taking againe the man by the right hand, ſhall ſay.

I. N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to haue and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worſe, for richer, for poorer, in ſickneſſe, and in health, to loue, cheriſh, and to obey, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy Ordinance: and thereto I giue thee my troth.

¶ Then ſhall they againe looſe their hands, and the man ſhall giue vnto the woman a Ring, laying the ſame vpon the Booke, with the accuſtomed duty to the Miniſter and Clerk. And the Miniſter taking the Ring ſhall deliuer it vnto the man to put it vpon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the Miniſter, ſhall ſay.

With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worſhip, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow. In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt. Amen.

¶ Then the man leauing the Ring vpon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Miniſter ſhall ſay.

¶ Let vs pray.

O Eternall God, Creatour and preſeruer of all mankind, giuer of all ſpirituall grace, the Authour of euerlaſting life, ſend thy bleſſing vpon theſe thy ſeruants, this man and this woman, whom wee bleſſe in thy Name, that as Iſaac and Rebecca liued faithfully together, ſo theſe perſons may ſurely performe and keep the vow & couenant betwixt them made, (whereof this Ring giuen and receiued is a token and pledge) and may euer remaine in perfect loue and peace together, and liue according to thy Lawes, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the Prieſt ioyne their right hands together, and ſay,

Thoſe whom God hath ioyned together, let no man put aſunder.

¶ Then ſhall the miniſter ſpeake vnto the people.

FOraſmuch as N. and N. haue conſented together in holy wedlocke, and haue witneſſed the ſame before God and this company, and thereto haue giuen and pledged their troth either to other, and haue declared the ſame by giuing & receiuing of a Ring, and by ioyning of hands, I pronounce that they bee man and wife together. In the Name of the Father of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt. Amen.

¶ And the Miniſter ſhall adde this bleſſing.

GOd the Father, God the Sonne, God the holy Ghoſt, bleſſe, preſerue and keepe you, the Lord mercifully with his fauour looke vpon you, and ſo fill you with all ſpirituall benediction and grace, that you may ſo liue together in this life, that in the world to come you may haue life euerlaſting. Amen.

¶ Then the Miniſter or Clerke, going to the Lords Table, ſhall ſay or ſing this Pſalme following.

Beati omnes. Pſal. 128.

BLeſſed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

For

For thou ſhalt eat the labour of thine hands: O well is thee, and happy ſhalt thou be.

Thy wife ſhall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the walles of thy houſe.

Thy children like the Oliue branches: round about thy table.

Loe, thus ſhall the man bee bleſſed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion ſhall ſo bleſſe thee: that thou ſhalt ſee Ieruſalem in proſperity all thy life long.

Yea, that thou ſhalt ſee thy childrens children: and peace vpon Iſrael.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or this Pſalme.

eus miſe-reatur. ſal 67.

GOd bee merciſull vnto vs, and bleſſe vs: and ſhew vs the light of his countenance, and bee merciſull vnto vs.

That thy way may bee knowne vpon the earth: thy ſauing health among all nations.

Let the people praiſe thee, O God: yea, let all the people praiſe thee.

O let the nations reioyce and bee glad: for thou ſhalt iudge the folke righteouſly, and gouerne the nations vpon the earth.

Let the people praiſe thee, O God: let all the people praiſe thee.

Then ſhall the earth bring foorth her increaſe: and God, euen our owne God ſhall giue vs his bleſſing.

God ſhall bleſſe vs: and all the ends of the world ſhall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ The Pſalme ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore the Lords Table, the Prieſt ſtanding at the Table, and turning his face toward them, ſhall ſay,

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Anſwere.

Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.

Miniſter.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

Anſwere.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Miniſter.

O Lord ſaue thy ſeruant, and thy handmaid.

Anſwere.

Which put their truſt in thee.

Miniſter.

O Lord ſend them helpe from thy holy place.

Anſwere.

And euermore defend them.

Miniſter.

Be vnto them a tower of ſtrength.

Anſwere.

From the face of their enemie.

Miniſter.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Anſwere.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

Prieſt.

O God of Abraham, God of Iſaac, God of Iacob, bleſſe thine thy ſeruants, and ſowe the ſeed of eternall life in their minds, that whatſoeuer in thy holy word they ſhall profitably learne, they may indeed fulfill the ſame. Looke, O Lord, merciſully vpon them from heauen, and bleſſe them. And as thou diddeſt ſend thy bleſſing vpon Abraham and Sara to their great comfort: ſo vouchſafe to ſend thy bleſſing vpon theſe thy ſeruants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in ſafety vnder thy protection, may abide in thy loue vnto their liues end, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ This prayer next following ſhall be omitted, where the woman is paſt child-birth.

O Merciſull Lord, and heauenly Father, by whoſe gracious gift mankind is increaſed: wee beſeech thee aſſiſt with thy bleſſing theſe two perſons, that they both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and alſo liue together ſo long in godly loue and honeſty, that they may ſee their childrens children, vnto the third and fourth generation, vnto thy praiſe and honour, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

O God, which by thy mighty power haſt made all things of nought, which alſo (after other things ſet in order) diddſt appoint that out of man (created after thine owne Image and ſimilitude) woman ſhould take her beginning; and knitting them together, diddſt teach, that it ſhould neuer be lawfull to put aſunder thoſe, whom thou by Matrimony haſt made one: O God, which haſt conſecrated the ſtate of Matrimony to ſuch an excellent myſterie, that in it is ſignified and repreſented the ſpiritual marriage and vnity betwixt Chriſt and his Church: Looke merciſully vpon theſe thy ſeruants, that both this man may loue his wife, according to thy word (as Chriſt did loue his ſpouſe the Church, who gaue himſelfe for it, louing and cheriſhing it, euen as his owne fleſh) and alſo that this woman may bee louing and amiable vnto her husband as Rachel, wiſe as Rebekah, faithfull and obedient as Sarah, and in all quietneſſe, ſobriety, and peace, bee a follower of holy and godly matrons: O Lord bleſſe them both, and grant them to inherite thine euerlaſting kingdome, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the Prieſt ſay.

ALmighty God, which at the beginning did create our firſt parents Adam and Eue, and did ſanctifie and ioyne them together in marriage, powre vpon you the riches of his grace, ſanctifie and bleſſe you, that ye may pleaſe him both in body and ſoule, and liue together in holy loue vnto your liues end. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall begin the Communion. And after the Goſpel, ſhall be ſaid a Sermon, wherein orderly (ſo oft as there is any marriage) the office of a man and wife ſhall be declared according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Miniſter ſhall reade thus that following.

ALl ye that be married, or which intend to take the holy eſtate of Matrimony vpon you, heare what holy Scripture doeth ſay, as touching the dutie of husbands toward their wiues, and wiues towards their husbands.

Saint Paul in his Epiſtle to the Epheſians, the fift Chapter, doeth giue this commaundement vnto all maried men: Ye husbands loue your wiues, euen as Chriſt loued the Church, and hath giuen himſelfe for it, to ſanctifie it, purging it in the fountaine of water, through the word, that hee might make it vnto himſelfe a glorious Congregation, not hauing ſpot or wrinckle, or any ſuch thing, but yt ſhould be holy and blameleſſe. So men are bound to loue their owne wiues, as their owne bodies. He that loueth his owne wife, loueth himſelfe: For neuer did any man hate his owne fleſh, but nouriſheth and

cheriſheth it, euen as the Lord doth the Congregation: for we are members of his body, of his fleſh, and of his bones. For this cauſe ſhall a man leaue father and mother, and ſhall bee ioyned vnto his wife, and they two ſhall be one fleſh. This myſtery is great, but I ſpeake of Chriſt, and of the Congregation: Neuertheleſſe, let euery one of you ſo loue his owne wife, euen as himſelfe.

Coloſ. 3. Likewiſe the ſame S. Paul writing to the Coloſſians, ſpeaketh thus to all men that be married. Ye men loue your wiues, and be not bitter vnto them.

1. Pet. 3. Heare alſo what S. Peter the Apoſtle of Chriſt, which was himſelfe a married man, ſaith vnto all men that are married: Yee husbands dwell with your wiues according to knowledge, giuing honour to the wife as vnto the weaker veſſell, and as heires together of the grace of life, ſo that your prayers be not hindred.

Hitherto yee haue heard the duty of the husband toward the wife: now likewiſe yee wiues heare and learne your duties towards your husbands, euen as it is plainely ſet forth in holy Scripture.

Epheſ. 5. S. Paul in the forenamed Epiſtle to the Epheſians teacheth you thus: Yee women, ſubmit your ſelues vnto your owne husbands, as vnto the Lord: for the husband is the wiues head, euen as Chriſt is the head of the Church, and he is alſo the Sauiour of the whole body. Therefore as the Church or Congregation is ſubiect vnto Chriſt, ſo likewiſe let the wiues alſo bee in ſubiection vnto their owne husbands in all things. And againe he ſaith, Let the wife reuerence her husband. And in the Epiſtle to the Coloſſians S. Paul giueth you this ſhort leſſon: Coloſ. 3 Yee wiues ſubmit your ſelues vnto your owne husbands, as it is conuenient in the Lord.

S. Peter alſo doeth inſtruct you very godly, thus 1. Pet. 3 ſaying, Let wiues bee ſubiect vnto their owne husbands, ſo that if any obey not the Word, they may bee wonne without the Word, by the converſation of the wiues, while they behold your chaſte converſation coupled with feare. Whoſe apparell let it not be outward with brayded haire, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell: but let the hid man which is in the heart bee without all corruption, ſo that the ſpirit bee milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the ſight of God. For after this maner (in the old time) did the holy women which truſted in God, apparell themſelues, being ſubiect to their owne husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord, whoſe daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being diſmayed with any feare.

¶ The new married perſons, the ſame day of their marriage muſt receiue the holy Communion.

¶ The order for the viſitation of the ſicke.

¶ The Prieſt entring into the ſicke perſons houſe, ſhall ſay.

Peace be to this houſe, and to all that dwell in it.

¶ When he commeth into the ſicke perſons preſence he ſhall ſay, kneeling downe.

REmember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare vs good Lord, ſpare thy people, whom thou haſt redeemed with thy moſt precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euer.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.
Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.
Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Our Father which art in heauen, &c.
And leade vs not into temptation.
Anſwere.
But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.
Miniſter.
O Lord ſaue thy ſeruant.
Anſwere.
Which putteth his truſt in thee.
Miniſter.
Send him helpe from thy holy place.
Anſwere.
And euermore mightily defend him.
Miniſter.
Let the enemy haue no aduantage of him.
Anſwere.
Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.
Miniſter.
Be vnto him, O Lord, a ſtrong tower.
Anſwere.
From the face of his enemy.
Miniſter.
O Lord, heare our prayers.
Anſwere.
And let our cry come vnto thee.
Miniſter.

O Lord looke downe from heauen, behold, viſit, and relieue thy ſeruant: Looke vpon him with the eyes of thy mercy, giue him comfort and ſure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keepe him in perpetuall peace and ſafety, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

HEare vs Almighty and moſt mercifull God and Sauiour, extend thy accuſtomed goodnes to this thy ſeruant which is grieued with ſickneſſe: Viſit him, O Lord, as thou didſt viſit Peters wiues mother, and the captaines ſeruant: So viſit and reſtore to this ſicke perſon his former health (if it be thy will) or elſe giue him grace ſo to take thy viſitation, that after this painefull life ended, hee may dwell with thee in life euerlaſting. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the Miniſter exhort the ſicke perſon after this forme or other like.

DEarely beloued, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and ouer all things to them appertaining, as youth, ſtrength, health, age, weakeneſſe, and ſickneſſe. Wherefore whatſoeuer your ſickneſſe is, know you certainely that it is Gods viſitation. And for what cauſe ſoeuer this ſickneſſe is ſent vnto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of others, and that your faith may bee found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increaſe of glory and endleſſe felicity, or elſe it bee ſent vnto you, to correct and amend in you whatſoeuer doeth offend the eyes of your heauenly Father: know ye certainely, that if you truely repent you of your ſinnes, and beare your ſickneſſe patiently, truſting in Gods mercy, for his deare Sonne Ieſus Chriſt his ſake, and render vnto him humble thanks for his fatherly viſitation, ſubmitting your ſelfe wholly vnto his will, it ſhall turne to your profit, and helpe you forward in the right way that leadeth vnto euerlaſting life.

¶ If the perſon viſited be very ſicke, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place.

Take

Take therefore in good worth the chaſtiſement of the Lord: for whom the Lord loueth, he chaſtiſeth: yea, as S. Paul ſaith, he ſcourgeth euery ſonne which he receiueth. If ye endure chaſtiſement, he offereth himſelfe vnto you, as vnto his owne children. What ſonne is he that the father chaſtiſeth not? If ye be not vnder correction, (whereof all true children are partakers) then are yee baſtards and not children. Therefore ſeeing that when our carnall fathers doe correct vs, we reuerently obey them: ſhal we not now much rather be obedient to our ſpiritual Father, and ſo liue? And they for a few dayes doe chaſtiſe vs after their owne pleaſure: but he doth chaſtiſe vs for our profit, to the intent he may make vs partakers of his holineſſe. Theſe words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy Scripture for our comfort and inſtruction, that we ſhould patiently, & with thankſgiuing beare our heauenly Fathers correction, whenſoeuer by any manner of aduerſity it ſhall pleaſe his gracious goodnes to viſit vs. And there ſhould be no greater comfort to Chriſtian perſons, then to be made like vnto Chriſt by ſuffering patiently aduerſities, troubles, & ſickneſſes. For he himſelfe went not vp to ioy, but firſt he ſuffred paine, he entred not into his glory, before hee was crucified. So truly our way to eternall ioy, is to ſuffer here with Chriſt, and our doore to enter into eternall life, is gladly to die with Chriſt, that we may riſe againe from death, & dwell with him in euerlaſting life. Now therefore taking your ſickneſſe, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profeſſion which you made vnto God in your Baptiſme. And foraſmuch as after this life there is account to be giuen to a righteous Iudge, of whom all muſt bee iudged without reſpect of perſons: I require you to examine your ſelfe, and your ſtate both toward God & man, ſo that accuſing & condemning your ſelfe for your own faults, you may find mercy at our heauenly Fathers hand, for Chriſts ſake, and not be accuſed & condemned in that feareful iudgment. Therefore I ſhall ſhortly rehearſe the Articles of your faith, that you may know whether you doe beleeue as a Chriſtian man ſhould or no.

¶ Here the Miniſter ſhall rehearſe the Articles of the Faith, ſaying thus.

Doſt thou beleeue in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth? &c. As it is in Baptiſme.

Then ſhall the Miniſter examine whether he be in charity with all the world, exhorting him to forgiue from the bottome of his heart all perſons that haue offended him, & if he haue offended other, to aske them forgiuenes: & where he hath done iniury or wrong to any man, that hee make amends to the vttermoſt of his power. And if he haue not afore diſpoſed his goods, let him then make his Will, and alſo declare his debts, what he owech, & what is owing vnto him, for diſcharging of his conſcience, and quietnes of his Executors. But men muſt be oft admoniſhed, that they ſet an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in health.

The words before rehearſed, may bee ſaid before the Miniſter begin his prayer, as he ſhall ſee cauſe.

The Miniſter may not forget, nor omit to moone the ſicke perſon (and that moſt earneſtly) to liberality towards the poore.

Here ſhall the ſicke perſon make a ſpeciall confeſſion, if hee feele his conſcience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confeſſion the Miniſter ſhall abſolue him after this ſort.

OVr Lord Ieſus Chriſt, who hath left power to his Church to abſolue all ſinners, which truly repent, and beleeue in him, of his great mercie forgiue thee thine offences: and by his authority committed to me, I abſolue thee from all thy ſins: In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt. Amen.

¶ And then ſhall the Miniſter ſay this Collect following.

¶ Let vs pray.

O Moſt mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies doeſt ſo put away the ſinnes of thoſe which truely repent, that thou remembreſt them no more, open thine eye of mercie vpon this thy ſeruant, who moſt earneſtly deſireth pardon and forgiuenes. Renew in him (moſt louing Father) whatſoeuer hath beene decayed by the fraud and malice of the deuill, or by his owne carnall will and frailneſſe: preſerue and continue this ſick member in the vnity of the Church, conſider his contrition, accept his teares, aſſwage his paine, as ſhall bee ſeene to thee moſt expedient for him. And foraſmuch as he putteth his full truſt onely in thy mercy, impute not vnto him his former ſinnes, but take him vnto thy fauour, through the merits of thy moſt dearely beloued Sonne Ieſus Chriſt. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the Miniſter ſay this Pſalme.

In te Domine ſperaui. Pſal. 71.

IN thee, O Lord, haue I put my truſt, let me neuer be put to confuſion: but rid me and deliuer me in thy righteouſneſſe, incline thine eare vnto mee and ſaue me.

Be thou my ſtrong hold, whereunto I may alway reſort: thou haſt promiſed to helpe me, for thou art my houſe of defence and my caſtle.

Deliuer me, O my God, out of the hand of the vngodly: out of the hand of the vnrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope euen from my youth.

Through thee haue I beene holden vp euer ſince I was borne: thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praiſe ſhall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monſter vnto many: but my ſure truſt is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praiſe that I may ſing of thy glory and honor all the day long.

Caſt mee not away in the time of age: forſake me not when my ſtrength faileth me.

For mine enemies ſpeake againſt mee: and they that lay wait for my ſoule, take their counſell together, ſaying: God hath forſaken him, perſecute him, & take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

Goe not far from mee, O God: my God, haſte thee to helpe me.

Let them bee confounded and periſh, that are againſt my ſoule: let them be couered with ſhame and diſhonour that ſeeke to doe me euill.

As for mee, I will patiently abide alway: and will praiſe thee more and more.

My mouth ſhall daily ſpeake of thy righteouſneſſe and ſaluation: for I know no end thereof.

I will goe forth in the ſtrength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteouſneſſe onely.

Thou (O God) haſt taught me from my youth vp vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wonderous workes.

Forſake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: vntill I haue ſhewed thy ſtrength vnto this generation, and thy power vnto all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousnesse (O God) is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed mee? and yet didst thou turne and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

Thou hast brought mee to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulnes (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musicke: vnto thee will I sing vpon the harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so will my soule whom thou hast deliuered.

My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousnesse all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame that seeke to doe me euill.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Adding this.

O Sauiour of the world, saue vs, which by thy crosse and precious blood hast redeemed vs, helpe vs, we beseech thee, O God.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

THe Almighty Lord, which is a most strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heauen, in earth, and vnder the earth do bow and obey, be now and euermore thy defence, and make thee know and feele, that there is none other name vnder heauen giuen to man, in whom, and through whom thou maiest receiue health and saluation, but onely the Name of our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Communion of the sicke.

FOrasmuch as all mortall men be subiect to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and euer vncertaine what time they shall depart out of this life, therefore to the intent they may be alwayes in a readinesse to die whensoeuer it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curate shall diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague time, exhort their parishioners to the oft receiuing (in the Church) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Sauiour Christ: which if they do, they shall haue no cause in their sudden visitation to be vnquiet for lacke of the same. But if the sicke person be not able to come to the Church, & yet is desirous to receiue the Communion in his house, then he must giue knowledge ouer night, or else early in the morning to the Curate: signifying also how many he appointed to communicate with him. And hauing a conuenient place in the sicke mans house, where the Curate may reuerently minister, and a good number to receiue the Communion with the sicke person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy Communion.

The Collect.

ALmighty euerliuing God, Maker of mankind, which doest correct those whom thou doest loue, and chastisest euery one whom thou doest receiue: we beseech thee to haue mercy vpon this thy seruant, visited with thine hand, and to grant that he may take his sicknesse patiently, and recouer his bodily health, (if it bee thy gracious will) and whensoeuer his soule shall depart from the body, it may bee without spot presented vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Hebr. 12. 5, 6. MY sonne, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loueth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth euery sonne whom he receiueth.

The Gospel.

John 5. 24. VEerely, verely I say vnto you, He that heareth my word, and beleeueth on him that sent me, hath euerlasting life, and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death vnto life.

¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall first receiue the Communion himselfe, and after minister vnto them that be appointed to communicate with the sicke.

But if a man either by reason of extremity of sickenesse, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lacke of company to receiue with him, or by any other iust impediment do not receiue the Sacrament of Christs body & blood: then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he doe truely repent him of his sins, and stedfastly beleeue that Iesus Christ hath suffered death vpon the crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembring the benefits he hath therby, & giuing him hearty thankes therefore, he doth eate and drinke the body and blood of our Sauiour Christ profitably to his soules health, although he doe not receiue the Sacrament with his mouth.

When the sicke person is visited, and receiueth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition shall cut off the forme of the visitation at the Psalme, (In thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust) and go straight to the Communion.

In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, when none of the Parish, or neighbors can be gotten to communicate with the sicke in their houses, for feare of the infection, vpon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may only communicate with him.

¶ The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ The Priest meeting the corps at the Church stile, shall say, or else the Priest and Clerkes shall sing, and so go thither into the Church, or toward the graue.

John 11. 25, 26. I Am the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord:) He that beleeueth in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall hee liue. And whosoeuer liueth, and beleeueth in mee, shall not die for euer.

Iob 19. 25, 26. I Know that my Redeemer liueth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be couered againe with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh, yea, and I my selfe shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

1. Tim. 6. 7. WEe brought nothing into this world, neither may we carry any thing out of this world.

The

The Lord giueth, and the Lord taketh away. Euen as it pleaſeth the Lord, ſo commeth things to paſſe: Bleſſed be the Name of the Lord.

¶ When they come to the graue, while the corpſe is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Prieſt ſhal ſay, or the Prieſt and Clearkes ſhall ſing;

MAn that is borne of a woman, hath but a ſhort time to liue, and is full of miſery. He commeth vp, and is cut downe like a flowre: hee flieth as it were a ſhadow, and neuer continueth in one ſtay. In the midſt of life we be in death: of whom may we ſeeke for ſuccour but of thee, O Lord, which for our ſinnes art iuſtly diſpleaſed? Yet O Lord God moſt holy, O Lord moſt mighty, O holy and moſt merciſull Sauiour, deliuer vs not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knoweſt Lord the ſecrets of our hearts, ſhut not vp thy merciſull eyes to our prayers: but ſpare vs Lord moſt holy, O God moſt mighty, O holy and merciſull Sauiour, thou moſt worthy Iudge eternall, ſuffer vs not at our laſt houre for any paines of death to fall from thee.

¶ Then while the earth ſhall be caſt vpon the body, by ſome ſtanding by, the Prieſt ſhall ſay,

FOraſmuch as it hath pleaſed Almighty God of his great mercy, to take vnto himſelfe the ſoule of our deare brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, aſhes to aſhes, duſt to duſt, in ſure and certaine hope of reſurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, who ſhall change our vile body, that it may be like vnto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to ſubdue all things vnto himſelfe.

¶ Then ſhall be ſaid or ſung,

I Heard a voyce from Heauen, ſaying vnto mee, Write, From hencefoorth bleſſed are the dead that die in the Lord. Euen ſo ſaith the Spirit, that they reſt from their labours.

¶ Then ſhal follow this Leſſon taken out of the xv. Chapter to the Corinthians, the firſt Epiſtle.

CHriſt is riſen from the dead, and become the firſt fruites of them that ſleepe. For by a man came death, and by a man came the reſurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, euen ſo by Chriſt ſhall all be made aliue, but euery man in his owne order. The firſt is Chriſt, then they that are Chriſts at his comming. Then commeth the end, when hee hath deliuered vp the Kingdome to God the Father, when he hath put downe all rule, and all authority and power. For he muſt reigne till he haue put all his enemies vnder his feet. The laſt enemy that ſhal be deſtroyed is death. For hee hath put all things vnder his feet. But when hee ſaith, all things are put vnder him: It is manifeſt that he is excepted that hath put all things vnder him. When all things are ſubdued vnto him, then ſhal the Son alſo himſelfe be ſubiect vnto him, that put all things vnder him, that God may be all in all, els what do they which are baptized ouer the dead, if the dead riſe not at all? Why are they then baptized ouer them? yea, and why ſtand we alway then in ieopardy? By our reioycing which I haue in Chriſt Ieſus our Lord I die daily. That I haue fought with beaſts at Epheſus after ỹ manner of men, what aduantageth it me, if the dead riſe not againe? Let vs eate and drinke, for to morrow we ſhall die. Be not ye deceiued, euil words corrupt good maners. Awake truly out of ſleep and ſin not. For ſome haue not the knowledge of God, I ſpeake this to your ſhame. But ſome man will ſay, How ariſe the dead? With what body ſhall they come? thou foole, that which thou ſoweſt is not quickened except it die. And what ſoweſt thou? Thou ſoweſt not that body that ſhall bee, but bare corne, as of wheat or ſome other: but God giueth it a body at his pleaſure, to euery ſeed his owne body. All fleſh is not one maner of fleſh, but there is one manner of fleſh of men, another maner of fleſh of beaſts, another of fiſhes, another of birdes. There are alſo celeſtiall bodies, and there are bodies terreſtriall: But the glory of the celeſtiall is one, and the glory of the terreſtriall is another. There is one manner glory of the Sunne, and another glory of the Moone, and another glory of the Starres: for one Starre differeth from another in glory. So is the reſurrection of the dead. It is ſowen in corruption, it riſeth again in incorruption. It is ſowen in diſhonour, it riſeth againe in honour. It is ſowen in weakneſſe, it riſeth againe in power. It is ſowen a naturall body, it riſeth again a ſpirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a ſpirituall body. As it is alſo written. The firſt man Adam was made a liuing ſoule, and the laſt Adam was made a quickening ſpirit. Howbeit that is not firſt which is ſpirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is ſpirituall. The firſt man is of the earth, earthy: The ſecond man is the Lord from heauen, heauenly. As is the earthy, ſuch are they that be earthy. And as is the heauenly, ſuch are they that are heauenly. And as wee haue borne the image of the earthy, ſo ſhall we beare the image of the heauenly. This ſay I brethren, that fleſh and blood cannot inherit the Kingdome of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold I ſhew you a myſtery, we ſhal not all ſleep, but wee ſhall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the laſt Trumpe. For the Trumpe ſhall blow, and the dead ſhall riſe incorruptible, and wee ſhall be changed. For this corruptible muſt put on incorruption, and this mortall muſt put on immortality. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, & this mortall hath put on immortality, then ſhal be brought to paſſe, the ſaying that is written: Death is ſwallowed vp into victory. Death where is thy ſting? Hell where is thy victory? The ſting of death is ſin, and the ſtrength of ſin is the Law. But thanks be vnto God, which hath giuen vs victory through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt. Therefore, my deare brethren, be ye ſteadfaſt and vnmoueable, alwayes riche in the worke of the Lord, foraſmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vaine in the Lord.

¶ The Leſſon ended, the Prieſt ſhall ſay,

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.
Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.
Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Our father which art in heauen, &c.
And lead vs not into temptation.

Anſwere.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Prieſt.

ALmighty God, with whom doe liue the ſpirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the ſoules of them that be elected, after they be deliuered from the burden of the fleſh, be in ioy and felicity: we giue thee hearty thankes, for that it hath pleaſed thee to deliuer this N. our brother out of the miſeries of this ſinfull world, beſeeching thee that it may pleaſe thee of thy gracious goodneſſe ſhortly to accomplith the number of thine Elect, & to haſten thy Kingdome, that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may haue our perfect conſummation and bliſſe, both in body and ſoule, in thy eternall and euerlaſting glory. Amen.

The Collect.

O Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoeuer beleeueth shal liue though he die: and whosoeuer liueth & beleeueth in him, shal not die eternally: who also taught vs by his holy Apostle Paul, not to be sorry as men without hope, for them that sleep in him; we meekly beseech thee, (O Father) to raise vs from the death of sinne, vnto the life of righteousnesse, that when we shal depart this life, we may rest in him: as our hope is this our brother doeth, and that at the generall resurrection in the last day, we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receiue that blessing which thy welbeloued Son shall then pronounce to all that loue and feare thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receiue the Kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Iesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

¶ The thankesgiuing of women after Childbirth, commonly called, The Churching of women.

¶ The woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneele downe in some conuenient place, nigh vnto the place where the Table standeth, and the Priest standing by her, shall say these words, or such like, as the cause shall require.

FOrasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnes to giue you safe deliuerance, and hath preserued you in the great danger of Childbirth: ye shall therefore giue hearty thankes vnto God and pray.

¶ Then shall the Priest say this Psalme.

Psal. 121. I Haue lifted vp mine eyes vnto the hilles: from whence cometh my helpe.

My helpe commeth euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

He will not suffer my foot to be moued: and he that keepeth thee will not sleepe.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel, shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: nor the Moone by night.

The Lord shall preserue thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

The Lord shall preserue thy going out, and thy comming in: from this time forth for euermore.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And lead vs not into temptation.

Answere.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord saue this woman thy seruant.

Answere.

Which putteth her trust in thee.

Minister.

Be thou to her a strong tower.

Answere.

From the face of her enemy.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answere.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

Minister.

¶ Let vs pray.

O Almighty God, which hast deliuered this woman thy seruant, from the great paine and perill of childbirth: grant we beseech thee most mercifull Father, that she through thy helpe may both faithfully liue, and walke in her vocation, according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of euerlasting glory in the life to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The woman that commeth to giue her thankes must offer accustomed offerings. And if there bee a Communion, it is conuenient that shee receiue the holy Communion.

¶ A Commination against sinners, with certaine prayers to be vsed diuers times in the yeere.

¶ After Morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a Bell, and assembled in the Church, the English Letany shall be said after the accustomed manner; which ended, the Priest shall goe into the Pulpit, and say thus.

BRethren, in the Primitiue Church, there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penuance, and punished in this world, that their soules might be saued in the day of the Lord: and that others admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend. &c.

In the stead whereof, vntil the said discipline may be restored again (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time, (in your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the 27. Chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture: and that you should answere to euery sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true repentance, and may walke more warily in these dangerous dayes: fleeing from such vices, for the which you affirme with your owne mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Cursed

Deut. 27.15. Curſed is the man that maketh any carued or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the worke of the hands of the craftſman: and putteth it in a ſecret place to worſhip it.

And the people ſhall anſwere and ſay.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27.16. Curſed is he that curſeth his father and mother.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27.17. Curſed is he that remooueth away the marke of his neighbours land.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Dan.27. 8. Curſed is hee that maketh the blind to goe out of his way.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27.18. Curſed is he that letteth in iudgement the right of the ſtranger, of them that be fatherleſſe, and of widowes.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27.24. Curſed is hee that ſmiteth his neighbour ſecretly.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Leuit. 20.10. Curſed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27.25. Curſed is he that taketh reward to ſlay the ſoule of innocent blood.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Hier.17.5. Curſed is he that putteth his truſt in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Mat.25. 1. Cor. 5,9,10. Gal.5.19, 20,21. Curſed are the vnmercifull, the fornicatours and adulterers, and the couetous perſons, the worſhippers of images, ſlanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Pſal. 119. NOw ſeeing that all they be accurſed, as the Prophet Dauid beareth witneſſe, which doe erre and goe aſtray from the Commandements of God, let vs (remembring the dreadfull iudgement hanging ouer our heads, and being alwaies at hand) returne vnto our Lord God with all contrition & meekenes of heart, bewailing and lamenting our ſinfull life, knowledging and confeſſing our offences, and ſeeking to bring foorth worthy fruits of penitence. For now is the axe put to the roote of the trees, ſo that euery tree that bringeth not foorth good fruit, is hewen downe and caſt into the fire.

Mat.3.10. It is a fearfull thing to fall into the hands of the liuing God: he ſhall powre downe raine vpon the ſinners, ſnares, fire, and brimſtone, ſtorme and tempeſt, this ſhall be their portion to drinke. For loe, the Lord is come out of his place to viſit the wickedneſſe of ſuch as dwell vpon the earth. But who may abide the day of his comming? who ſhall be able to endure when he appeareth? his fan is in his hand, and he will purge his floore, and gather his wheat into the barne: but he will burne the chaffe with vnquenchable fire. Mal.3.2. Mat.3.12.

The day of the Lord commeth as a thiefe in the night: and when men ſhall ſay, peace, and all things are ſafe, then ſhall ſudden deſtruction come vpon them, as ſorrow commeth vpon a woman trauelling with child, and they ſhall not eſcape. Then ſhall appeare the wrath of God, in the day of vengeance which obſtinate ſinners, through the ſtubbornenes of their heart, haue heaped vnto themſelues, which deſpiſed the goodneſſe, patience and long ſufferance of God, when hee called them continually to repentance. Then ſhall they call vpon me, ſaith the Lord, but I will not heare: they ſhall ſeeke mee early, but they ſhall not find mee: and that becauſe they hated knowledge, and receiued not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counſell and deſpiſed my correction. Then ſhall it be too late to knocke, when the doore ſhall be ſhut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of Iuſtice. O terrible voice of moſt iuſt Iudgement which ſhall be pronounced vpon them, when it ſhal be ſaid vnto them, Goe yee curſed into the fire euerlaſting, which is prepared for the deuill and his Angels. 1. Theſ.5. 2,3. Rom.2. 4.5. Prou.1. 28,29. Mat.25. 10,11,12. Matth.25 41.

Therefore brethren, Take wee heed betime, while the day of ſaluation laſteth: for the night commeth when none can worke. But let vs while wee haue the light, beleeue in the light, and walke as the children of the light, that we be not caſt into the vtter darkeneſſe, where is weeping and gnaſhing of teeth. Let vs not abuſe the goodnes of God, which calleth vs mercifully to amendment, and of his endleſſe pity, promiſeth vs forgiuenes of that which is paſt, if (with a whole mind and true heart) we returne vnto him. For though our ſinnes be as red as ſcarlet, they ſhall be as white as ſnow, and though they be like purple, yet ſhall they bee as white as wooll. 2 Cor.6. 2. Iohn.9. 4.5. Matth.25 30. Iſa.1.18. 30.

Turne you cleane, ſaith the Lord, from all your wickednes, and your ſinne ſhall not bee your deſtruction. Ezek. 18. 30.

Caſt away from you all your vngodlineſſe, that ye haue done. Make you new hearts and a new ſpirit. Wherefore will ye die (O ye houſe of Iſrael) ſeeing that I haue no pleaſure in the death of him that dieth, ſaith the Lord God? Turne you then, and ye ſhall liue.

Although wee haue ſinned, yet haue wee an Aduocate with the Father, Ieſus Chriſt the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our ſinnes. 1 Iohn 2. 1,2.

For he was wounded for our offences, & ſmitten for our wickednes. Let vs therefore returne vnto him, who is the mercifull receiuer of all true penitent ſinners, aſſuring our ſelues that he is ready to receiue vs, and moſt willing to pardon vs, if we come to him with faithfull repentance, if wee will ſubmit our ſelues vnto him, and from henceforth walke in his wayes, if wee will take his eaſie yoke, and light burden vpon vs, to follow him in lowlineſſe, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the gouernance of his holy Spirit, ſeeking alwaies his glory, and ſeruing him duely in our vocation with thankſgiuing; This if we doe, Chriſt will deliuer vs from the curſe of the Law, and from the extreame malediction, which ſhall light vpon them that ſhall be ſet on the left hand, and he will ſet vs on his right hand, & giue vs the bleſſed Iſa.53.5. Matth.11 25-30 Matth.25 33.34.

benediction of his Father, commanding vs to take poſſeſſion of his glorious kingdome, vnto the which hee vouchſafe to bring vs all, for his infinite mercy, Amen.

¶ Then ſhall they all kneele vpon their knees: and the Prieſt and Clerkes kneeling (where they are accuſtomed to ſay the Letany) ſhall ſay this Pſalme.

Miſerere mei Deus.

Pſal. 51.

HAue mercy vpon me, O God, after thy great goodneſſe: according to the multitude of thy mercies, doe away mine offences.

Waſh me throughly from my wickednes: and cleanſe me from my ſinne.

For I knowledge my faults: and my ſinne is euer before me.

Againſt thee onely haue I ſinned, and done this euill in thy ſight: that thou mighteſt bee iuſtified in thy ſaying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

Behold, I was ſhapen in wickedneſſe: and in ſin hath my mother conceiued me.

But loe, thou requireſt truth in the inward parts: and ſhalt make me to vnderſtand wiſdome ſecretly.

Thou ſhalt purge me with hyſſop, and I ſhall be cleane: thou ſhalt waſh me, and I ſhall be whiter then ſnow.

Thou ſhalt make me heare of ioy and gladneſſe: that the bones which thou haſt broken may reioyce.

Turne thy face from my ſinnes: and put out all my miſdeeds.

Make me a cleane heart (O God:) and renew a right ſpirit within me.

Caſt mee not away from thy preſence: and take not thy holy ſpirit from me.

O giue me the comfort of thy helpe againe: and ſtabliſh me with thy free ſpirit.

Then ſhall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and ſinners ſhall be conuerted vnto thee.

Deliuer mee from blood-guiltineſſe, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue ſhall ſing of thy righteouſneſſe.

Thou ſhalt open my lippes, (O Lord:) my mouth ſhall ſhew thy praiſe.

For thou deſireſt no ſacrifice, els would I giue it thee: but thou delighteſt not in burne offering.

The ſacrifice of God is a troubled ſpirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, wilt thou not deſpiſe.

O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walles of Hieruſalem.

Then ſhalt thou be pleaſed with the ſacrifice of righteouſneſſe: with the burnt offerings and oblations: then ſhall they offer yong bullockes vpon thine Altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And lead vs not into temptation.

Anſwere.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Miniſter.

O Lord ſaue thy ſeruants.

Anſwere.

Which put their truſt in thee.

Miniſter.

Send vnto them helpe from aboue.

Anſwere.

And euermore mightily defend them.

Miniſter.

Helpe vs, O God our Sauiour.

Anſwere.

And for the glory of thy Names ſake deliuer vs, be mercifull vnto vs ſinners, for thy Names ſake.

Miniſter.

O Lord heare our prayers.

Anſwere.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

Let vs pray.

O Lord wee beſeech thee mercifully heare our prayers, and ſpare all thoſe which confeſſe their ſinnes vnto thee, that they, whoſe conſciences by ſinne are accuſed, by thy mercifull pardon may be abſolued, through Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

O Moſt mightie God and mercifull Father, which haſt compaſſion of all men, and hateſt nothing that thou haſt made, which wouldeſt not the death of a ſinner, but rather that hee ſhould turne from ſinne and be ſaued: mercifully forgiue vs our treſpaſſes, receiue and comfort vs, which be grieued and wearied with the burden of our ſin. Thy property is to haue mercy, to thee onely appertaineth to forgiue ſinnes: ſpare vs therefore, good Lord, ſpare thy people whom thou haſt redeemed: enter not into iudgement with thy ſeruants which be vile earth, and miſerable ſinners, but ſo turne thine ire from vs, which meekely acknowledge our vilenеſſe, and truely repent vs of our faults: ſo make haſte to help vs in this world, that wee may euer liue with thee in the world to come, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the people ſay this that followeth, after the Miniſter.

TVrne thou vs, O good Lord, and ſo ſhall wee be turned: be fauourable, O Lord, be fauourable to thy people, which turne to thee in weeping, faſting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compaſſion, long ſuffering, and of great pity. Thou ſpareſt, when wee deſerue puniſhment, and in thy wrath thinkeſt vpon mercie. Spare thy people good Lord, ſpare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confuſion. Heare vs, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies, looke vpon vs.

¶ THE

¶ THE PSALMES OF DAVID, of that Tranſlation which is commonly vſed in the CHVRCH.

Beatus vir qui non abijt. Pſal. 1.

Morning prayer.

BLeſſed is the man that hath not walked in the counſell of the vngodly, nor ſtood in the way of ſinners: and hath not ſate in the ſeat of the ſcorneſull.

2 But his delight is in the Law of the Lord: and in his Law will he exercuſe himſelfe day and night.

3 And he ſhall be like a tree planted by the water ſide: that will bring foorth his fruit in due ſeaſon.

4 His leafe alſo ſhall not wither: and looke whatſoeuer he doth it ſhall proſper.

5 As for the vngodly it is not ſo with them: but they are like the chaffe, which the wind ſcatereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the vngodly ſhall not bee able to ſtand in the iudgement: neither the ſinners in the Congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the vngodly ſhall periſh.

Quare fremuerunt gentes? Pſal. 2.

WHy doe the heathen ſo furiouſly rage together: and why doe the people imagine a vaine thing?

2 The Kings of the earth ſtand vp, and the rulers take counſell together: againſt the Lord, and againſt his Anointed.

3 Let vs breake their bonds aſunder: and caſt away their coards from vs.

4 He that dwelleth in heauen ſhall laugh them to ſcorne: the Lord ſhall haue them in deriſion.

5 Then ſhall he ſpeake vnto them in his wrath: and vexe them in his ſore diſpleaſure.

6 Yet haue I ſet my King: vpon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the Law, whereof the Lord hath ſaid vnto me: Thou art my Sonne, this day haue I begotten thee.

8 Deſire of me, and I ſhall giue thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the vttermoſt parts of the earth for thy poſſeſſion.

9 Thou ſhalt bruiſe them with a rod of iron: and breake them in peeces like a potters veſſell.

10 Be wiſe now therefore, O ye Kings: be learned, ye that are Iudges of the earth.

11 Serue the Lord in feare: and reioyce vnto him with reuerence.

12 Kiſſe the Sonne leſt he be angry, and ſo ye periſh from the right way: if his wrath be kindled (yea but a little) bleſſed are all they that put their truſt in him.

Domine quid? Pſal. 3.

LOrd, how are they increaſed that trouble mee: many are they that riſe againſt me.

2 Many one there be that ſay of my ſoule: There is no helpe for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worſhip, and the lifter vp of my head.

4 I did call vpon the Lord with my voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me downe and ſlept, and roſe vp againe: for the Lord ſuſtained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thouſands of people: that haue ſet themſelues againſt mee round about.

7 Vp Lord, and helpe me, O my God: for thou ſmiteſt all mine enemies vpon the cheeke bone: thou haſt broken the teeth of the vngodly.

8 Saluation belongeth vnto the Lord: and thy bleſſing is vpon the people.

Cum inuocarem. Pſal. 4.

HEare mee when I call O God of my righteouſneſſe: for thou haſt ſet mee at libertie when I was in trouble, haue mercy vpon me, and hearken vnto my prayer.

2 O ye ſons of men, how long will ye blaſpheme mine honour: and haue ſuch pleaſure in vanity, and ſeeke after leaſing?

3 Know this alſo, that the Lord hath choſen to himſelfe the man that is godly; when I call vpon the Lord, he will heare me.

4 Stand in awe and ſinne not: commune with your own heart, and in your chamber and be ſtill.

5 Offer the ſacrifice of righteouſneſſe: and put your truſt in the Lord.

6 There be many that ſay: Who will ſhew vs any good?

7 Lord, lift thou vp: the light of thy countenance vpon vs.

8 Thou haſt put gladneſſe in my heart: ſince the time that their corne, and wine and oile increaſed.

9 I will lay mee downe in peace, and take my reſt: for it is thou Lord onely that makeſt mee dwell in ſafety.

Verba mea auribus. Pſal. 5.

POnder my words, O Lord: conſider my meditation.

Digitized by Google

2 O hearken thou vnto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for vnto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voyce shalt thou heare betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer vnto thee, and will looke vp.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednes: neithrr shall any euill dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish, shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that worke vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speake leasing: the Lord will abhorre both the blood-thirsty and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me I will come into thy house, euen vpon the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy feare will I worship toward thy holy Temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousnesse, because of mine enemies: make thy way plaine before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulnesse in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickednesse.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their owne imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their vngodlinesse, for they haue rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee reioyce: they shall euer be giuing of thankes, because thou defendest them, they that loue thy Name shall be ioyfull in thee.

13 For thou Lord, wilt giue thy blessing vnto the righteous: and with thy fauourable kindnesse wilt thou defend him as with a shield.

Domine, ne in furore. Psal. 6.

Euening prayer.

O Lord rebuke mee not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, for I am weake: O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turne thee, O Lord, and deliuer my soule: O saue me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembreth thee: and who will giue thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groaning: euery night washi my bed, and water my couch with my teares.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worne away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me, all ye that worke vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voyce of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receiue my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and sore vexed: they shall be turned backe, and put to shame suddenly.

Domine, Deus meus, Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee haue I put my trust: saue mee from all them that persecute me, and deliuer me.

2 Lest he deuoure my soule like a lion, and teare it in pieces: while there is none to helpe.

3 O Lord my God, If I haue done any such thing: or if there be any wickednesse in my hands.

4 If I haue rewarded euill vnto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I haue deliuered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and take me: yea, let him tread my life downe vpon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand vp (O Lord) in thy wrath, and lift vp thy selfe: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise vp for me in the iudgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the Congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift vp thy selfe againe.

8 The Lord shall iudge the people, giue sentence with me, O Lord: according to thy righteousnes, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickednesse of the vngodly come to an end: but guide thou the iust.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reines.

11 My helpe commeth of God: which preserueth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous Iudge, strong and patient: and God is prouoked euery day.

13 If a man will not turne, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrowes against the persecuters.

15 Behold he trauaileth with mischiefe: he hath conceiued sorrow: and brought foorth vngodlines.

16 He hath grauen and digged a pit, and is fallen himselfe into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his trauel shall come vpon his own head: and his wickednes shall fall on his owne pate.

18 I will giue thanks vnto the Lord acording to his righteousnesse: and I will praise the Name of the Lord the most High.

Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.

O Lord our Gouernour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory aboue the heauens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the auenger.

3 For I will consider the heauens, euen the workes of thy fingers: the Moone and the Starres which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindfull of him: and the sonne of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the Angels: to crowne him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to haue dominion of the workes of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subiection vnder his feet.

7 All sheepe and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The foules of the aire, and the fishes of the Sea: and whatsoeuer walketh through the pathes of the Seas.

9 O Lord our Gouernour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.

Morning prayer.

I Will giue thankes vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speake of all thy marueilous workes.

2 I will be glad & reioyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driuen backe: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For

4 for thou haſt maintained my right and my cauſe: thou art ſet in the Throne that iudgeſt right.

5 Thou haſt rebuked the heathen, and deſtroyed the vngodly: thou haſt put out their name for euer and euer.

6 O Thou enemy, deſtructions are come to a perpetuall end: euen as the cities which thou haſt deſtroyed, their memoriall is periſhed with them.

7 But the Lord ſhall endure for euer: hee hath alſo prepared his ſeat for iudgement.

8 For hee ſhall iudge the world in righteouſneſſe: and miniſter true iudgement vnto the people.

9 The Lord alſo will be a defence for the oppreſſed: euen a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name, will put their truſt in thee: for thou Lord haſt neuer failed them that ſeeke thee.

11 O praiſe the Lord which dwelleth in Sion: ſhew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquiſition for blood, he remembreth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, conſider the trouble which I ſuffer of them that hate me: thou that liftſt me vp from the gates of death.

14 That I may ſhew all thy prayſes within the ports of the daughter of Sion: I will reioyce in thy ſaluation.

15 The heathen are ſunke downe in the pit that they made: in the ſame net which they hid priuily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is knowne to execute iudgement: the vngodly is trapped in the worke of his owne hands.

17 The wicked ſhall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore ſhall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meeke ſhall not periſh for euer.

19 Vp Lord, and let not man haue the vpper hand: let the heathen be iudged in thy ſight.

20 Put them in feare (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themſelues to be but men.

Vt quid Domine? Pſal. 10.

WHy ſtandeſt thou ſo farre off (O Lord:) and hideſt thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The vngodly for his owne luſt, doeth perſecute the poore: let them be taken in the craftie wilineſſe that they haue imagined.

3 For the vngodly hath made boaſt of his own hearts deſire: and ſpeaketh good of the couetous whom God abhorreth.

4 The vngodly is ſo proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alwayes grieuous: thy iudgements are far aboue out of his ſight, and therefore defieth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath ſaid in his heart, Tuſh, I ſhall neuer be caſt downe: there ſhall no harme happen vnto me.

7 His mouth is full of curſing, deceit and fraud: vnder his tongue is vngodlineſſe and vanity.

8 He ſitteth lurking in the theeuiſh corners of the ſtreets: and priuily in his lurking dens doth he murther the innocent, his eyes are ſet againſt the poore.

9 For he lieth waiting ſecretly, euen as a Lion lurketh hee in his denne: that hee may raviſh the poore.

10 He doth raviſh the poore: when hee getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth downe and humbleth himſelfe: that the congregation of the poore may fall into the hands of his captaines.

12 He hath ſaid in his heart, Tuſh, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and hee will neuer ſee it.

13 Ariſe (O Lord God) and lift vp thine hand: forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore ſhould the wicked blaſpheme God: while he doth ſay in his heart, Tuſh, thou God, careſt not for it.

15 Surely thou haſt ſeene it: for thou beholdeſt vngodlineſſe and wrong.

16 That thou mayeſt take the matter into thy hand: the poore committeth himſelfe vnto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendleſſe.

17 Breake thou the power of the vngodly and malicious: take away his vngodlineſſe, and thou ſhalt find none.

18 The Lord is king for euer and euer: and the heathen are periſhed out of the land.

19 Lord, thou haſt heard the deſire of the poore: thou prepareſt their heart, and thine eare hearkeneth thereto.

20 To helpe the fatherleſſe and poore vnto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted againſt them.

In Domino confido. Pſal. 11.

IN the Lord put I my truſt: how ſay yee then to my ſoule, that ſhe ſhould flie as a bird vnto the hill?

2 For loe, the vngodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrowes within the quiuer: that they may priuily ſhoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be caſt downe: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy Temple: the Lords ſeat is in heauen.

5 His eyes conſider the poore: and his eye-lids try the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the vngodly and him that delighteth in wickedneſſe, doth his ſoule abhorre.

7 Vpon the vngodly he ſhall raine ſnares, fire, and brimſtone, ſtorme and tempeſt: this ſhall bee their portion to drinke.

8 For the righteous Lord loueth righteouſneſſe: his countenance will behold the thing that is iuſt.

Saluum me fac. Pſal. 12.

HElpe me Lord, for there is not one godly man left for the faithfull are miniſhed from among the children of men. *Euening prayer.*

2 They talke of vanity euery one with his neighbour: they doe but flatter with their lips, and diſſemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord ſhall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that ſpeaketh proud things.

4 Which haue ſaid, With our tongue wee will preuaile: we are they that ought to ſpeake, who is Lord ouer vs?

5 Now for the comfortleſſe troubles ſake of the needy: and becauſe of the deepe ſighing of the poore.

6 I will vp (ſaith the Lord:) and will helpe euery one from him that fiercelleth againſt him, and will ſet them at reſt.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: euen as the ſiluer which from the earth is tried, and puri-fied ſeuen times in the fire.

8 Thou ſhalt keepe them, O Lord: thou ſhalt preſerue him from this generation for euer.

9 The vngodly walke on euery ſide: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

vſquequo Domine? Pſal. 13.

HOw long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for euer: how long wilt thou hide thy face from mee?

2 How long ſhall I ſeeke counſell in my ſoule: and be ſo vexed in my heart: how long ſhall mine enemies triumph ouer mee?

3 Conſider and heare me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I ſleepe not in death.

4 Leſt mine enemy ſay I haue preuailed againſt him: for if I be caſt downe, they that trouble mee will reioyce at it.

5 But my truſt is in thy mercy; and my heart is ioyfull in thy ſaluation.

6 I will ſing of the Lord, becauſe hee hath dealt ſo louingly with me: yea, I will praiſe the Name of the Lord moſt Higheſt.

Dixit inſipiens. Pſal. 14.

THe foole hath ſaid in his heart: there is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doth good (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to ſee if there were any that would vnderſtand and ſeeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open ſepulchre, with their tongues haue they deceiued: the poyſon of Aſpes is vnder their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of curſing and bitternes: their feet are ſwift to ſhed blood.

7 Deſtruction and vnhappineſſe is in their wayes, and the way of peace haue they not knowne: there is no feare of God before their eyes.

8 Haue they no knowledge, that they are all ſuch workers of miſchiefe: eating vp my people as it were bread?

9 And call not vpon the Lord, there were they brought in great feare (euen where no feare was:) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, yee haue made a mocke at the counſell of the poore: becauſe he putteth his truſt in the Lord.

11 Who ſhall giue ſaluation vnto Iſrael out of Sion: when the Lord turneth the captiuity of his people, then ſhall Iacob reioyce, and Iſrael ſhall be glad.

Domine quis habitabit? Pſal 15.

Morning prayer.

LOrd, who ſhall dwell in thy Tabernacle: or who ſhall reſt vpon thy holy hill?

2 Euen hee that leadeth an vncorrupt life: and doeth the thing which is right, and ſpeaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath vſed no deceit in his tongue; nor done euill to his neighbour: and hath not ſlandered his neighbour.

4 He that ſetteth not by himſelfe, but is lowly in his owne eyes: and maketh much of them that feare the Lord.

5 He that ſweareth vnto his neighbour, and diſappointeth him not, though it were to his owne hinderance.

6 He that hath not giuen his money vpon vſury: nor taken reward againſt the innocent.

7 Whoſo doth theſe things: ſhall neuer fall.

Conſerua me. Pſal. 16.

PReſerue mee, O God: for in thee haue I put my truſt.

2 O my ſoule, thou haſt ſaid vnto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing vnto thee.

3 All my delight is vpon the Saints that are in the earth: and vpon ſuch as excell in vertue.

4 But they that runne after another god: ſhall haue great trouble.

5 Their drinke offrings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himſelfe is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou ſhalt maintaine my lot.

7 The lot is fallen to mee in a faire ground: yea, I haue a goodly heritage.

8 I will thanke the Lord for giuing me warning: my reines alſo chaſten me in the night ſeaſon.

9 I haue ſet God alwayes before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I ſhall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory reioyced: my fleſh alſo ſhall reſt in hope.

11 For why? thou ſhalt not leaue my ſoule in hell: neither ſhalt thou ſuffer thy holy One to ſee corruption.

12 Thou ſhalt ſhew mee the path of life, in thy preſence is the fulneſſe of ioy: and at thy right hand there is pleaſure for euermore.

Exaudi Domine iuſtitiam. Pſal. 17.

HEare the right, O Lord, conſider my complaint: and hearken vnto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my ſentence come forth from thy preſence: and let thine eyes looke vpon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou haſt prooued and viſited mine heart in the night ſeaſon, thou haſt tryed me, and ſhalt finde no wickednes in me: for I am vtterly purpoſed, that my mouth ſhall not offend.

4 Becauſe of mens workes that are done againſt the words of thy lips: I haue kept mee from the wayes of the deſtroyer.

5 O hold thou vp my goings in thy paths: that my footſteps ſlip not.

6 I haue called vpon thee, O God, for thou ſhalt heare me: encline thine eare to me, and hearken vnto my words.

7 Shew thy marueilous louing kindneſſe, thou that art the Sauiour of them which put their truſt in thee: from ſuch as reſiſt thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of an eye: hide me vnder the ſhadow of thy wings.

9 From the vngodly that trouble mee: mine enemies compaſſe mee round about to take away my ſoule.

10 They are incloſed in their owne fat: and their mouth ſpeaketh proud things.

11 They lye waiting in our way on euery ſide: turning their eyes downe to the ground.

12 Like as a Lyon that is greedy of his pray: and as it were a Lyons whelpe lurking in ſecret places.

13 Vp Lord, diſappoint him, and caſt him downe: deliuer my ſoule from the vngodly, which is a ſword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I ſay, and from the euill world: which haue their

their portion in this life, whoſe bellies thou fillest with thy hid treaſure.

15 They haue children at their deſire: and leaue the reſt of their ſubſtance for their babes.

16 But as for me; I will behold thy preſence in righteouſneſſe: and when I awake vp after thy likeneſſe, I ſhall be ſatisfied with it.

Diligam te. Pſal. 18.

Euening prayer.

I Will loue thee (O Lord) my ſtrength, the Lord is my ſtony rocke, and my defence: my Sauiour, my God, and my might, in whom I will truſt, my buckler, the horne alſo of my ſaluation, and my refuge.

2 I will call vpon the Lord, which is worthy to be praiſed: ſo ſhall I be ſafe from mine enemies.

3 The ſorrowes of death compaſſed mee: and the ouerflowings of vngodlineſſe made me afraid.

4 The paines of hell came about me: the ſnares of death ouertooke me.

5 In my trouble I will call vpon the Lord: and complaine vnto my God.

6 So ſhall hee heare my voyce out of his holy Temple: and my complaint ſhall come before him, it ſhall enter euen into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations alſo of the hils ſhooke, and were remooued, becauſe he was wroth.

8 There went a ſmoke out of his preſence: and a conſuming fire out of his mouth, ſo that coales were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heauens alſo, and came downe: and it was darke vnder his feet.

10 Hee rode vpon the Cherubims, and did flie: he came flying vpon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkneſſe his ſecret place: his pauilion round about him with darke water, & thicke clouds to couer him.

12 At the brightneſſe of his preſence his clouds remooued: haileſtones and coales of fire.

13 The Lord alſo thundred out of heauen, and the Higheſt gaue his thunder: haileſtones and coales of fire.

14 He ſent out his arrowes, and ſcattered them: he caſt foorth lightnings, and deſtroyed them.

15 The ſprings of waters were ſeene, and the foundations of the round world were diſcouered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blaſting of the breath of thy diſpleaſure.

16 He ſhall ſend downe from the high to fetch me: and ſhall take me out of many waters.

17 Hee ſhall deliuer me from my ſtrongeſt enemie: and from them which hate mee, for they are too mighty for me.

18 They preuented mee in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my vpholder.

19 Hee brought mee forth alſo into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, euen becauſe he had a fauour vnto me.

20 The Lord ſhall reward mee after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanneſſe of my hands ſhall he recompenſe me.

21 Becauſe I haue kept the wayes of the Lord: and haue not forſaken my God, as the wicked doeth.

22 For I haue an eye vnto all his Lawes: and will not caſt out his Commandements from me.

23 I was alſo vncorrupt before him: and eſchewed mine owne wickedneſſe.

24 Therefore ſhall the Lord reward mee after my righteous dealing: and according vnto the cleanneſſe of my hands in his eye ſight.

25 With the holy, thou ſhalt be holy: and with a perfect man, thou ſhalt be perfect.

26 With the cleane, thou ſhalt be cleane: and with the froward thou ſhalt learne frowardneſſe.

27 For thou ſhalt ſaue the people that are in aduerſity: and ſhalt bring downe the high lookes of the proud.

28 Thou alſo ſhalt light my candle: the Lord my God ſhall make my darkneſſe to be light.

29 For in thee I ſhall diſcomfit an hoſte of men: and with the helpe of my God, I ſhall leape ouer the wall.

30 The way of God is an vndefiled way, the word of the Lord alſo is tried in the fire: he is the defender of all them that put their truſt in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any ſtrength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth mee with ſtrength of war: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like Harts feet: and ſetteth me vp on high.

34 Hee teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine armes ſhall breake euen a bow of ſteele.

35 Thou haſt giuen me the defence of thy ſaluation: thy right hand alſo ſhal hold me vp, and thy louing correction ſhall make me great.

36 Thou ſhalt make roome enough vnder mee for to goe: that my foot-ſteps ſhall not ſlide.

37 I will follow vpon mine enemies, and ouertake them: neither will I turne againe vntill I haue deſtroyed them.

38 I will ſmite them that they ſhall not be able to ſtand: but fall vnder my feet.

39 Thou haſt girded me with ſtrength vnto the battell: thou ſhalt throw downe mine enemies vnder me.

40 Thou haſt made mine enemies alſo to turne their backes vpon mee: and I ſhall deſtroy them that hate me.

41 They ſhall cry, but there ſhall bee none to helpe them: yea, euen vnto the Lord ſhall they cry, but he ſhall not heare them.

42 I will beat them as ſmall as the duſt before the wind: I will caſt them out as the clay in the ſtreets.

43 Thou ſhalt deliuer me from the ſtriuings of the people: and thou ſhalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I haue not knowne: ſhall ſerue me.

45 Aſſoone as they heare of me, they ſhall obey mee: but the ſtrange children ſhall diſſemble with me.

46 The ſtrange children ſhall faile: and bee afraid out of their priſons.

47 The Lord liueth, and bleſſed bee my ſtrong helper: and praiſed be the God of my ſaluation.

48 Euen the God that ſeeth that I bee auenged: and ſubdueth the people vnto me.

49 It is he that deliuereth me from my (cruell) enemies, and ſetteth me vp aboue mine aduerſaries: thou ſhalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cauſe will I giue thankes vnto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and ſing praiſes vnto thy Name.

51 Great proſperity giueth hee vnto his King: and ſheweth louing kindneſſe vnto Dauid his Anointed, and vnto his ſeed for euermore.

Cæli enarrant. Pſal. 19.

THe heauens declare the glory of God: and the firmament ſheweth his handy worke.

Digitized by Google

Thy righteousnesse (O God) is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed mee? and yet didst thou turne and refresh mee: yea, and broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

Thou hast brought mee to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulnes (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musicke: vnto thee will I sing vpon the harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so will my soule whom thou hast deliuered.

My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousnesse all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame that seeke to doe me euill.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Adding this.

O Sauiour of the world, saue vs, which by thy crosse and precious blood hast redeemed vs, helpe vs, we beseech thee, O God.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

THe Almighty Lord, which is a most strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heauen, in earth, and vnder the earth do bow and obey, be now and euermore thy defence, and make thee know and feele, that there is none other name vnder heauen giuen to man, in whom, and through whom thou maiest receiue health and saluation, but onely the Name of our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Communion of the sicke.

FOrasmuch as all mortall men be subiect to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and euer vncertaine what time they shall depart out of this life, therefore to the intent they may be alwayes in a readinesse to die whensoeuer it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curate shall diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague time, exhort their parishioners to the oft receiuing (in the Church) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Sauiour Christ: which if they do, they shall haue no cause in their sudden visitation to be vnquiet for lacke of the same. But if the sicke person be not able to come to the Church, & yet is desirous to receiue the Communion in his house, then he must giue knowledge ouer night, or else early in the morning to the Curate: signifying also how many be appointed to communicate with him: And hauing a conuenient place in the sicke mans house, where the Curate may reuerently minister, and a good number to receiue the Communion with the sicke person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy Communion.

The Collect.

ALmighty euerliuing God, Maker of mankind, which doest correct those whom thou doest loue, and chastisest euery one whom thou doest receiue: we beseech thee to haue mercy vpon this thy seruant, visited with thine hand, and to grant that he may take his sickenesse patiently, and recouer his bodily health, (if it bee thy gracious will) and whensoeuer his soule shall depart from the body, it may bee without spot presented vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Hebr. 12. 5, 6. MY sonne, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loueth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth euery sonne whom he receiueth.

The Gospel.

Iohn 5. 24. VErely, verely I say vnto you, He that heareth my word, and beleeueth on him that sent me, hath euerlasting life, and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death vnto life.

¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacraments, the Priest shall first receiue the Communion himselfe, and after minister vnto them that be appointed to communicate with the sicke.

But if a man either by reason of extremity of sickenesse, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lacke of company to receiue with him, or by any other iust impediment do not receiue the Sacrament of Christs body & blood: then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his sins, and stedfastly beleeue that Iesus Christ hath suffered death vpon the crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembring the benefits he hath therby, & giuing him hearty thankes therfore, he doth eate and drinke the body and blood of our Sauiour Christ profitably to his soules health, although he doe not receiue the Sacrament with his mouth.

When the sicke person is visited, and receiueth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition shall cut off the forme of the visitation at the Psalme, (In thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust) and go straight to the Communion.

In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, when none of the Parish, or neighbors can be gotten to communicate with the sicke in their house, for feare of the infection, vpon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may only communicate with him.

¶ The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ The Priest meeting the corps at the Church stile, shall say, or else the Priest and Clerkes shall sing, and so go either into the Church, or toward the graue.

Iohn 11. 25, 26. I Am the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord:) He that beleeueth in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall hee liue. And whosoeuer liueth, and beleeueth in mee, shall not die for euer.

Iob 19. 25, 26. I Know that my Redeemer liueth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be couered againe with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh, yea, and I my selfe shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

1. Tim. 6. 7. WEe brought nothing into this world, neither may wee carry any thing out of this world.

The

Iob 1. The Lord gaue, and the Lord taketh away. Euen as it pleaseth the Lord, so commeth things to passe: Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

¶ *When they come to the graue, while the corpse is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Priest shal say, or the Priest and Clearkes shall sing;*

Iob 14. MAn that is borne of a woman, hath but a short time to liue, and is full of misery. He commeth vp, and is cut downe like a flowre? hee fleeth as it were a shadow, and neuer continueth in one stay. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may we seeke for succour but of thee, O Lord, which for our sinnes art iustly displeased? Yet O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Sauiour, deliuer vs not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord the secrets of our hearts, shut not vp thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: but spare vs Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and mercifull Sauiour, thou most worthy Iudge eternall, suffer vs not at our last houre for any paines of death to fall from thee.

¶ *Then while the earth shall be cast vpon the body, by some standing by, the Priest shall say,*

FOrasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy, to take vnto himselfe the soule of our deare brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certaine hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like vnto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things vnto himselfe.

¶ *Then shall be said or sung,*

Reuel. 14. I Heard a voyce from Heauen, saying vnto mee, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead that die in the Lord. Euen so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

¶ *Then shal follow this Lesson taken out of the xv. Chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.*

1. Cor. 15. CHrist is risen from the dead, and become the first fruites of them that slepte. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, euen so by Christ shall all be made aliue, but euery man in his owne order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his comming. Then commeth the end, when hee hath deliuered vp the Kingdome to God the Father, when he hath put downe all rule, and all authority and power. For he must reigne till he haue put all his enemies vnder his feet. The last enemy that shal be destroyed is death. For hee hath put all things vnder his feet. But when hee saith, all things are put vnder him: It is manifest that he is excepted that hath put all things vnder him. When all things are subdued vnto him, then shal the Son also himselfe be subiect vnto him, that put all things vnder him, that God may be all in all, els what do they which are baptized ouer the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized ouer them? yea, and why stand we alway then in ieopardy? By our reioycing which I haue in Christ Iesus our Lord I die daily. That I haue fought with beasts at Ephesus after y manner of men, what aduantageth it me, if the dead rise not againe? Let vs eate and drinke, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceiued, euil words corrupt good maners. Awake truly out of sleep and sin not. For some haue not the knowledge of God, I speake this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise the dead? With what body shall they come? thou foole, that which thou sowest is not quickened except it die. And what sowest thou? Thou sowest not that body that shall bee, but bare corne, as of wheat or some other: but God giueth it a body at his pleasure, to euery seed his owne body. All flesh is not one maner of flesh, but there is one manner of flesh of men, another maner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birdes. There are also celestiall bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall: But the glory of the celestiall is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner glory of the Sunne, and another glory of the Moone, and another glory of the Starres: for one Starre differeth from another in glory: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sowen in corruption, it riseth again in incorruption. It is sowen in dishonour, it riseth againe in honour. It is sowen in weakenesse, it riseth againe in power. It is sowen a naturall body, it riseth again a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body. As it is also written. The first man Adam was made a liuing soule, and the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. Howbeit that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthy: The second man is the Lord from heauen, heauenly. As is the earthy, such are they that be earthy. And as is the heauenly, such are they that are heauenly. And as wee haue borne the image of the earthy, so shall we beare the image of the heauenly. This say I brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the Kingdome of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold I shew you a mystery, we shal not all sleep, but wee shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last Trumpe. For the Trumpe shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and wee shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortality. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, & this mortall hath put on immortality, then shal be brought to passe, the saying that is written: Death is swallowed vp into victory. Death where is thy sting? Hell where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the Law. But thanks be vnto God, which hath giuen vs victory through our Lord Iesus Christ. Therefore, my deare brethren, be ye steadfast and vnmoueable, alwayes rich in the worke of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vaine in the Lord.

¶ *The Lesson ended, the Priest shall say.*

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.
Christ haue mercy vpon vs.
Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Our father which art in heauen, &c.
And lead vs not into temptation.

Answere.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Priest.

ALmighty God, with whom doe liue the spirites of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the soules of them that be elected, after they be deliuered from the burden of the flesh, be in ioy and felicity: we giue thee hearty thankes, for that it hath pleased thee to deliuer this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnesse shortly to accomplish the number of thine Elect, & to hasten thy Kingdome, that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may haue our perfect consummation and blisse, both in body and soule, in thy eternall and euerlasting glory. Amen.

The Collect.

O Merciſull God, the Father of our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, who is the reſurrection and the life, in whom whoſoeuer beleeueth ſhal liue though he die: and whoſoeuer liueth & beleeueth in him, ſhal not die eternally: who alſo taught vs by his holy Apoſtle Paul, not to be ſorry as men without hope, for them that ſleepe in him; we meekly beſeech thee, (O Father) to raiſe vs from the death of ſinne, vnto the life of righteouſneſſe, that when we ſhal depart this life, we may reſt in him: as our hope is this our brother doeth, and that at the generall reſurrection in the laſt day, we may be found acceptable in thy ſight, and receiue that bleſſing which thy welbeloued Son ſhall then pronounce to all that loue and feare thee, ſaying, Come ye bleſſed children of my Father, receiue the Kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this wee beſeech thee, O merciſul Father, through Ieſus Chriſt our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

¶ The thankeſgiuing of women after Childbirth, commonly called, The Churching of women.

¶ The woman ſhall come into the Church, and there ſhall kneele downe in ſome conuenient place, nigh vnto the place where the Table ſtandeth, and the Prieſt ſtanding by her, ſhall ſay theſe words or ſuch like, as the cauſe ſhall require.

FOraſmuch as it hath pleaſed Almighty God of his goodnes to giue you ſafe deliuerance, and hath preſerued you in the great danger of Childbirth: ye ſhall therefore giue hearty thankes vnto God and pray.

¶ Then ſhall the Prieſt ſay this Pſalme.

Pſal. 121. I Haue lifted vp mine eyes vnto the hilles: from whence cometh my helpe.

My helpe commeth euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

He will not ſuffer my foot to be moued: and he that keepeth thee will not ſleepe.

Behold, he that keepeth Iſrael: ſhall neither ſlumber nor ſleepe.

The Lord himſelfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

So that the Sunne ſhall not burne thee by day: nor the Moone by night.

The Lord ſhall preſerue thee from all euill: yea, it is euen hee that ſhall keepe thy ſoule.

The Lord ſhall preſerue thy going out, and thy comming in: from this time forth for euermore.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And lead vs not into temptation.

Anſwere.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Miniſter.

O Lord ſaue this woman thy ſeruant.

Anſwere.

Which putteth her truſt in thee.

Miniſter.

Be thou to her a ſtrong tower.

Anſwere.

From the face of her enemy.

Miniſter.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Anſwere.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

Miniſter.

¶ Let vs pray.

O Almighty God, which haſt deliuered this woman thy ſeruant, from the great paine and perill of childbirth: grant we beſeech thee moſt merciſull Father, that she through thy helpe may both faithfully liue, and walke in her vocation, according to thy will in this life preſent, and alſo may be partaker of euerlaſting glory in the life to come, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ The woman that commeth to giue her thankes muſt offer accuſtomed offerings. And if there be a Communion, it is conuenient that ſhee receiue the holy Communion.

¶ A Commination againſt ſinners, with certaine prayers to be vſed diuers times in the yeere.

¶ After Morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a Bell, and aſſembled in the Church, the Engliſh Letany ſhall be ſaid after the accuſtomed manner; which ended, the Prieſt ſhall goe into the Pulpit, and ſay thus.

BRethren, in the Primitiue Church, there was a godly diſcipline, that at the beginning of Lent, ſuch perſons as were notorious ſinners, were put to open penuance, and puniſhed in this world, that their ſoules might bee ſaued in the day of the Lord: and that others admoniſhed by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

In ſtead whereof, vntil the ſaid diſcipline may be reſtored againe (which thing is much to be wiſhed) it is thought good, that at this time, (in your preſence) ſhould bee read the generall ſentences of Gods curſing againſt impenitent ſinners, gathered out of the 27. Chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture: and that you ſhould anſwere to euery ſentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admoniſhed of the great indignation of God againſt ſinners, may the rather be called to earneſt and true repentance, and may walke more warily in theſe dangerous dayes: fleeing from ſuch vices, for the which you affirme with your owne mouthes the curſe of God to be due.

Curſed

Deut. 27. 15. Curſed is the man that maketh any carued or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the worke of the hands of the craftſman: and putteth it in a ſecret place to worſhip it.

And the people ſhall anſwere and ſay.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27. 16. Curſed is he that curſeth his father and mother.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27. 17. Curſed is he that remooueth away the marke of his neighbours land.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Iam. 27. 18. Curſed is hee that maketh the blind to goe out of his way.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27. 19. Curſed is he that letteth in iudgement the right of the ſtranger, of them that be fatherleſſe, and of widowes.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27. 24. Curſed is hee that ſmiteth his neighbour ſecretly.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27. 20. Curſed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Deut. 27. 25. Curſed is he that taketh reward to ſlay the ſoule of innocent blood.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Ier. 17. 5. Curſed is he that putteth his truſt in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

Mat. 25. 41. Reuel. 21. 8. 1. Cor. 6. 9, 10. Leuit. 20. 5, 6. Gal. 5. 21. Pſal. 119. Curſed are the vnmercifull, the fornicatours and adulterers, and the couetous perſons, the worſhippers of images, ſlanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

Anſwere.

Amen.

Miniſter.

NOw ſeeing that all they be accurſed, as the Prophet Dauid beareth witneſſe, which doe erre and goe aſtray from the Commandements of God, let vs (remembring the dreadfull Iudgemene hanging ouer our heads, and being alwaies at hand) returne vnto our Lord God with all contrition & meekenes of heart, bewailing and lamenting our ſinfull life, knowledging and confeſſing our offences, and ſeeking to bring foorth worthy fruits of penitence. For now is the axe put to the roote of the trees, ſo that euery tree that bringeth not foorth good fruit, is hewen downe and caſt into the fire. It is a fearfull thing to fall into the hands of the liuing God: he ſhall powre downe raine vpon the ſinners, ſnares, fire, and brimſtone, ſtorme and tempeſt, this ſhall be their portion to drinke. For loe, the Lord is come out of his place to viſit the wickedneſſe of ſuch as dwell vpon the earth. But who may abide the day of his comming? who ſhall be able to endure when he appeareth? his fan is in his hand, and he will purge his floore, and gather his wheat into the barne: but he will burne the chaffe with vnquenchable fire. Mal. 3. 2. Mat. 3. 12.

The day of the Lord commeth as a thiefe in the night: and when men ſhall ſay, peace, and all things are ſafe, then ſhall ſudden deſtruction come vpon them, as ſorrow commeth vpon a woman trauelling with child, and they ſhall not eſcape. Then ſhall appeare the wrath of God, in the day of vengeance which obſtinate ſinners, through the ſtubbornneſſe of their heart, haue heaped vnto themſelues, which deſpiſed the goodneſſe, patience and long ſufferance of God, when hee called them continually to repentance. Then ſhall they call vpon me, ſaith the Lord, but I will not heare: they ſhall ſeeke mee early, but they ſhall not find mee: and that becauſe they hated knowledge, and receiued not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counſell and deſpiſed my correction. Then ſhall it be too late to knocke, when the doore ſhall be ſhut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of Iuſtice. O terrible voice of moſt iuſt Iudgement which ſhall be pronounced vpon them, when it ſhal be ſaid vnto them, Goe yee curſed into the fire euerlaſting, which is prepared for the deuill and his Angels. 1 Theſ. 5. 2, 3. Rom. 2. 4. 5. Prou. 1. 28, 29. Mat. 25. 10, 11, 12. Matth. 25 41.

Therefore brethren, Take wee heed betime, while the day of ſaluation laſteth: for the night commeth when none can worke. But let vs while wee haue the light, beleeue in the light, and walke as the children of the light, that we be not caſt into the vtter darkeneſſe, where is weeping and gnaſhing of teeth. Let vs not abuſe the goodnes of God, which calleth vs mercifully to amendment, and of his endleſſe pity, promiſeth vs forgiueneſſe of that which is paſt, if (with a whole mind and true heart) we returne vnto him. For though our ſinnes be as red as ſcarlet, they ſhall be as white as ſnow, and though they be like purple, yet ſhall they bee as white as wooll. 2 Cor. 6. 2. Ioh. 9. 4. 5. Matth. 25 30. Iſa. 1. 18. 30.

Turne you cleane, ſaith the Lord, from all your wickednеſſe, and your ſinne ſhall not bee your deſtruction. Ezek. 18. 30.

Caſt away from you all your vngodlineſſe, that ye haue done. Make you new hearts and a new ſpirit. Wherefore will ye die (O ye houſe of Iſrael) ſeeing that I haue no pleaſure in the death of him that dieth, ſaith the Lord God? Turne you then, and ye ſhall liue.

Although wee haue ſinned, yet haue wee an Aduocate with the Father, Ieſus Chriſt the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our ſinnes. 1 Ioh. 2. 1, 2.

For he was wounded for our offences, & ſmitten for our wickednеſſe. Letvs therefore returne vnto him, who is the merciſull receiuer of all true penitent ſinners, aſſuring our ſelues that he is ready to receiue vs, and moſt willing to pardon vs, if we come to him with faithfull repentance, if wee will ſubmit our ſelues vnto him, and from henceforth walke in his wayes, if wee will take his eaſie yoke, and light burden vpon vs, to follow him in lowlineſſe, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the gouernance of his holy Spirit, ſeeking alwaies his glory, and ſeruing him duely in our vocation with thankſgiuing. This if we doe, Chriſt will deliuer vs from the curſe of the Law, and from the extreame malediction, which ſhall light vpon them that ſhall be ſet on the left hand, and he will ſet vs on his right hand, & giue vs the bleſſed Iſa. 53. 5. Matth. 11 29. 30. Matth. 25 33. 34.

benediction of his Father, commanding vs to take poſſeſſion of his glorious kingdome, vnto the which hee vouchſafe to bring vs all, for his infinite mercy, Amen.

¶ Then ſhall they all kneele vpon their knees: and the Prieſt and Clerkes kneeling (where they are accuſtomed to ſay the Letany) ſhall ſay this Pſalme.

Miſerere mei Deus.

Pſal. 51.

HAue mercy vpon me, O God, after thy great goodneſſe: according to the multitude of thy mercies, doe away mine offences.

Waſh me throughly from my wickednes: and cleanſe me from my ſinne.

For I knowledge my faults: and my ſinne is euer before me.

Againſt thee onely haue I ſinned, and done this euill in thy ſight: that thou mighteſt bee iuſtified in thy ſaying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

Behold, I was ſhapen in wickednesſe: and in ſin hath my mother conceiued me.

But loe, thou requireſt truth in the inward parts: and ſhalt make me to vnderſtand wiſdome ſecretly.

Thou ſhalt purge me with hyſſop, and I ſhall be cleane: thou ſhalt waſh me, and I ſhall be whiter then ſnow.

Thou ſhalt make me heare of ioy and gladneſſe: that the bones which thou haſt broken may reioyce.

Turne thy face from my ſinnes: and put out all my miſdeeds.

Make me a cleane heart (O God:) and renew a right ſpirit within me.

Caſt mee not away from thy preſence: and take not thy holy ſpirit from me.

O giue me the comfort of thy helpe againe: and ſtabliſh me with thy free Spirit.

Then ſhall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and ſinners ſhall be conuerted vnto thee.

Deliuer mee from blood-guiltineſſe, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue ſhall ſing of thy righteouſneſſe.

Thou ſhalt open my lippes, (O Lord:) my mouth ſhall ſhew thy praiſe.

For thou deſireſt no ſacrifice, els would I giue it thee: but thou delighteſt not in burnt offering.

The ſacrifice of God is a troubled ſpirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, wilt thou not deſpiſe.

O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walles of Hieruſalem.

Then ſhalt thou be pleaſed with the ſacrifice of righteouſneſſe: with the burnt offerings and oblations: then ſhall they offer yong bullockes vpon thine Altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Chriſt haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And lead vs not into temptation.

Anſwere.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Miniſter.

O Lord ſaue thy ſeruants.

Anſwere.

Which put their truſt in thee.

Miniſter.

Send vnto them helpe from aboue.

Anſwere.

And euermore mightily defend them.

Miniſter.

Helpe vs, O God our Sauiour.

Anſwere.

And for the glory of thy Names ſake deliuer vs, be mercifull vnto vs ſinners, for thy Names ſake.

Miniſter.

O Lord heare our prayers.

Anſwere.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

Let vs pray.

O Lord wee beſeech thee mercifully heare our prayers, and ſpare all thoſe which confeſſe their ſinnes vnto thee, that they, whoſe conſciences by ſinne are accuſed, by thy mercifull pardon may be abſolued, through Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

O Moſt mighty God and mercifull Father, which haſt compaſſion of all men, and hateſt nothing that thou haſt made, which wouldeſt not the death of a ſinner, but rather that hee ſhould turne from ſinne and be ſaued: mercifully forgiue vs our treſpaſſes, receiue and comfort vs, which be grieued and wearied with the burden of our ſin. Thy property is to haue mercy, to thee onely appertaineth to forgiue ſinnes: ſpare vs therefore, good Lord, ſpare thy people whom thou haſt redeemed: enter not into iudgement with thy ſeruants which be vile earth, and miſerable ſinners, but ſo turne thine ire from vs, which meekely acknowledge our vilenesſe, and truely repent vs of our faults: ſo make haſte to help vs in this world, that wee may euer liue with thee in the world to come, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the people ſay this that followeth, after the Miniſter.

TVrne thou vs, O good Lord, and ſo ſhall wee be turned: be fauourable, O Lord, be fauourable to thy people, which turne to thee in weeping, faſting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compaſſion, long ſuffering, and of great pitty. Thou ſpareſt, when wee deſerue puniſhment, and in thy wrath thinkeſt vpon mercie. Spare thy people good Lord, ſpare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confuſion. Heare vs, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies, looke vpon vs.

¶ THE

¶ THE PSALMES OF DAVID, of that Tranſlation which is commonly vſed in the CHVRCH.

Beatus vir qui non abijt. Pſal. 1.

Morning prayer.

BLeſſed is the man that hath not walked in the counſell of the vngodly, nor ſtood in the way of ſinners: and hath not ſate in the ſeat of the ſcorneſull.

2 But his delight is in the Law of the Lord: and in his Law will he exercise himſelfe day and night.

3 And he ſhall be like a tree planted by the water ſide: that will bring ſoorth his fruit in due ſeaſon.

4 His leaſe alſo ſhall not withet: and looke whatſoeuer he doth it ſhall proſper.

5 As for the vngodly it is not ſo with them: but they are like the chaffe, which the wind ſcatereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the vngodly ſhall not bee able to ſtand in the iudgement: neither the ſinners in the Congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the vngodly ſhall periſh.

Quare fremuerunt gentes? Pſal. 2.

WHy doe the heathen ſo furiouſly rage together: and why doe the people imagine a vaine thing?

2 The Kings of the earth ſtand vp, and the rulers take counſell together: againſt the Lord, and againſt his Anointed.

3 Let vs breake their bonds aſunder: and caſt away their coards from vs.

4 He that dwelleth in heauen ſhall laugh them to ſcorne: the Lord ſhall haue them in deriſion.

5 Then ſhall he ſpeake vnto them in his wrath: and vexe them in his ſore diſpleaſure.

6 Yet haue I ſet my King: vpon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the Law, whereof the Lord hath ſaid vnto me: Thou art my Sonne, this day haue I begotten thee.

8 Deſire of me, and I ſhall giue thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the vttermoſt parts of the earth for thy poſſeſſion.

9 Thou ſhalt bruiſe them with a rod of iron: and breake them in pieces like a potters veſſell.

10 Be wiſe now therefore, O ye Kings: be learned, ye that are Iudges of the earth.

11 Serue the Lord in feare: and reioyce vnto him with reuerence.

12 Kiſſe the Sonne leſt he be angry, and ſo ye periſh from the right way: if his wrath be kindled (yea but a little) bleſſed are all they that put their truſt in him.

Domine quid? Pſal. 3.

LOrd, how are they increaſed that trouble mee: many are they that riſe againſt mee.

2 Many one there be that ſay of my ſoule: There is no helpe for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worſhip, and the lifter vp of my head.

4 I did call vpon the Lord with my voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me downe and ſlept, and roſe vp againe: for the Lord ſuſtained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thouſands of people: that haue ſet themſelues againſt mee round about.

7 Vp Lord, and helpe me, O my God: for thou ſmiteſt all mine enemies vpon the cheeke bone: thou haſt broken the teeth of the vngodly.

8 Saluation belongeth vnto the Lord: and thy bleſſing is vpon the people.

Cum inuocarem. Pſal. 4.

HEare mee when I call O God of my righteouſneſſe: for thou haſt ſet mee at libertie when I was in trouble, haue mercy vpon me, and hearken vnto my prayer.

2 O ye ſons of men, how long will ye blaſpheme mine honour: and haue ſuch pleaſure in vanity, and ſeeke after leaſing?

3 Know this alſo, that the Lord hath choſen to himſelfe the man that is godly; when I call vpon the Lord, he will heare me.

4 Stand in awe and ſinne not: commune with your own heart, and in your chamber and be ſtill.

5 Offer the ſacrifice of righteouſneſſe: and put your truſt in the Lord.

6 There be many that ſay: Who will ſhew vs any good?

7 Lord, lift thou vp: the light of thy countenance vpon vs.

8 Thou haſt put gladnes in my heart: ſince the time that their corne, and wine and oile increaſed.

9 I will lay mee downe in peace, and take my reſt: for it is thou Lord onely that makeſt mee dwell in ſafety.

Verba mea auribus. Pſal. 5.

POnder my words, O Lord: conſider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou vnto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for vnto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voyce shalt thou heare betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer vnto thee, and will looke vp.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednes neither shall any euill dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish, shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that worke vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speake leasing: the Lord will abhorre both the blood-thirsty and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me I will come into thy house, euen vpon the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy feare will I worship toward thy holy Temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousnesse, because of mine enemies: make thy way plaine before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulnesse in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickednesse.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their owne imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their vngodlinesse, for they haue rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee reioyce: they shall euer be giuing of thankes, because thou defendest them, they that loue thy Name shall be ioyfull in thee.

13 For thou Lord, wilt giue thy blessing vnto the righteous: and with thy fauourable kindnesse wilt thou defend him as with a shield.

Domine, ne in furore. Psal. 6.

Euening prayer.

O Lord rebuke mee not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, for I am weake: O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turne thee, O Lord, and deliuer my soule: O saue me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembreth thee: and who will giue thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groaning: euery night wash I my bed, and water my couch with my teares.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worne away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me, all ye that worke vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voyce of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receiue my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and sore vexed: they shall be turned backe, and put to shame suddenly.

Domine, Deus meus, Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee haue I put my trust: saue mee from all them that persecute me, and deliuer me.

2 Lest he deuoure my soule like a lion, and teare it in pieces: while there is none to helpe.

3 O Lord my God, If I haue done any such thing: or if there be any wickednesse in my hands.

4 If I haue rewarded euill vnto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I haue deliuered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and take me: yea, let him tread my life downe vpon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand vp (O Lord) in thy wrath, and lift vp thy selfe: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise vp for me in the iudgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the Congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift vp thy selfe againe.

8 The Lord shall iudge the people, giue sentence with me, O Lord: according to thy righteousnes, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickednesse of the vngodly come to an end: but guide thou the iust.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reines.

11 My helpe commeth of God: which preserueth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous Iudge, strong and patient: and God is prouoked euery day.

13 If a man will not turne, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrowes against the persecuters.

15 Behold he trauaileth with mischiefe: he hath conceiued sorrow: and brought foorth vngodlines.

16 He hath grauen and digged a pit, and is fallen himselfe into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his trauel shall come vpon his own head: and his wickednes shall fall on his owne pate.

18 I will giue thanks vnto the Lord acording to his righteousnesse: and I will praise the Name of the Lord the most High.

Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.

O Lord our Gouernour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory aboue the heauens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the auenger.

3 For I will consider the heauens, euen the workes of thy fingers: the Moone and the Starres which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindfull of him: and the sonne of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the Angels: to crowne him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to haue dominion of the workes of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subiection vnder his feet.

7 All sheepe and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The foules of the aire, and the fishes of the Sea: and whatsoeuer walketh through the pathes of the Seas.

9 O Lord our Gouernour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.

Morning prayer.

I Will giue thankes vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speake of all thy marueilous workes.

2 I will be glad & reioyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driuen backe: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For

4 for thou haſt maintained my right and my cauſe: thou art ſet in the Throne that iudgeſt right.

5 Thou haſt rebuked the heathen, and deſtroyed the vngodly: thou haſt put out their name for euer and euer.

6 O Thou enemy, deſtructions are come to a perpetuall end: euen as the cities which thou haſt deſtroyed, their memoriall is periſhed with them.

7 But the Lord ſhall endure for euer: hee hath alſo prepared his ſeat for iudgement.

8 For hee ſhall iudge the world in righteouſneſſe: and miniſter true iudgement vnto the people.

9 The Lord alſo will be a defence for the oppreſſed: euen a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name, will put their truſt in thee: for thou Lord haſt neuer failed them that ſeeke thee.

11 O praiſe the Lord which dwelleth in Sion: ſhew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquiſition for blood, he remembreth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, conſider the trouble which I ſuffer of them that hate me: thou that liſteſt me vp from the gates of death.

14 That I may ſhew all thy prayſes within the ports of the daughter of Sion: I will reioyce in thy ſaluation.

15 The heathen are ſunke downe in the pit that they made: in the ſame net which they hid priuily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is knowne to execute iudgement: the vngodly is trapped in the worke of his owne hands.

17 The wicked ſhall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore ſhall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meeke ſhall not periſh for euer.

19 Vp Lord, and let not man haue the vpper hand: let the heathen be iudged in thy ſight.

20 Put them in feare (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themſelues to be but men.

Vt quid Domine? Pſal. 10.

WHy ſtandeſt thou ſo farre off (O Lord:) and hideſt thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The vngodly for his owne luſt, doeth perſecute the poore: let them be taken in the crafty wilineſſe that they haue imagined.

3 For the vngodly hath made boaſt of his own hearts deſire: and ſpeaketh good of the couetous whom God abhorreth.

4 The vngodly is ſo proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alwayes grieuous: thy iudgements are far aboue out of his ſight; and therefore defieth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath ſaid in his heart, Tuſh, I ſhall neuer be caſt downe: there ſhall no harme happen vnto me.

7 His mouth is full of curſing, deceit and fraud: vnder his tongue is vngodlineſſe and vanity.

8 He ſitteth lurking in the theeuiſh corners of the ſtreets: and priuily in his lurking dens doth he murther the innocent, his eyes are ſet againſt the poore.

9 For he lieth waiting ſecretly, euen as a Lion lurketh he in his denne: that hee may rauiſh the poore.

10 He doth raviſh the poore: when hee getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth downe and humbleth himſelfe: that the congregation of the poore may fall into the hands of his captaines.

12 He hath ſaid in his heart, Tuſh, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and hee will neuer ſee it.

13 Ariſe (O Lord God) and lift vp thine hand: forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore ſhould the wicked blaſpheme God: while he doth ſay in his heart, Tuſh, thou God, careſt not for it.

15 Surely thou haſt ſeene it: for thou beholdeſt vngodlineſſe and wrong.

16 That thou mayeſt take the matter into thy hand: the poore committeth himſelfe vnto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendleſſe.

17 Breake thou the power of the vngodly and malicious: take away his vngodlineſſe, and thou ſhalt find none.

18 The Lord is king for euer and euer: and the heathen are periſhed out of the land.

19 Lord, thou haſt heard the deſire of the poore: thou prepareſt their heart, and thine eare hearkeneth thereto.

20 To helpe the fatherleſſe and poore vnto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted againſt them.

In Domino confido. Pſal. 11.

IN the Lord put I my truſt: how ſay yee then to my ſoule, that ſhe ſhould flie as a bird vnto the hill?

2 For loe, the vngodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrowes within the quiuer: that they may priuily ſhoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be caſt downe: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy Temple: the Lords ſeat is in heauen.

5 His eyes conſider the poore: and his eye-lids try the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the vngodly and him that delighteth in wickedneſſe, doth his ſoule abhorre.

7 Vpon the vngodly he ſhall raine ſnares, fire, and brimſtone, ſtorme and tempeſt: this ſhall bee their portion to drinke.

8 For the righteous Lord loueth righteouſneſſe: his countenance will behold the thing that is iuſt.

Saluum me fac. Pſal. 12.

HElpe me Lord, for there is not one godly man left for the faithfull are miniſhed from among the children of men. *Euening prayer.*

2 They talke of vanity euery one with his neighbour: they doe but flatter with their lips, and diſſemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord ſhall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that ſpeaketh proud things.

4 Which haue ſaid, With our tongue wee will preuaile: we are they that ought to ſpeake, who is Lord ouer vs?

5 Now for the comfortleſſe troubles ſake of the needy: and becauſe of the deepe ſighing of the poore.

6 I will vp (ſaith the Lord:) and will helpe euery one from him that ſwelleth againſt him, and will ſet them at reſt.

7 The

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: euen as the ſiluer which from the earth is tried, and puri-fied ſeuen times in the fire.

8 Thou ſhalt keepe them, O Lord: thou ſhalt preſerue him from this generation for euer.

9 The vngodly walke on euery ſide: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

Vſquequo Domine? Pſal. 13.

HOw long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for euer: how long wilt thou hide thy face from mee?

2 How long ſhall I ſeeke counſell in my ſoule; and be ſo vexed in my heart: how long ſhall mine enemies triumph ouer mee?

3 Conſider and heare me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I ſleepe not in death.

4 Leſt mine enemy ſay I haue preuailed againſt him: for if I be caſt downe, they that trouble mee will reioyce at it.

5 But my truſt is in thy mercy; and my heart is ioyfull in thy ſaluation.

6 I will ſing of the Lord, becauſe hee hath dealt ſo louingly with me: yea, I will praiſe the Name of the Lord moſt Higheſt.

Dixit inſipiens. Pſal. 14.

THe foole hath ſaid in his heart: there is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doth good (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to ſee if there were any that would vnderſtand and ſeeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open ſepulchre, with their tongues haue they deceiued: the poyſon of Aſpes is vnder their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of curſing and bitternes: their feet are ſwift to ſhed blood.

7 Deſtruction and vnhappineſſe is in their wayes, and the way of peace haue they not knowne: there is no feare of God before their eyes.

8 Haue they no knowledge, that they are all ſuch workers of miſchiefe: eating vp my people as it were bread?

9 And call not vpon the Lord, there were they brought in great feare (euen where no feare was:) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, yee haue made a mocke at the counſell of the poore: becauſe he putteth his truſt in the Lord.

11 Who ſhall giue ſaluation vnto Iſrael out of Sion: when the Lord turneth the captiuity of his people, then ſhall Iacob reioyce, and Iſrael ſhall be glad.

Domine quis habitabit? Pſal 15.

Morning prayer.

LOrd, who ſhall dwell in thy Tabernacle: or who ſhall reſt vpon thy holy hill?

2 Euen hee that leadeth an vncorrupt life: and doeth the thing which is right, and ſpeaketh the trueth from his heart.

3 He that hath vſed no deceit in his tongue; nor done euill to his neighbour: and hath not ſlandered his neighbour.

4 He that ſetteth not by himſelfe, but is lowly in his owne eyes: and maketh much of them that feare the Lord.

5 He that ſweareth vnto his neighbour, and diſappointeth him not, though it were to his owne hinderance.

6 He that hath not giuen his money vpon vſury: nor taken reward againſt the innocent.

7 Whoſo doth theſe things; ſhall neuer fall.

Conſerua me. Pſal. 16.

PReſerue mee, O God: for in thee haue I put my truſt.

2 O my ſoule, thou haſt ſaid vnto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing vnto thee.

3 All my delight is vpon the Saints that are in the earth: and vpon ſuch as excell in vertue.

4 But they that runne after another god: ſhall haue great trouble.

5 Their drinke offrings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himſelfe is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou ſhalt maintaine my lot.

7 The lot is fallen to mee in a faire ground: yea, I haue a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giuing me warning: my reines alſo chaſten me in the night ſeaſon.

9 I haue ſet God alwayes before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I ſhall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory reioyced: my fleſh alſo ſhall reſt in hope.

11 For why? thou ſhalt not leaue my ſoule in hell: neither ſhalt thou ſuffer thy holy One to ſee corruption.

12 Thou ſhalt ſhew mee the path of life, in thy preſence is the fulneſſe of ioy: and at thy right hand there is pleaſure for euermore.

Exaudi Domine iuſtitiam. Pſal. 17.

HEare the right, O Lord, conſider my complaint: and hearken vnto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my ſentence come forth from thy preſence: and let thine eyes looke vpon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou haſt proued and viſited mine heart in the night ſeaſon, thou haſt tryed me, and ſhalt finde no wickednes in me: for I am vtterly purpoſed, that my mouth ſhall not offend.

4 Becauſe of mens workes that are done againſt the words of thy lips: I haue kept mee from the wayes of the deſtroyer.

5 O hold thou vp my goings in thy paths: that my ſootſteps ſlip not.

6 I haue called vpon thee, O God, for thou ſhalt heare me: encline thine eare to me, and hearken vnto my words.

7 Shew thy marueilous louing kindneſſe, thou that art the Sauiour of them which put their truſt in thee: from ſuch as reſiſt thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of an eye: hide me vnder the ſhadow of thy wings.

9 From the vngodly that trouble mee: mine enemies compaſſe mee round about to take away my ſoule.

10 They are incloſed in their owne fat: and their mouth ſpeaketh proud things.

11 They lye waiting in our way on euery ſide: turning their eyes downe to the ground.

12 Like as a Lyon that is greedy of his pray: and as it were a Lyons whelpe lurking in ſecret places.

13 Vp Lord, diſappoint him, and caſt him downe: deliuer my ſoule from the vngodly, which is a ſword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I ſay, and from the euill world, which haue their

their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They haue children at their desire: and leaue the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousnesse: and when I awake vp after thy likenesse, I shall be satisfied with it.

Diligam te. Psal. 18.

Euening prayer.

I Will loue thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stony rocke, and my defence: my Sauiour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horne also of my saluation, and my refuge.

2 I will call vpon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrowes of death compassed mee: and the ouerflowings of vngodlinesse made me afraid.

4 The paines of hell came about me: the snares of death ouertooke me.

5 In my trouble I will call vpon the Lord: and complaine vnto my God.

6 So shall hee heare my voyce out of his holy Temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter euen into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hils shooke, and were remoued, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coales were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heauens also, and came downe: and it was darke vnder his feet.

10 Hee rode vpon the Cherubims, and did flie; he came flying vpon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darknesse his secret place: his pauilion round about him with darke water, & thicke clouds to couer him.

12 At the brightnesse of his presence his clowdes remooued: haile-stones and coales of fire.

13 The Lord also thundred out of heauen, and the Highest gaue his thunder: haile-stones and coales of fire.

14 He sent out his arrowes, and scattered them: he cast foorth lightnings, and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seene, and the foundations of the round world were discouered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send downe from the high to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.

17 Hee shall deliuer me from my strongest enemie: and from them which hate mee, for they are too mighty for me.

18 They preuented mee in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my vpholder.

19 Hee brought mee foorth also into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, euen because he had a fauour vnto me.

20 The Lord shall reward mee after my righteous dealing: according to the cleannesse of my hands shall he recompense me.

21 Because I haue kept the wayes of the Lord: and haue not forsaken my God, as the wicked doeth.

22 For I haue an eye vnto all his Lawes: and will not cast out his Commandements from me.

23 I was also vncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine owne wickednesse.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward mee after my righteous dealing: and according vnto the cleannesse of my hands in his eye sight.

25 With the holy, thou shalt be holy: and with a perfect man, thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the cleane, thou shalt be cleane: and with the froward thou shalt learne frowardnesse.

27 For thou shalt saue the people that are in aduersity: and shalt bring downe the high lookes of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darknesse to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an hoste of men: and with the helpe of my God, I shall leape ouer the wall.

30 The way of God is an vndefiled way, the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire: he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth mee with strength of war: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like Harts feet: and setteth me vp on high.

34 Hee teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine armes shall breake euen a bow of steele.

35 Thou hast giuen me the defence of thy saluation: thy right hand also shal hold me vp, and thy louing correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make roome enough vnder mee for to goe: that my foot-steps shall not slide.

37 I will follow vpon mine enemies, and ouertake them: neither will I turne againe vntill I haue destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not be able to stand: but fall vnder my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength vnto the battell: thou shalt throw downe mine enemies vnder me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turne their backes vpon mee: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall bee none to helpe them: yea, euen vnto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not heare them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliuer me from the striuings of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I haue not known: shall serue me.

45 Assoone as they heare of me, they shall obey mee: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall faile: and bee afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liueth, and blessed bee my strong helper: and praised be the God of my saluation.

48 Euen the God that seeth that I bee auenged: and subdueth the people vnto me.

49 It is he that deliuereth me from my (cruell) enemies, and setteth me vp aboue mine aduersaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I giue thankes vnto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing praises vnto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giueth hee vnto his King: and sheweth louing kindnesse vnto Dauid his Anointed, and vnto his seed for euermore.

Cæli enarrant. Psal. 19.

THe heauens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handy worke. *Morning prayer.*

2 One

2 One day telleth another: and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither ſpeech nor language but their voyces are heard among them.

4 Their ſound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the end of the world.

5 In them hath he ſet a Tabernacle for the Sunne: which commeth forth as a bridegroome out of his chamber, and reioyceth as a gyant to runne his courſe.

6 It goeth forth from the vttermoſt part of the heauen, and runneth about vnto the end of it againe: and there is nothing hid from the heate thereof.

7 The Law of the Lord is an vndefiled Law, conuerting the ſoules: the Teſtimony of the Lord is ſure, it giueth wiſdome vnto the ſimple.

8 The ſtatutes of the Lord are right, and reioyce the heart: the Commandement of the Lord is pure, and giueth light vnto the eyes.

9 The feare of the Lord is cleane, and endureth for euer: the Iudgements of the Lord are true, and righteous all together.

10 More to be deſired are they then gold, yea, then much fine gold: ſweeter alſo then honey and the honey combe.

11 Moreouer, by them is thy ſeruant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth? O cleanſe thou me from my ſecret faults.

13 Keepe thy ſeruant alſo from preſumptuous ſinnes, leſt they get the dominion ouer mee: ſo ſhall I be vndefiled and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: be alway acceptable in thy ſight: O Lord: my ſtrength and my redeemer.

Exaudiat te Dominus. Pſal. 20.

THE Lord heare thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Iacob defend thee.

2 Send thee helpe from the Sanctuary: and ſtrengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt ſacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts deſire: and fulfill all thy mind.

5 We will reioyce in thy ſaluation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God: the Lord performe all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anoynted, and will heare him from his holy heauen: euen with the wholeſome ſtrength of his right hand.

7 Some put their truſt in charets, and ſome in horſes: but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought downe and fallen: but we are riſen and ſtand vpright.

9 Saue Lord, and heare vs, O King of Heauen: when we call vpon thee.

Domine in virtute. Pſal. 21.

THE King ſhal reioyce in thy ſtrength, O Lord: exceeding glad ſhall he be of thy ſaluation.

2 Thou haſt giuen him his hearts deſire: and haſt not denied him the requeſt of his lips.

3 For thou ſhalt preuent him with the bleſſings of goodneſſe: and ſhalt ſet a crowne of pure gold vpon his head.

4 He aſked life of thee, and thou gaueſt him a long life: euen for euer and euer.

5 His honour is great in thy ſaluation: glory and great worſhip ſhalt thou lay vpon him.

6 For thou ſhalt giue him euerlaſting felicitie: and make him glad with the ioy of thy countenance.

7 And why? becauſe the King putteth his truſt in the Lord, and in the mercy of the moſt Higheſt, he ſhall not miſcarie.

8 All thine enemies ſhall feele thine hand: thy right hand ſhall find out them that hate thee.

9 Thou ſhalt make them like a fiery ouen in time of thy wrath: the Lord ſhall deſtroy them in his diſpleaſure, and the fire ſhall conſume them.

10 Their fruit ſhalt thou root out of the earth: and their ſeed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended miſchiefe againſt thee: and imagined ſuch a deuice as they are not able to performe.

12 Therefore ſhalt thou put them to flight: and the ſtrings of thy bow ſhalt thou make ready againſt the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted Lord in thine owne ſtrength: ſo will we ſing and praiſe thy power.

Deus, Deus meus. Pſal. 22.

Euening prayer.

MY God, my God (looke vpon me) why haſt thou forſaken me: and art ſo far from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God I cry in the day time, but thou heareſt not: and in the night ſeaſon alſo I take no reſt.

3 And thou continueſt holy, O thou worſhip of Iſrael.

4 Our Fathers hoped in thee: they truſted in thee, and thou didſt deliuer them.

5 They called vpon thee and were holpen: they put their truſt in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worme and no man: a very ſcorne of men, and the outcaſt of the people.

7 All they that ſee me, laugh me to ſcorne: they ſhoot out their lips, and ſhake their heads, ſaying,

8 He truſted in God that he would deliuer him: let him deliuer him, if he will haue him.

9 But thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe: thou waſt my hope when I hanged yet vpon my mothers breaſts.

10 I haue beene left to thee euer ſince I was borne: thou art my God, euen from my mothers wombe.

11 O goe not from mee, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to helpe me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulles of Baſan cloſe me in on euery ſide.

13 They gape vpon me with their mouthes: as it were a ramping and roaring Lion.

14 I am powred out like water, and all my bones are out of ioynt: my heart alſo in the midſt of my body is euen like melting waxe.

15 My ſtrength is dryed vp like a potſheard, and my tongue cleaueth to my gummes: and thou ſhalt bring me to the duſt of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about mee: and the counſell of the wicked layeth ſiege againſt mee.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet: I may tell all my bones, they ſtand ſtaring and looking vpon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and caſt lots vpon my veſture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: thou art my ſuccour, haſte thee to helpe me.

20 Deliuer my ſoule from the ſword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Saue me from the Lyons mouth: thou haſt heard me alſo from among the hornes of the Vnicornes.

22 I will declare thy Name vnto my brethren: in the midſt of the Congregation will I praiſe thee.

23 O praiſe the Lord, ye that feare him: magnifie him, all ye of the ſeed of Iacob, and feare him all ye ſeed of Iſrael.

24 For hee hath not deſpiſed nor abhorred the low eſtate of the poore: hee hath not hid his face from him: but when hee called vnto him, he heard him.

25 My praiſe is of thee in the great Congregation: my vowes will I performe in the ſight of them that feare him.

26 The poore ſhall eate and bee ſatisfied: they that ſeeke after the Lord, ſhall praiſe him, your heart ſhall liue for euer.

27 All the ends of the world ſhall remember themſelues, and be turned vnto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations ſhall worſhip before him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords: and he is the gouernour among the people.

29 All ſuch as be fat vpon earth: haue eaten and worſhipped.

30 All they that goe downe into the duſt, ſhall kneele before him: and no man hath quickned his owne ſoule.

31 My ſeed ſhall ſerue him: they ſhall be counted vnto the Lord for a generation.

32 They ſhall come, and the heauens ſhall declare his righteouſneſſe: vnto a people that ſhal be borne, whom the Lord hath made.

Dominus regit me. Pſal. 23.

THe Lord is my Shepherd: therefore can I lacke nothing.

2 Hee ſhall feed mee in a greene paſture: and leade me forth beſide the waters of comfort.

3 Hee ſhall conuert my ſoule: and bring mee foorth in the paths of righteouſneſſe for his Names ſake.

4 Yea, though I walke thorow the valley of the ſhadow of death, I will feare none euill: for thou art with me, thy rod and thy ſtaffe comfort me.

5 Thou ſhalt prepare a table before me, againſt them that trouble me: thou haſt anointed my head with oyle, and my cup ſhall be full.

6 But thy louing kindneſſe and mercy ſhall follow mee all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the houſe of the Lord for euer.

Domini eſt terra. Pſal. 24.

THe earth is the Lords, and all that therein is: the compaſſe of the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it vpon the Sea: and prepared it vpon the floods.

3 Who ſhall aſcend into the hill of the Lord: or who ſhall riſe vp in his holy place?

4 Euen hee that hath cleane hands, and a pure heart: and that hath not lift vp his mind to vanitie, nor ſworne to deceiue his neighbour.

5 He ſhall receiue the bleſſing from the Lord: and righteouſneſſe from the God of his ſaluation.

6 This is the generation of them that ſeeke him: euen of them that ſeeke thy face, O Iacob.

7 Lift vp your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift vp yee euerlaſting doores: and the King of glory ſhall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord ſtrong and mighty, eueu the Lord mighty in battell.

9 Lift vp your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift vp yee euerlaſting doores: and the King of glory ſhall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: euen the Lord of hoſts, he is the King of glory.

Ad te Domine. Pſal. 25.

VNto thee, O Lord, will I lift vp my ſoule, my God, I haue put my truſt in thee: O let mee not bee confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph ouer me.

2 For all they that hope in thee ſhall not be aſhamed: but ſuch as tranſgreſſe without a cauſe, ſhall be put to confuſion.

3 Shew mee thy wayes, O Lord: and teach mee thy pathes.

4 Leade me forth in thy truth, and learne mee: for thou art the God of my ſaluation, in thee hath beene my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy louing kindneſſe which hath been euer of old.

6 O remember not the ſins and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercy, thinke thou vpon me (O Lord) for thy goodneſſe.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach ſinners in the way.

8 Them that be meeke ſhall he guide in iudgement: and ſuch as be gentle, them ſhall hee learne his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth: vnto ſuch as keepe his Couenant and his Teſtimonies.

10 For thy Names ſake, O Lord: bee merciſull vnto my ſinne, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him ſhall he teach in the way that he ſhall chuſe.

12 His ſoule ſhall dwell at eaſe: and his ſeede ſhall inherit the land.

13 The ſecret of the Lord is among them that feare him: and he will ſhew them his Couenant.

14 Mine eyes are euer looking vnto the Lord: for he ſhall plucke my feet out of the net.

15 Turne thee vnto me, and haue mercy vpon me: for I am deſolate and in miſery.

16 The ſorrowes of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Looke vpon mine aduerſity and miſery: and forgiue me all my ſinne.

18 Conſider mine enemies how many they are: and they beare a tyrannous hate againſt me.

19 O keepe my ſoule, and deliuer mee: let mee not be confounded, for I haue put my truſt in thee.

20 Let perfectneſſe and righteous dealing wait vpon me: for mine hope hath beene in thee.

21 Deliuer Iſrael, O God: out of all his troubles.

Iudica me Domine. Pſal. 26.

BE thou my Iudge, O Lord, for I haue walked innocently: my truſt hath beene alſo in the Lord, therefore ſhall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and proone me: try out my reines and my heart.

3 For thy louing kindneſſe is euer before mine eyes: and I will walke in thy trueth.

4 I haue not dwelt with vaine perſons: neither will I haue fellowſhip with the deceitfull.

5 I haue hated the Congregation of the wicked: and will not ſit among the vngodly.

6 I will waſh my hands in innocency, O Lord: and ſo will I goe to thine Altar.

7 That I may ſhew the voyce of thankſgiuing: and tell of all thy wondrous workes.

8 Lord, I haue loued the habitation of thy houſe: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O ſhut not vp my ſoule with the ſinners: nor my life with the blood-thirſty.

10 In whoſe hands is wickedneſſe: and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for mee, I will walke innocently: O Lord deliuer me, and be mercifull vnto me.

12 My foot ſtandeth right: I will praiſe the Lord in the Congregations.

Dominus illuminatio. Pſal. 27.

Euening prayer.

THe Lord is my light and my ſaluation, whom then ſhall I feare: the Lord is the ſtrength of my life, of whom then ſhall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked (euen mine enemies and my foes) came vpon me to eat vp my fleſh: they ſtumbled and fell.

3 Though an hoſte of men were laid againſt me, yet ſhall not my heart be afraid: and though there roſe vp warre againſt me, yet will I put my truſt in him.

4 One thing haue I deſired of the Lord, which I will require: euen that I may dwell in the houſe of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the faire beauty of the Lord, and to viſite his Temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he ſhall hide me in his Tabernacle: yea, in the ſecret place of his dwelling ſhall he hide mee, and ſet me vp vpon a rocke of ſtone.

6 And now ſhall he lift vp mine head: aboue mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladneſſe: I will ſing and ſpeake praiſes vnto the Lord.

8 Hearken vnto my voyce, O Lord, when I cry vnto thee: haue mercy vpon me, and heare me.

9 Mine heart hath talked of thee, ſeeke yee my face: thy face Lord will I ſeeke.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor caſt thy ſeruant away in diſpleaſure.

11 Thou haſt beene my ſuccour: leaue me not, neither forſake me, O God of my ſaluation.

12 When my father and my mother forſake me: the Lord taketh me vp.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and leade me in the right way, becauſe of mine enemies.

14 Deliuer mee not ouer into the will of mine aduerſaries: for there are falſe witneſſes riſen vp againſt me, and ſuch as ſpeake wrong.

15 I ſhould vtterly haue fainted: but that I beleeue verely to ſee the goodneſſe of the Lord in the land of the liuing.

16 O tary thou the Lords leiſure: be ſtrong, and he ſhall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy truſt in the Lord.

Ad te Domine. Pſal. 28.

VNto thee will I cry, O Lord my ſtrength: thinke no ſcorne of mee, leſt if thou make as though thou heareſt not, I become like them that goe downe into the pit.

2 Heare the voyce of my humble petitions, when I cry vnto thee: when I hold vp mine hands towards the Mercy-ſeat of thy holy Temple.

3 O plucke me not away (neither deſtroy me) with the vngodly and wicked doers: which ſpeake friendly to their neighbours, but imagine miſchiefe in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickedneſſe of their owne inuentions.

5 Recompenſe them after the worke of their hands: pay them that they haue deſerued.

6 For they regard not in their mind the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore ſhall he breake them downe, and not build them vp.

7 Praiſed be the Lord: for hee hath heard the voyce of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my ſtrength and my ſhield, my heart hath truſted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for ioy, and in my ſong will I praiſe him.

9 The Lord is my ſtrength: and he is the wholeſome defence of his anointed.

10 O ſaue thy people, and giue thy bleſſing vnto thine inheritance: feed them, and ſet them vp for euer.

Afferte Domino. Pſal. 29.

BRing vnto the Lord (O yee mightie) bring young rammes vnto the Lord: aſcribe vnto the Lord worſhip and ſtrength.

2 Giue the Lord the honour due vnto his Name: worſhip the Lord with holy worſhip.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the Sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voyce of the Lord is a glorious voyce.

5 The voyce of the Lord breaketh the Cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 Hee made them alſo to ſkip like a calfe: Libanus alſo and Syrion like a yong Vnicorne.

7 The voyce of the Lord diuideth the flames of fire, the voyce of the Lord ſhaketh the wilderneſſe: yea, the Lord ſhaketh the wilderneſſe of Cades.

8 The voyce of the Lord maketh the Hindes to bring foorth young, and diſcouereth the thicke buſhes: in his Temple doeth euery man ſpeake of his honour.

9 The Lord ſitteth aboue the water flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for euer.

10 The Lord ſhall giue ſtrength vnto his people: the Lord ſhall giue his people the bleſſing of peace.

Exaltabo te Domine Pſal. 30.

Morning prayer.

I Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou haſt ſet me vp: and not made my foes to triumph ouer me.

2 O Lord, my God, I cried vnto thee: and thou haſt healed me.

3 Thou Lord haſt brought my ſoule out of hell: thou haſt kept my life from them that goe downe to the pit.

4 Sing praiſes vnto the Lord (O ye Saints of his) and giue thanks to him for a remembrance of his holineſſe.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinckling of an eye, and in his pleaſure is life: heauineſſe may endure for a night, but ioy commeth in the morning.

6 And in my proſperity I ſaid, I ſhall neuer be remooued: thou Lord of thy goodneſſe haſt made my hill ſo ſtrong.

7 Thou diddeſt turne thy face (from me:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I vnto thee, O Lord: and gate me vnto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I goe downe to the pit?

10 Shall the duſt giue thankes vnto thee: or ſhall it declare thy trueth?

11 Heare, O Lord, and haue mercy vpon mee: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou haſt turned my heauineſſe into ioy: thou haſt put off my ſackcloth, and girded me with gladneſſe.

13 Therefore ſhall euery good man ſing of thy praiſe without ceaſing: O my God, I will giue thankes vnto thee for euer.

In

In te Domine ſperaui. Pſal. 31.

IN thee, O Lord, haue I put my truſt: let me neuer be put to confuſion, deliuer me in thy righteouſneſſe.

2 Bow downe thine eare to me: make haſte to deliuer me.

3 And be thou my ſtronge rocke, and the houſe of defence: that thou mayeſt ſaue me.

4 For thou art my ſtronge rocke, and my caſtle: be thou alſo my guide, and lead me for thy Names ſake.

5 Draw mee out of the net that they haue laid priuily for me: for thou art my ſtrength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my ſpirit: for thou haſt redeemed mee, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I haue hated them that hold of ſuperſtitious vanities: and my truſt hath beene in the Lord.

8 I will be glad and reioyce in thy mercy: for thou haſt conſidered my trouble, and haſt knowne my ſoule in aduerſities.

9 Thou haſt not ſhut me vp into the hand of the enemie: but haſt ſet my feet in a large roome.

10 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eie is conſumed for very heauineſſe, yea, my ſoule, and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with heauineſſe: and my yeeres with mourning.

12 My ſtrength faileth me, becauſe of mine iniquitie: and my bones are conſumed.

13 I became a repooſe among all mine enemies, but ſpecially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of mee, and they that did ſee mee without, conueyed themſelues from mee.

14 I am cleane forgotten, as a dead man out of mind: I am become like a broken veſſell.

15 For I haue heard the blaſphemy of the multitude: and feare is on euery ſide, while they conſpire together againſt mee, and take their counſell to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath beene in thee, O Lord: I haue ſaid, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thine hand, deliuer me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that perſecute mee.

18 Shew thy ſeruant the light of thy countenance: and ſaue me for thy mercies ſake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I haue called vpon thee: let the vngodly be put to confuſion, and be put to ſilence in the grane.

20 Let the lying lips be put to ſilence: which cruelly, diſdainfully, and deſpightfully ſpeake againſt the righteous.

21 O how plentifull is thy goodneſſe, which thou haſt laid vp for them that feare thee: and that thou haſt prepared for them that put their truſt in thee, euen before the ſonnes of men.

22 Thou ſhalt hide them priuily by thine owne preſence, from the prouoking of all men: thou ſhalt keepe them ſecretly in thy Tabernacle from the ſtriſe of tongues.

23 Thankes be to the Lord: for he hath ſhewed me marueilous great kindneſſe in a ſtrong city.

24 And when I made haſte, I ſaid: I am caſt out of the ſight of thine eyes.

25 Neuertheleſſe, thou heardeſt the voice of my prayer: when I cried vnto thee.

26 O loue the Lord, all ye his Saints: for the Lord preſerueth them that are faithfull, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be ſtrong, and he ſhall ſtabliſh your heart: all ye that put your truſt in the Lord.

Beati quorum. Pſal. 32. *Enemies Prayer.*

BLeſſed is he whoſe vnrighteouſnes is forgiuen: and whoſe ſinne is couered.

2 Bleſſed is the man vnto whom the Lord imputeth no ſinne: and in whoſe ſpirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones conſumed away through my dayly complaining.

4 For thy hand is heauy vpon me day and night: and my moyſture is like the drought in Summer.

5 I will knowledge my ſinne vnto thee: and mine vnrighteouſneſſe haue I not hid.

6 I ſaid, I will confeſſe my ſinnes vnto the Lord: and ſo thou forgaueſt the wickedneſſe of my ſinne.

7 For this ſhall euery one that is godly, make his prayer vnto thee in a time when thou mayeſt be found: but in the great water floods they ſhall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou ſhalt preſerue mee from trouble: thou ſhalt compaſſe mee about with ſongs of deliuerance.

9 I will informe thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou ſhalt goe: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horſe and mule, which haue vnderſtanding: whoſe mouthes muſt bee holden with bit and bridle, leſt they fall vpon thee.

11 Great plagues remaine for the vngodly: but whoſo putteth his truſt in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on euery ſide.

12 Be glad, O yee righteous, and reioyce in the Lord: and be ioyfull all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate iuſti. Pſal. 33.

REioyce in the Lord, O yee righteous: for it becommeth well the iuſt to be thankefull.

2 Praiſe the Lord with harpe: ſing Pſalmes vnto him with the Lute and inſtrument of ten ſtrings.

3 Sing vnto the Lord a new ſong: ſing praiſes luſtily (vnto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his workes are faithfull.

5 He loueth righteouſneſſe and iudgement: the earth is full of the goodneſſe of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heauens made: and all the hoſtes of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the Sea together, as it were vpon an heape: and laieth vp the deepe as in a treaſure houſe.

8 Let all the earth feare the Lord: ſtand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he ſpake, and it was done: he commanded, and it ſtood faſt.

10 The Lord bringeth the counſel of the heathen to nought: and maketh the deuices of the people to be of none effect, and caſteth out the counſels of Princes.

11 The counſell of the Lord ſhall endure for euer: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Bleſſed are the people whoſe God is the Lord Iehoua: and bleſſed are the folke that hee hath choſen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked downe from heauen, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling, hee conſidereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He faſhioneth all the hearts of them: and vnderſtandeth all their workes.

15 There is no King that can bee ſaued by the multitude of an hoſte: neither is any mighty man deliuered by much ſtrength.

16 An horſe is counted but a vaine thing to ſaue a man: neither ſhall hee deliuer any man by his great ſtrength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is vpon them that feare him: and vpon them that put their truſt in his mercie.

18 To deliuer their ſoules from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our ſoule hath patiently tarried for the Lord: for he is our helpe and our ſhield.

20 For our heart ſhall reioyce in him: becauſe we haue hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy merciſull kindneſſe (O Lord) be vpon vs: like as we doe put our truſt in thee.

Benedicam Domino. Pſal. 34.

I Will alway giue thankes vnto the Lord: his praiſe ſhall euer be in my mouth.

2 My ſoule ſhall make her boaſt of the Lord: the humble ſhall heare thereof, and be glad.

3 O praiſe the Lord with me: and let vs magnifie his Name together.

4 I ſought the Lord, and he heard me: yea, hee deliuered me out of all my feare.

5 They had an eye vnto him, and were lightned: and their faces were not aſhamed.

6 Loe, the poore crieth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and ſaueth him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them that feare him: and deliuereth them.

8 O taſte and ſee how gracious the Lord is: bleſſed is the man that truſteth in him.

9 O feare the Lord, yee that bee his Saints: for they that feare him, lacke nothing.

10 The Lions doe lacke, and ſuffer hunger: but they which ſeeke the Lord, ſhall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children, and hearken vnto mee: I will teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 What man is hee that luſteth to liue, and would faine ſee good daies: keepe thy tongue from euill, and thy lips that they ſpeake no guile.

13 Eſchew euill, and doe good: ſeeke peace, and enſue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are ouer the righteous: and his eares are open vnto their praiers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is againſt them that doe euill: to roote out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and deliuereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh vnto them that are of a contrite heart: and will ſaue ſuch as be of an humble ſpirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord deliuereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: ſo that not one of them is broken.

20 But miſfortune ſhall ſlay the vngodly: and they that hate the righteous, ſhall be deſolate.

21 The Lord deliuereth the ſoules of his ſeruants: and all they that put their truſt in him ſhall not be deſtitute.

Iudica me Domine. Pſal. 35.

Morning Prayer. PLead thou my cauſe, O Lord, with them that ſtrine with mee: and fight thou againſt them that fight againſt mee.

2 Lay hand vpon the ſhield and buckler: and ſtand vp to helpe me.

3 Bring foorth the ſpeare, and ſtop the way againſt them that perſecute mee: ſay vnto my ſoule, I am thy ſaluation.

4 Let them bee confounded and put to ſhame, that ſeeke after my ſoule: let them be turned back, and brought to confuſion that imagine miſchiefe for mee.

5 Let them bee as the duſt before the winde: and the Angel of the Lord ſcattering them.

6 Let their way be darke and ſlippery: and let the Angel of the Lord perſecute them.

7 For they haue priuily laid their net to deſtroy me without a cauſe: yea, euen without a cauſe haue they made a pit for my ſoule.

8 Let a ſudden deſtruction come vpon him vnawares, and his net that he hath laid priuily, catch himſelfe: that hee may fall into his owne miſchiefe.

9 And my ſoule be ioyfull in the Lord: it ſhall reioyce in his ſaluation.

10 All my bones ſhall ſay, Lord, who is like vnto thee, which deliuereſt the poore from him that is too ſtrong for him: yea, the poore, and him that is in miſery, from him that ſpoileth him.

11 Falſe witneſſe did riſe vp: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded mee euill for good: to the great diſcomfort of my ſoule.

13 Neuertheleſſe, when they were ſicke, I put on ſackcloth and humbled my ſoule with faſting: and my prayer ſhall turne into mine owne boſome.

14 I behaued my ſelfe as though it had bene my friend or my brother: I went heauily as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine aduerſitie they reioyced, and gathered them together: yea, the very abiects came together againſt mee vnawares, making mowes at me and ceaſed not.

16 With the flatterers were buſie mockers: which gnathed vpon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou looke vpon this: O deliuer my ſoule from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the Lyons.

18 So will I giue thee thankes in the great Congregation: I will praiſe thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph ouer mee vngodly: neither let them winke with their eyes that hate me without a cauſe.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words againſt them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on mee with their mouthes, and ſaid: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we ſaw it with our eyes.

22 This thou haſt ſeene, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, goe not farre from me, O Lord.

23 Awake, and ſtand vp to iudge my quarrell: auenge thou my cauſe, my God and my Lord.

24 Iudge mee, O Lord, my God, according to thy righteouſneſſe: and let them not triumph ouer mee.

25 Let them not ſay in their hearts, There, there, ſo would wee haue it: neither let them ſay, Wee haue deuoured him.

26 Let them bee put to confuſion and ſhame together, that reioyce at my trouble: let them bee cloathed with rebuke and diſhonour, that boaſt themſelues againſt me.

27 Let them be glad and reioyce, that fauour my righteous dealing: yea, let them ſay alway, Bleſſed be the Lord, which hath pleaſure in the proſperity of his ſeruant.

28 And as for my tongue, it ſhall bee talking of thy righteouſneſſe; and of thy praiſe all the day long.

Diuig

Dixit iniuſtus. Pſal. 36.

MY heart ſheweth me the wickedneſſe of the vngodly: that there is no feare of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himſelfe in his owne ſight: vntill his abominable ſinne be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are vnrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behaue himſelfe wiſely, and to doe good.

4 He imagineth miſchiefe vpon his bed, and hath ſet himſelfe in no good way: neither doth he abhorre any thing that is euill.

5 Thy mercy (O Lord) reacheth vnto the heauens: and thy faithfulneſſe vnto the clouds.

6 Thy righteouſneſſe ſtandeth like the ſtrong mountaines: thy iudgements are like the great deepe.

7 Thou Lord, ſhalt ſaue both man and beaſt, how excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men ſhall put their truſt vnder the ſhadow of thy wings.

8 They ſhall be ſatisfied with the plenteouſneſſe of thy houſe: and thou ſhalt giue them drinke of thy pleaſures, as out of the riuer.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy Lighe ſhall we ſee light.

10 O continue foorth thy louing kindneſſe vnto them that know thee: and thy righteouſneſſe vnto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come againſt me: and let not the hand of the vngodly caſt mee downe.

12 There are they fallen (all) that worke wickedneſſe: they are caſt downe, and ſhall not bee able to ſtand.

Noli æmulari. Pſal. 37.

meaning prayer.

FRet not thy ſelfe becauſe of the vngodly: neither be thou enuious againſt the euill doers.

2 For they ſhall ſoone bee cut downe like the graſſe: and be withered euen as the greene herbe.

3 Put thou thy truſt in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verely thou ſhalt bee fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and hee ſhall giue thee thy hearts deſire.

5 Commit thy way vnto the Lord, and put thy truſt in him: and he ſhall bring it to paſſe.

6 Hee ſhall make thy righteouſneſſe as cleare as the light: and thy iuſt dealing as the noone day.

7 Hold thee ſtill in the Lord, and abide patiently vpon him: but grieue not thy ſelfe at him whoſe way doth proſper, againſt the man that doth after euill counſels.

8 Leaue off from wrath, and let goe diſpleaſure: fret not thy ſelfe, elſe ſhalt thou bee moued to doe euill.

9 Wicked doers ſhall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, thoſe ſhall inherite the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the vngodly ſhall bee cleane gone: thou ſhalt looke after his place, and he ſhall be away.

11 But the meeke ſpirited ſhall poſſeſſe the earth: and ſhall bee refreſhed in the multitude of peace.

12 The vngodly ſeeketh counſell againſt the iuſt: and gnaſheth vpon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord ſhall laugh him to ſcorne: for he hath ſeene that his day is comming.

14 The vngodly haue drawne out the ſword, and haue bent their bow: to caſt downe the poore and needie, and to ſlay ſuch as bee of a right conuerſation.

15 Their ſword ſhall goe thorow their owne heart: and their bow ſhalbe broken.

16 A ſmall thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the vngodly.

17 For the armes of the vngodly ſhall be broken: and the Lord vpholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance ſhall endure for euer.

19 They ſhall not be confounded in the perilous time: and in the dayes of dearth they ſhall haue enough.

20 As for the vngodly they ſhall periſh, and the enemies of the Lord ſhall conſume as the fat of lambes: yea, euen as the ſmoake ſhall they conſume away.

21 The vngodly borroweth, and payeth not againe: but the righteous is mercifull and liberall.

22 Such as be bleſſed of God, ſhall poſſeſſe the land: and they that bee curſed of him, ſhall bee rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himſelfe.

24 Though he fall he ſhall not be caſt away: for the Lord vpholdeth him with his hand.

25 I haue beene yonng, and now am old: and yet ſaw I neuer the righteous forſaken, nor his ſeed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is euer mercifull and lendeth: and his ſeed is bleſſed.

27 Flee from euill, and doe the thing that is good: and dwell for euermore.

28 For the Lord loueth the thing that is right: he forſaketh not his that be godly, but they are preſerued for euer.

29 The righteous ſhall be puniſhed: as for the ſeed of the vngodly it ſhall be rooted out.

30 The righteous ſhall inherite the land: and dwell therein for euer.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exerciſed in wiſedome: and his tongue will bee talking of iudgement.

32 The Law of his God is in his heart: and his goings ſhall not ſlide.

33 The vngodly ſeeth the righteous: and ſeeketh occaſion to ſlay him.

34 The Lord will not leaue him in his hand: nor condemne him when he is iudged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keepe his way, and hee ſhall promote thee, that thou ſhalt poſſeſſe the land: when the vngodly ſhall periſh, thou ſhalt ſee it.

36 I my ſelfe haue ſeene the vngodly in great power: and flouriſhing like a greene bay tree.

37 And I went by, and loe, he was gone: I ſought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keepe innocency, and take heed vnto the thing that is right: for that ſhall bring a man peace at the laſt.

39 As for the tranſgreſſours, they ſhall periſh together: and the end of the vngodly is, they ſhall be rooted out at the laſt.

40 But the ſaluation of the righteous commeth of the Lord: which is alſo their ſtrength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord ſhall ſtand by them, and ſaue them: hee ſhall deliuer them from the vngodly, and ſhall ſaue them, becauſe they put their truſt in him.

Domine ne in furore. Pſal. 38.

Morning Prayer. PVt mee not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chaſten mee in thy heauy diſpleaſure.

2 For thine arrowes ſticke faſt in mee: and thy hand preſſeth me ſore.

3 There is no health in my fleſh becauſe of thy diſpleaſure: neither is there any reſt in my bones, by reaſon of my ſinne.

4 For my wickednesſes are gone ouer mine head: and are like a ſore burden too heauy for mee to beare.

5 My wounds ſtinke, and are corrupt: through my fooliſhneſſe.

6 I am brought into ſo great trouble and miſery: that I goe mourning all the day long.

7 For my ſides are filled with a ſore diſeaſe: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and ſore ſmitten: I haue roared for the very diſquietneſſe of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knoweſt all my deſire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my ſtrength hath failed me: and the ſight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My louers and my neighbours did ſtand looking vpon my trouble: and my kinſmen ſtood afarre off.

12 They alſo that ſought after my life, laid ſnares for me: and they that went about to doe me euill, talked of wickednesſe, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deafe man, and heard not: and as one that is dumbe, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became euen as a man that heareth not: and in whoſe mouth are no reproofes.

15 For in thee, O Lord haue I put my truſt: thou ſhalt anſwere for me, O Lord, my God.

16 I haue required that they (euen mine enemies) ſhould not triumph ouer mee: for when my foot ſlipt, they reioyced greatly againſt me.

17 And I truely am ſet in the plague: and my heauineſſe is euer in my ſight.

18 For I will confeſſe my wickednesſe: and bee ſorry for my ſinne.

19 But mine enemies liue and are mighty: and they that hate me wrongfully are many in number.

20 They alſo that reward euill for good, are againſt mee: becauſe I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forſake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou farre from me.

22 Haſte thee to helpe mee: O Lord God of my ſaluation.

Dixi, Cuſtodiam. Pſal. 39.

I Said, I will take heed to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth, as it were with a bridle: while the vngodly is in my ſight.

3 I held my tongue, and ſpake nothing: I kept ſilence, yea, euen from good words, but it was paine and griefe to me.

4 My heart was hote within me, and while I was thus muſing, the fire kindled: and at the laſt I ſpake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may bee certified how long I haue to liue.

6 Behold, thou haſt made my dayes as it were a ſpan long: and mine age is euen as nothing in reſpect of thee, and verely euery man liuing is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vaine ſhadow, and diſquieteth himſelfe in vaine: he heapeth vp riches, and cannot tell who ſhall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truely my hope is euen in thee.

9 Deliuer me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke vnto the fooliſh.

10 I became dumbe, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plagne away from mee: I am euen conſumed by the meanes of thy heauy hand.

12 When thou with rebukes doeſt chaſten man for ſinne, thou makeſt his beauty to conſume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment: euery man therefore is but vanity.

13 Heare my prayer, O Lord, and with thine eares conſider my calling: hold not thy peace at my teares.

14 For I am a ſtranger with thee, and a ſoiourner: as all my Fathers were.

15 O ſpare me a little, that I may recouer my ſtrength: before I goe hence, and be no more ſeene.

Expectans expectaui. Pſal. 40.

I Waited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined vnto me: and heard my calling.

2 He brought me alſo out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and ſet my feet vpon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new ſong in my mouth: euen a thankeſgiuing to our God.

4 Many ſhall ſee it, and feare: and ſhall put their truſt in the Lord.

5 Bleſſed is the man that hath ſet his hope in the Lord: and turned not vnto the proud, and to ſuch as goe about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are the wonderous workes which thou haſt done: like as bee alſo thy thoughts which are to vs ward, and yee there is no man that ordereth them vnto thee.

7 If I would declare them, and ſpeake of them: they ſhould be more then I am able to expreſſe.

8 Sacrifice and meat offering thou wouldeſt not haue: but mine eares haſt thou opened.

9 Burnt offerings and ſacrifice for ſinne haſt thou not required: then ſaid I, lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the Booke it is written of me, that I ſhould fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to doe it, yea, thy Law is within my heart.

11 I haue declared thy righteouſneſſe in the great Congregation: loe, I will not refreine my lips, O Lord, and that thou knoweſt.

12 I haue not hid thy righteouſneſſe within my heart: my talking hath beene of thy Trueth, and of thy Saluation.

13 I haue not kept backe thy louing mercie and Trueth: from the great Congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercie from mee, O Lord: let thy louing kindnes and thy Truth alway preſerue me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my ſinnes haue taken ſuch hold vpon me, that I am not able to looke vp: yea they are more in number then the haires of my head, and mine heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleaſure to deliuer me: make haſt (O Lord) to helpe me.

17 Let them be aſhamed and confounded together that ſeeke after my ſoule to deſtroy it: let them be driuen backeward, and put to rebuke that wiſh me euill.

18 Let

18 Let them bee deſolate and rewarded with ſhame, that ſay vnto mee: Fie vpon thee, fie vpon thee.

19 Let all thoſe that ſeeke thee, bee ioyfull and glad in thee: and let ſuch as loue thy ſaluation, ſay alway, The Lord be praiſed.

20 As for me, I am poore and needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and Redeemer: make no long tarying, O my God.

Beatus qui intelligit. Pſal 41.

BLeſſed is hee that conſidereth the poore (and needy:) the Lord ſhall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preſerue him and keepe him aliue, that he may be bleſſed vpon earth: and deliuer not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth ſicke vpon his bed: make thou all his bed in his ſickeneſſe.

4 I ſaid, Lord be merciſull vnto mee: heale my ſoule, for I haue ſinned againſt thee.

5 Mine enemies ſpeake euill of mee, when ſhall he die, and his name periſh?

6 And if he come to ſee me, he ſpeaketh vanity: and his heart conceiueth falſhood within himſelfe, and when he commeth forth he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whiſper together againſt mee: euen againſt me doe they imagine this euill.

8 Let the ſentence of guiltineſſe proceed againſt him: and now that he lieth, let him riſe vp no more.

9 Yea, euen mine owne familiar friend, whom I truſted: which did alſo eat of my bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou merciſull vnto me, O Lord: raiſe thou me vp againe, and I ſhall reward them.

11 By this I know thou fauoureſt me: that mine enemy doth not triumph againſt me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou vpholdeſt me: and ſhalt ſet me before thy face for euer.

13 Bleſſed bee the Lord God of Iſrael: world without end. Amen.

Quemadmodum. Pſal. 42.

LIke as the Hart deſireth the water brookes: ſo longeth my ſoule after thee, O God.

2 My ſoule is athirſt for God, yea, euen for the liuing God: when ſhall I come to appeare before the preſence of God?

3 My teares haue beene my meat day and night: while they daily ſay vnto mee, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I thinke thereupon, I powre out my heart by my ſelfe: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the houſe of God.

5 In the voyce of praiſe and thankeſgiuing: among ſuch as keepe holy day.

6 Why art thou ſo full of heauineſſe (O my ſoule:) and why art thou ſo diſquieted within me?

7 Put thy truſt in God: for I will yet giue him thankes for the helpe of his countenance.

8 My God, my ſoule is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Iordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deepe calleth another, becauſe of the noiſe of the water-pipes: all thy waues and ſtormes are gone ouer me.

10 The Lord hath granted his louing kindneſſe on the day time: and in the night ſeaſon did I ſing of him, and made my prayer vnto the God of my life.

11 I will ſay vnto the God of my ſtrength, Why haſt thou forgotten mee: Why goe I thus heauily, while the enemy oppreſſeth me?

12 My bones are ſmitten aſunder as with a ſword: while mine enemies (that trouble me) caſt mee in the teeth.

13 Namely while they ſay daily vnto me: Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou ſo vexed, O my ſoule: and why art thou ſo diſquieted within me?

15 O put thy truſt in God: for I will yet thanke him which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Iudica me Deus. Pſal. 43.

GIue ſentence with me, O God, and defend my cauſe againſt the vngodly people: O deliuer me from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my ſtrength, why haſt thou put mee from thee: and why goe I ſo heauily while the enemy oppreſſeth me?

3 O ſend out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead mee: and bring me to thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may goe vnto the Altar of God, euen vnto the God of my ioy and gladnes: and vpon the Harpe will I giue thankes vnto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou ſo heauy, O my ſoule: and why art thou ſo diſquieted within me?

6 O put thy truſt in God: for I will yet giue him thankes, which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Deus auribus. Pſal. 44.

WEe haue heard with our eares, O God, our Fathers haue told vs: what thou haſt done in their time of old. *Morning Prayer.*

2 How thou haſt driuen out the heathen, with thy hand, and planted them in: how thou haſt deſtroyed the nations, and caſt them out.

3 For they gate not the land in poſſeſſion thorow their owne ſword: neither was it their owne arme that helped them.

4 But thy right hand, and thine arme, and the light of thy countenance: becauſe thou haddeſt a fauour vnto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God: ſend helpe vnto Iacob.

6 Through thee will wee ouerthrow our enemies: and in thy Name will we tread them vnder that riſe vp againſt vs.

7 For I will not truſt in my bow: it is not my ſword that ſhall helpe me.

8 But it is thou that ſaueſt vs from our enemies: and putteſt them to confuſion that hate vs.

9 We make our boaſt of God all day long: and will praiſe thy Name for euer.

10 But now thou art far off, and putteſt vs to confuſion: and goeſt not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makeſt vs to turne our backes vpon our enemies: ſo that they which hate vs, ſpoile our goods.

12 Thou letteſt vs to be eaten vp like ſheep: and haſt ſcattered vs among the heathen.

13 Thou ſel'eſt thy people for nought: and takeſt no money for them.

14 Thou makeſt vs to bee rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to ſcorne, and had in deriſion of them that are round about vs.

15 Thou makeſt vs to bee a by-word among the heathen: and that the people ſhake their heads at vs.

16 My confuſion is daily before mee: and the ſhame of my face hath couered me.

17 For the voice of the ſlanderer and blaſphemer: for the enemy and auenger.

Digitized by Google

18 And though all this be come vpon vs, yet doe we not forget thee: nor behaue our ſelues frowardly in thy Couenant.

19 Our heart is not turned backe: neither our ſteps gone out of thy way.

20 No, not when thou haſt ſmitten vs into the place of Dragons: and couered vs with the ſhadow of death.

21 If wee haue forgotten the Name of our God, and holden vp our hands to any ſtrange god: ſhall not God ſearch it out? for he knoweth the very ſecrets of the heart.

22 For thy ſake alſo are we killed all the day long: and are counted as ſheepe appointed to be ſlaine.

23 Vp Lord, why ſleepeſt thou? Awake, and bee not abſent from vs for euer.

24 Wherefore hideſt thou thy face: and forgetteſt our miſery and trouble?

25 For our ſoule is brought low, euen vnto the duſt: our belly cleaueth vnto the ground.

26 Ariſe, and helpe vs: and deliuer vs for thy mercies ſake.

Eructauit cor meum. Pſal. 45.

MY heart is inditing of a good matter: I ſpeake of the things which I haue made vnto the King.

2 My tongue is the pen: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, becauſe God hath bleſſed thee for euer.

4 Gird thee with thy ſword vpon thy thigh, O thou moſt mighty: according to thy worſhip and renowne.

5 Good lucke haue thou with thine honour: ride on, becauſe of the word of truth, of meekeneſſe, and righteouſneſſe, and thy right hand ſhall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thine arrowes are very ſharpe, and the people ſhall bee ſubdued vnto thee: euen in the middeſt among the Kings enemies.

7 Thy Seat (O God,) endureth for euer: the Scepter of thy Kingdome is a right Scepter.

8 Thou haſt loued righteouſneſſe, and hated iniquitie: wherefore God, (euen thy God) hath anointed thee with the oyle of gladneſſe aboue thy fellowes.

9 All thy garments ſmell of Myrrhe, Aloes and Caſſia: out of the Iuory palaces, whereby they haue made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: vpon thy right hand did ſtand the Queene in a veſture of gold wrought about with diuers colours.

11 Hearken (O daughter) and conſider, incline thine eare: forget alſo thine owne people, and thy fathers houſe.

12 So ſhall the King haue pleaſure in thy beauty: for he is thy Lord (God) and worſhip thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre ſhall be there with a gift: like as the rich alſo among the people ſhall make their ſupplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 Shee ſhall bee brought vnto the King in raiment of needle-worke: the virgines that bee her fellowes, ſhall beare her company, and ſhall bee brought vnto thee.

16 With ioy and gladnes ſhall they be brought: and ſhall enter into the Kings palace.

17 Inſtead of thy fathers, thou ſhalt haue children: whom thou maieſt make Princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation to another: therefore ſhall the people giue thankes vnto thee, world without end.

Deus noſter refugium. Pſal. 46.

GOd is our hope and ſtrength: a very preſent helpe in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not feare though the earth be moued: and though the hils be caried into the midſt of the Sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and ſwell: and though the mountaines ſhake at the tempeſt of the ſame.

4 The riuers of the flood thereof ſhall make glad the City of God: the holy place of the Tabernacle of the moſt Higheſt.

5 God is in the midſt of her, therefore ſhall ſhe not be remooued: God ſhall helpe her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much adoe, and the Kingdomes are moued: but God hath ſhewed his voice, and the earth ſhall melt away.

7 The Lord of hoſts is with vs: the God of Iacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the workes of the Lord: what deſtruction he hath brought vpon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to ceaſe in all the world: he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the ſpeare in ſunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be ſtill then, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hoſtes is with vs: the God of Iacob is our refuge.

Omnes gentes plaudite. Pſal. 47.

O Clap your hands together (all ye people:) O ſing vnto God with the voice of melodie. *Euening Prayer.*

2 For the Lord is high and to bee feared: he is the great King vpon all the earth.

3 He ſhall ſubdue the people vnder vs: and the Nations vnder our feet.

4 He ſhall chuſe out an heritage for vs: euen the worſhip of Iacob whom he loued.

5 God is gone vp with a merry noiſe: and the Lord with the ſound of the Trumpe.

6 O ſing praiſes, ſing praiſes vnto (our) God: O ſing praiſes, ſing praiſes vnto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: ſing yee praiſes with vnderſtanding.

8 God reigneth ouer the heathen: God ſitteth vpon his holy Seat.

9 The Princes of the people are ioyned vnto the people of the God of Abraham: for God (which is very high exalted) doth defend the earth as it were with a ſhield.

Magnus Dominus. Pſal. 48.

GReat is the Lord, and highly to bee prayſed: in the Citie of our God, euen vpon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a faire place, and the ioy of the whole earth: vpon the North-ſide lieth the Citie of the great King: God is well knowne in her palaces as a ſure refuge.

3 For loe, the Kings of the earth: are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marueiled to ſee ſuch things: they were aſtonied, and ſuddenly caſt downe.

5 Feare came there vpon them, and ſorrow: as vpon a woman in her trauell.

6 Thou ſhalt breake the ſhips of the Sea: thorow the Eaſtwind.

7 Like as we haue heard, ſo haue we ſeene in the Citie

citie of the Lord of hostes, in the citie of our God: God vpholdeth the same for euer.

8 We wait for thy louing kindnesse (O God:) in the midst of thy Temple.

9 O God, according vnto thy Name, so is thy praise vnto the worldes end: thy right hand is full of righteousnesse.

10 Let the mount Sion reioyce, and the daughters of Iuda be glad: because of thy iudgements.

11 Walke about Sion, and goe round about her: and tell the towres thereof.

12 Marke well her bulwarkes, set vp her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for euer and euer: he shall be our guide vnto death.

Audite hæc omnes. Psal. 49.

O Heare ye this all yee people: ponder it with your eares, all yee that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poore: one with another.

3 My mouth shall speake of wisedome: and my heart shall muse of vnderstanding.

4 I will encline mine eare to the parable: and shew my darke speech vpon the harpe.

5 Wherfore should I feare in the dayes of wickednesse: and when the wickednesse of my heeles compasseth me round about?

6 There bee some that put their trust in thrir goods: and boast themselues in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliuer his brother: nor make agreement vnto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeeme their soules: so that he must let that alone for euer.

9 Yea, though hee liue long: and see not the graue.

10 For he seeth that wisemen also die and perish together: as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leaue thrir riches for other.

11 And yet they thinke that their houses shall continue for euer: and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their owne names.

12 Neuertheless, man will not abide in honour: seeing he may be compared vnto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse: and their posterity praise their saying. ●

14 They lie in ỹ hel like sheep, death gnaweth vpon them, and the righteous shall haue domination of them in the morning: their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath deliuered my soule from the place of hell: for he shall receiue me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be made rich: or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him when he dieth: neither shall his pompe follow him.

18 For while he liued, he counted himselfe an happy man: and so long as thou doest well vnto thy selfe, men will speake good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers: and shall neuer see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no vnderstanding: but is compared vnto the beasts that perish.

Deus deorum. Psal. 50.

Morning prayer.

THe Lord, euen the most mighty God hath spoken: and called the world from the rising vp of the Sun vnto the going downe thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared: in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keepe silence: there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall bee stirred vp round about him.

4 He shall call the heauen from aboue: and the earth that he may iudge his people.

5 Gather my Saints together vnto me: those that haue made a Couenant with me, with sacrifice.

6 And the heauens shall declare his righteousnesse: for God is iudge himselfe.

7 Heare, O my people, and I will speake: I my selfe will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I am God, euen thy God.

8 I will not reproue thee, because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings: because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullocke out of thine house: nor hee-goates out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forrest are mine: and so are the cattel vpon a thousand hils.

11 I know all the foules vpon the mountaines: and the wild beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I bee hungry, I will not tell thee: for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eate buls flesh: and drinke the blood of goats?

14 Offer vnto God thankesgiuing: and pay thy vowes vnto the most Highest.

15 And call vpon mee in the time of trouble: so will I heare thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But vnto the vngodly, said God: Why doest thou preach my Lawes, and takest my Couenant in thy mouth?

17 Whereas thou hatest to bee reformed: and hast cast my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thiefe, thou consentedst vnto him: and hast beene partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speake wickednesse: and with thy tongue thou hast set foorth deceit.

20 Thou satest and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandred thine owne mothers sonne.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am euen such a one as thy selfe: but I will reproue thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God: lest I plucke you away, and there be none to deliuer you.

23 Whoso offereth me thankes and praise, he honoureth me: and to him that ordereth his conuersation right, will I shew the saluation of God.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.

HAue mercy vpon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies, doe away mine offence.

2 Wash me throughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I knowledge my faults: and my sinne is euer before me.

4 Against thee only haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest bee iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceiued me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to vnderstand wisdome secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash me and I shall be whiter then snow:

8 Thou shalt make me heare of ioy and gladnes,

that the bones which thou haſt broken may reioyce.

9 Turne thy face from my ſinnes: and put out all my miſdeeds.

10 Make me a cleane heart (O God:) and renew a right ſpirit within me.

11 Caſt me not away, from thy preſence: and take not thy holy ſpirit from me.

12 O giue me the comfort of thy helpe againe: and ſtabliſh me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then ſhall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and ſinners ſhall be conuerted vnto thee.

14 Deliuer me from blood-guiltineſſe, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue ſhall ſing of thy righteouſneſſe.

15 Thou ſhalt open my lips, O Lord: and my mouth ſhall ſhew thy praiſe.

16 For thou deſireſt no ſacrifice, elſe would I giue it thee: but thou delighteſt not in burnt offerings.

17 The ſacrifice of God is a troubled ſpirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, ſhalt thou not deſpiſe.

18 O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walles of Hieruſalem.

19 Then ſhalt thou be pleaſed with the ſacrifice of righteouſneſſe, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then ſhall they offer young bullocks vpon thine Altar.

Quid gloriaris? Pſal. 52.

WHy boaſteſt thou thy ſelfe, thou tyrant: that thou canſt doe miſchiefe?

2 Whereas the goodneſſe of God: endureth yet dayly.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickedneſſe: and with lies thou cutteſt like a ſharpe raſor.

4 Thou haſt loued vnrighteouſneſſe more then goodneſſe: and to talke of lies more then righteouſneſſe.

5 Thou haſt loued to ſpeak all words that may doe hurt: O thou falſe tongue.

6 Therefore ſhall God deſtroy thee for euer: he ſhall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and roote thee out of the land of the liuing.

7 The righteous alſo ſhall ſee this and feare: and ſhall laugh him to ſcorne.

8 Loe this is the man that tooke not God for his ſtrength: but truſted vnto the multitude of his riches, and ſtrengthened himſelfe in his wickedneſſe.

9 As for me, I am like a greene Oliue tree in the houſe of God: my truſt is in the tender mercy of God for euer and euer.

10 I will alwaies giue thankes vnto thee, for that thou haſt done: and I will hope in thy Name, for thy Saints like it well.

Dixit inſipiens. Pſal. 53.

Euening prayer.

THe fooliſh body hath ſaid in his heart: There is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickedneſſe: there is none that doth good.

3 God looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to ſee if there were any that would vnderſtand and ſeeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is alſo none that doth good, no not one.

5 Are not they without vnderſtanding that worke wickedneſſe: eating vp my people as if they would eat bread? they haue not called vpon God.

6 They were afraid where no feare was: for God hath broken the bones of them that beſieged thee; thou haſt put them to confuſion, becauſe God hath deſpiſed them.

7 Oh that the Saluation were giuen vnto Iſrael out of Sion: Oh that the Lord would deliuer his people out of captiuity.

8 Then ſhould Iacob reioyce: and Iſrael ſhould be right glad.

Deus in nomine. Pſal. 54.

SAue me O God, For thy Names ſake: and auenge me in thy ſtrength.

2 Heare my prayer, O God: and hearken vnto the words of my mouth.

3 For ſtrangers are riſen vp againſt me: and tyrants (which haue not God before their eyes) ſeeke after my ſoule.

4 Behold, God is my helper: the Lord is with them that vphold my ſoule.

5 He ſhall reward euill vnto mine enemies: deſtroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I giue thee, and praiſe thy Name, O Lord: becauſe it is ſo comfortable.

7 For he hath deliuered me out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath ſeene his deſire vpon mine enemies.

Exaudi Deus. Pſal. 55.

HEare my prayer, O God: and hide not thy ſelfe from my petition.

2 Take heed vnto mee, and heare mee: how I mourne in my prayer and am vexed.

3 The enemy cryeth ſo, and the vngodly commeth on ſo faſt: for they are minded to doe mee ſome miſchiefe, ſo maliciouſly are they ſet againſt me.

4 My heart is diſquieted within me: and the feare of death is fallen vpon me.

5 Fearefulneſſe and trembling are come vpon mee: and an horrible dread hath ouerwhelmed mee.

6 And I ſaid, O that I had wings like a doue: for then would I flee away, and be at reſt.

7 Loe, then would I get me away farre off: and remaine in the wilderneſſe.

8 I would make haſte to eſcape: becauſe of the ſtormy wind and tempeſt.

9 Deſtroy their tongues (O Lord) and diuide them: for I haue ſpied vnrighteouſneſſe and ſtriſe in the city.

10 Day and night they goe about within the walles thereof: miſchiefe alſo and ſorrow are in the midſt of it.

11 Wickedneſſe is therein: deceit and guile goe not out of their ſtrets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this diſhonour: for then I could haue borne it.

13 Neither was it mine aduerſary that did magnifie himſelfe againſt me: for then (peraduenture) I would haue hid my ſelfe from him.

14 But it was euen thou my companion: my guide, and mine owne familiar friend.

15 We tooke ſweete counſell together: and walked in the houſe of God as friends.

16 Let death come haſtily vpon them, and let them goe downe quicke into hell: for wickedneſſe is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call vpon God: and the Lord ſhall ſaue me.

18 In the euening and morning, and at noone day will I pray, and that inſtantly: and he ſhall heare my voyce.

19 It is he that hath deliuered my ſoule in peace, from

m the battell that was againſt me: for there re many with me.

20 Yea, euen God that endureth for euer, ſhall are me, and bring them downe: for they will not rne nor feare God.

21 He laide his hands vpon ſuch as bee at peace vith him: and he brake his Couenant.

22 The words of his mouth were ſofter then butter, hauing warre in his heart: his words were ſmoother then oyle, and yet be they very ſwords.

23 O caſt thy burthen vpon the Lord, and he ſhall nourith thee: and ſhall not ſuffer the righteous to fall for euer.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, ſhalt bring them into the pit of deſtruction.

25 The blood-thirſty and deceitfull men, ſhall not liue out halfe their dayes: neuertheleſſe my truſt ſhall be in thee, O Lord.

Miſerere mei Deus. Pſal. 56.

BEe mercifull vnto me, O God, for man goeth about to deuoure me: he is daily fighting, and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to ſwallow me vp: for they be many that fight againſt me, O thou moſt Higheſt.

3 Neuertheleſſe, though I am ſometime afraid: yet put I my truſt in thee.

4 I will praiſe God, becauſe of his word: I haue put my truſt in God, and will not feare what fleſh can doe vnto me.

5 They daily miſtake my words: all that they imagine is to doe me euill.

6 They hold all together and keepe themſelues cloſe: and marke my ſteps, when they lay wait for my ſoule.

7 Shall they eſcape for their wickedneſſe: thou (O God) in thy diſpleaſure ſhalt caſt them downe.

8 Thou telleſt my flittings, put my teares into thy bottle: are not theſe things noted in thy booke?

9 Whenſoeuer I call vpon thee, then ſhall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know, for God is on my ſide.

10 In Gods word will I reioyce: in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea in God haue I put my truſt: I will not be afraid what man can doe vnto me.

12 Vnto thee (O God) will I pay my vowes: vnto thee will I giue thankes.

13 For thou haſt deliuered my ſoule from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walke before God in the light of the liuing.

Miſerere mei Deus. Pſal. 57.

BE merciſull vnto me, O God, be merciſull vnto me, for my ſoule truſteth in thee: and vnder the ſhadow of thy wings ſhall be my refuge, vntill this tyranny be ouerpaſt.

2 I will call vnto the moſt high God: euen vnto the God that ſhall performe the cauſe which I haue in hand.

3 He ſhall ſend from heauen: and ſaue me from the reproofe of him that would eat me vp.

4 God ſhall ſend forth his mercy and truth: my ſoule is among lions.

5 And I lie euen among the children of men (that are ſet on fire:) whoſe teeth are ſpeares and arrowes, and their tongue a ſharpe ſword.

6 Set vp thy ſelfe, O God, aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

7 They haue laid a net for my feet, and preſſed downe my ſoule: they haue digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midſt of it themſelues.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will ſing and giue praiſe.

9 Awake vp my glory, awake Lute and Harpe: I my ſelfe will awake right early.

10 I will giue thankes vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will ſing vnto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatneſſe of thy mercy reacheth vnto the heauens: and thy truth vnto the clouds.

12 Set vp thy ſelfe, O God, aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

Si vere vtique. Pſal. 58.

ARe your mindes ſet vpon righteouſneſſe, O yee Congregation: and doe ye iudge the thing that is right, O ye ſonnes of men?

2 Yea, ye imagine miſchiefe in your heart vpon the earth: and your hands deale with wickedneſſe.

3 The vngodly are frowatd euen from their mothers wombe: aſſoone as they be borne, they goe aſtray and ſpeake lies.

4 They are as venemous as the poyſon of a ſerpent: euen like the deafe Adder that ſtoppeth her eares.

5 Which refuſeth to heare the voice of the charmer: charme he neuer ſo wiſely.

6 Breake their teeth (O God) in their mouthes, ſmite the iawbones of the Lyons, O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they ſhoot their arrowes, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them conſume away like a ſnaile, and bee like the vntimely fruit of a woman: and let them not ſee the Sunne.

8 Or euer your pots be made hot with thornes: ſo let indignation vexe him, euen as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous ſhall reioyce, when he ſeeth the vengeance: he ſhall waſh his footſteps in the blood of the vngodly.

10 So that a man ſhall ſay, Verely there is a reward for the righteous: doubtleſſe there is a God that iudgeth the earth.

Eripe me de inimicis. Pſal. 59.

DEliuer me from mine enemies (O God:) defend me from them that riſe vp againſt mee. *Euening prayer.*

2 O deliuer me from the wicked doers: and ſaue me from the blood-thirſty men.

3 For loe, they lie waiting for my ſoule: the mighty men are gathered againſt me, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They runne and prepare themſelues without my fault: ariſe thou therefore to helpe me, and behold.

5 Stand vp (O Lord God of hoſtes) thou God of Iſrael, to viſit all the heathen: and be not merciſull vnto them that offend of malicious wickedneſſe.

6 They goe to and fro in the euening: they grin like a dog, and runne about through the city.

7 Behold, they ſpeake with their mouth, and ſwords are in their lips: for who doeth heare?

8 But thou, O Lord, ſhalt haue them in deriſion: and thou ſhalt laugh all the heathen to ſcorne.

9 My ſtrength will I aſcribe vnto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God ſheweth me his goodneſſe plenteouſly: and God ſhall let me ſee my deſire vpon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not leſt my people forget it: but ſcatter them abroad among the people, and put them downe, O Lord, our defence.

12 For the ſin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they ſhall bee taken in their pride: and why? their preaching is of curſing and lies.

13 Con-

13 Conſume them in thy wrath, conſume them, that they may periſh: and know that it is God that ruleth in Iacob, and vnto the ends of the world.

14 And in the euening they will returne: grinne like a dog, and will goe about the Citie.

15 They will runne here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not ſatiſfied.

16 As for me, I will ſing of thy power, and will praiſe thy mercy betimes in the morning: for thou haſt beene my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Vnto thee (O my ſtrength) will I ſing: for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my mercifull God.

Deus repulſiſti nos. Pſal. 60.

O God thou haſt caſt vs out, and ſcattered vs abroad: thou haſt alſo beene diſpleaſed, O turne thee vnto vs againe.

2 Thou haſt mooued the land, and diuided it: heale the ſores thereof, for it ſhaketh.

3 Thou haſt ſhewed thy people heauy things: thou haſt giuen vs a drinke of deadly wine.

4 Thou haſt giuen a token for ſuch as feare thee: that they may triumph becauſe of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloued deliuered: helpe me with thy right hand, and heare me.

6 God hath ſpoken in his holineſſe, I will reioyce and diuide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manaſſes is mine: Ephraim alſo is the ſtrength of my head, Iudah is my lawgiuer.

8 Moab is my waſhpot, ouer Edome will I caſt out my ſhoe: Philiſtia be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the ſtrong city: who will bring me into Edome?

10 Haſt thou not caſt vs out, O God: wilt not thou, O God, goe out with our hoſtes?

11 O be thou our helpe in trouble: for vaine is the helpe of man.

12 Through God ſhall we doe great actes: for it is he that ſhall tread downe our enemies.

Exaudi Deus. Pſal. 61.

HEare my crying, O God: giue eare vnto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call vnto thee: when my heart is in heauineſſe.

3 O ſet me vp vpon the rocke that is higher then I: for thou haſt beene my hope, and a ſtrong towre for me againſt the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy Tabernacle for euer: and my truſt ſhall be vnder the couering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, haſt heard my deſires: and haſt giuen an heritage vnto thoſe that feare thy Name.

6 Thou ſhalt grant the King a long life: that his yeers may endure throughout all generations.

7 He ſhall dwell before God for euer: O prepare thy louing mercy and faithfulneſſe, that they may preſerue him.

8 So will I alwaies ſing praiſe vnto thy Name: that I may daily performe my vowes.

Nonne Deo. Pſal. 62.

Morning Prayer.

MY ſoule truely waiteth ſtill vpon God: for of him commeth my ſaluation.

2 He verely is my ſtrength and my ſaluation: he is my defence, ſo that I ſhall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine miſchiefe againſt euery man: ye ſhall be ſlaine all the ſort of you, yea, as a tottering wall ſhall yee be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their deuice is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies, they giue good words with their mouth, but curſe with their heart.

5 Neuertheleſſe, my ſoule, waite thou ſtill vpon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truely is my ſtrength and my ſaluation: he is my defence, ſo that I ſhall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory: the rocke of my might, and in God is my truſt.

8 O put your truſt in him alway (yee people:) powre out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men they are but vaine: the children of men are deceitfull vpon ſ weights, they are altogether lighter then vanity it ſelfe.

10 O truſt not in wrong and robbery, giue not your ſelues vnto vanity: if riches increaſe, ſet not your heart vpon them.

11 God ſpake once and twice: I haue alſo heard the ſame, that power belongeth vnto God.

12 And that thou Lord art merciſull: for thou rewardeſt euery man according to his worke.

Deus, Deus meus. Pſal. 63.

O God, thou art my God early will I ſeeke thee.

2 My ſoule thirſteth for thee, my fleſh alſo longeth after thee: in a barren and dry land where no water is.

3 Thus haue I looked for thee in holineſſe: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy louing kindneſſe is better then the life it ſelfe: my lips ſhall praiſe thee.

5 As long as I liue will I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift vp my hands in thy Name.

6 My ſoule ſhall be ſatiſfied euen as it were with marrow and fatneſſe: when my mouth praiſeth thee with ioyfull lips.

7 Haue I not remembred thee in my bed: and thought vpon thee when I was waking?

8 Becauſe thou haſt beene my helper: therefore vnder the ſhadow of thy wings will I reioyce.

9 My ſoule hangeth vpon thee: thy right hand hath vpholden me.

10 Theſe alſo that ſeeke the hurt of my ſoule: they ſhall goe vnder the earth.

11 Let them fall vpon the edge of the ſword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the King ſhall reioyce in God, all they alſo that ſweare by him ſhall be commended: for the mouth of them that ſpeake lies ſhall be ſtopped.

Exaudi Deus. Pſal. 64.

HEare my voyce, O God, in my prayer: preſerue my life from feare of the Enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward: and from the inſurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which haue whet their tongue like a ſword: and ſhoot out their arrowes, euen bitter words.

4 That they may priuily ſhoot at him, that is perfect: ſuddenly doe they hit him, and feare not.

5 They courage themſelues in miſchiefe: and commune among themſelues, how they may lay ſnares, and ſay that no man ſhall ſee them.

6 They imagine wickedneſſe, and practice it: that they keepe ſecret among themſelues, euery man in the deepe of his heart.

7 But God ſhall ſuddenly ſhoot at them with a ſwift arrow: that they ſhall bee wounded.

8 Yea their owne tongues ſhall make them fall: inſomuch that whoſo ſeeth them, ſhal langh them to ſcorne.

9 And all men that ſee it ſhall ſay, This hath God done: for they ſhall perceiue that it is his worke.

10 The

10 The righteous ſhall reioyce in the Lord, and his truſt in him: and all they that are true of rt ſhall be glad.

Te decet hymnus. Pſal. 56.

THou, O God, art praiſed in Sion: and vnto thee ſhal the vow be performed in Ieruſalem.

2 Thou that heareſt the prayer: vnto thee ſhall fleſh come.

3 My miſdeedes preuaile againſt me: O bee thou mercifull vnto our ſinnes.

4 Bleſſed is the man whom thou chuſeſt, and receiueſt vnto thee: he ſhall dwell in thy court, and albe ſatisfied with the pleaſures of thy houſe, euen thy holy Temple.

5 Thou ſhalt ſhew vs wonderfull things in thy righteouſneſſe, O God of our ſalnation: thou that rt the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them at remaine in the broad Sea.

6 Which in his ſtrength ſetteth faſt the mountaines: and is girded about with power.

7 Which ſtilleth the raging of the Sea: and the noiſe of his waues, and the madneſſe of his people.

8 They alſo that dwell in the vttermoſt parts of the earth, ſhall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that makeſt the outgoings of the morning and euening to praiſe thee.

9 Thou viſiteſt the earth, and bleſſeſt it: thou makeſt it very pleateous.

10 The riuer of God, is full of water: thou prepareſt their corne, for ſo thou prouideſt for the earth.

11 Thou watereſt her furrowes, thou ſendeſt raine into the litt'e valleyes thereof: thou makeſt it ſoft with the drops of raine, and bleſſeſt the increaſe of it.

12 Thou crowneſt the yeere with thy goodneſſe: and thy clouds drop fatneſſe.

13 They ſhall drop vpon the dwellings of the wilderneſſe: and the little hils ſhall reioyce on euery ſide.

14 The folds ſhall be full of ſheepe: the valleys alſo ſhall ſtand ſo thicke with corne, that they ſhall laugh and ſing.

Iubilate Deo. Pſal. 66.

OBe ioyfull in God all ye lands: ſing praiſes vnto the honour of his Name, make his praiſe to be glorious.

2 Say vnto God how wonderfull art thou in thy workes: through the greatneſſe of thy power ſhall thine enemies be found lyars vnto thee.

3 For all the world ſhall worſhip thee: ſing of thee, and praiſe thy Name.

4 O come hither and behold the workes of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the Sea into dry land: ſo that they went thorow the water on foot, there did wee reioyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for euer, his eyes behold the people: and ſuch as will not beleeue, ſhall not be able to exalt themſelues.

7 O praiſe our God (ye people:) and make the voice of his praiſe to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our ſoule in life: and ſuffereth not our feet to ſlip.

9 For thou (O God) haſt proued vs: thou alſo haſt tryed vs, like as ſiluer is tryed.

10 Thou broughteſt vs into the ſnare: and layedſt trouble vpon our loynes.

11 Thou ſufferedſt men to ride ouer our heads: we went thorow fire and water, and thou broughteſt vs out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thy houſe with burnt offrings: and will pay thee my vowes which I promiſed with my lips, and ſpake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer vnto thee fat burnt ſacrifices, with the incenſe of rammes: I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither and hearken, all yee that feare God: and I will tell you what hee hath done for my ſoule.

15 I called vnto him with my mouth: and gaue him praiſes with my tongue.

16 If I incline vnto wickedneſſe with my heart: the Lord will not heare me.

17 But God hath heard mee: and conſidered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praiſed be God, which hath not caſt out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

Deus miſereatur. Pſal 67.

GOd be mercifull vnto vs and bleſſe vs: and ſhew vs the light of his countenance, and bee mercifull vnto vs.

2 That thy way may be knowne vpon earth: thy ſauing health among all nations.

3 Let the people praiſe thee, O God: yea, let all the people praiſe thee.

4 O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou ſhalt iudge the folke righteouſly, and gouerne the nations vpon earth.

5 Let the people praiſe thee, O God: let all the people praiſe thee.

6 Then ſhall the earth bring forth her increaſe: and God, euen our owne God ſhall giue vs his bleſſing.

7 God ſhall bleſſe vs: and all the ends of the world ſhall feare him.

Exurgat Deus. Pſal. 68.

LEt God ariſe, and let his enemies be ſcattered: let them alſo that hate him, flee before him. *Morning Prayer.*

2 Like as the ſmoake vaniſheth, ſo ſhalt thou drine them away: and like as wax melteth at the fire, ſo let the vngodly periſh at the preſence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and reioyce before God: let them alſo be merry and ioyfull.

4 O ſing vnto God, and ſing praiſes vnto his Name: magnifie him that rideth vpon the heauens as it were vpon an horſe, praiſe him in his Name, yea, and reioyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherleſſe, and defendeth the cauſe of the widowes: euen God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an houſe, and bringeth the priſoners out of captiuity: but letteth the runnagates continue in ſcarceneſſe.

7 O God, when thou wenteſt forth before the people: when thou wenteſt thorow the wildernes.

8 The earth ſhooke, & the heauens dropped at the preſence of God: euen as Sinai alſo was moued at the preſence of God, which is the God of Iſrael.

9 Thou O God, ſenteſt a gracious raine vpon thine inheritance: and refreſheſt it when it was weary.

10 Thy Congregation ſhall dwell therein: for thou O God, haſt of thy goodneſſe prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gaue the word: great was the company of the Preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were diſcomfited: and they of the houſhold diuided the ſpoyle.

13 Thoug'

13 Though ye haue lien among the pots, yet ſhall ye be as the wings of a doue: that is couered with ſilner wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty ſcattered kings for their ſake: then were they as white as ſnow in Salmun.

15 As the hill of Baſan, ſo is Gods hill: euen an high hill, as the hill of Baſan.

16 Why hop ye ſo, ye high hils? this is Gods hill; in the which it pleaſeth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for euer.

17 The charets of God are twenty thouſand, euen thouſands of Angels: and the Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone vp on high, thou haſt led captiuity captiue, and receiued gifts for men: yea, euen for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praiſed bee the Lord daily: euen the God which helpeth vs, and powreth his benefits vpon vs.

20 He is our God, euen the God of whom commeth ſalnation: God is the Lord by whom wee eſcape death.

21 God ſhall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy ſcalpe of ſuch a one as goeth on ſtill in his wickedneſſe.

22 The Lord hath ſaid, I will bring my people againe, as I did from Baſan: mine owne will I bring againe, as I did ſometime from the deepe of the Sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the ſame.

24 It is well ſeene, O God, how thou goeſt: how thou, my God and King, goeſt in the Sanctuary.

25 The Singers goe before, the Minſtrels follow after: in the midſt are the damoſels playing with the Timbrels.

26 Giue thankes, O Iſrael, vnto God the Lord in the Congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Beniamin their ruler, and the Princes of Iuda their counſell: the Princes of Zabulon, and the Princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath ſent foorth ſtrength for thee: ſtabliſh the thing, O God, that thou haſt wrought in vs.

29 For thy Temples ſake at Ieruſalem: ſo ſhall Kings bring preſents vnto thee.

30 When the company of the ſpearemen, and multitude of the mighty are ſcattered abroad among the beaſts of the people, (ſo that they humbly bring pieces of ſiluer:) and when he hath ſcattered the people that delight in warre.

31 Then ſhall the Princes come out of Egypt: the Morians land ſhall ſoone ſtretch out her hands vnto God.

32 Sing vnto God, O ye kingdomes of the earth: O ſing praiſes vnto the Lord.

33 Which ſitteth in the heauens ouer all from the beginning: loe, he doth ſend out his voyce, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Aſcribe ye the power to God ouer Iſrael: his worſhip and ſtrength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: euen the God of Iſrael, he will giue ſtrength and power vnto his people. Bleſſed be God.

Saluum me fac. Pſal. 69.

Euening prayer.

SAue me, O God: for the waters are come in euen vnto my ſoule.

2 I ſticke faſt in the deepe myre, where no ground is: I am come into deepe waters, ſo that the floods runne ouer me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry: my ſight faileth me, for waiting ſo long vpon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cauſe, are moe then the haires of my head: they that are mine enemies and would deſtroy me guiltleſſe, are mighty.

5 I payed them the things that I neuer tooke: God thou knoweſt my ſimpleneſſe, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that truſt in thee, O Lord God of hoſts be aſhamed for my cauſe: let not thoſe that ſeeke thee bee confounded through me, O Lord God of Iſrael.

7 And why? for thy ſake haue I ſuffered reproofe: ſhame hath couered my face.

8 I am become a ſtranger vnto my brethren: euen an aliant vnto my mothers children.

9 For the zeale of thy houſe hath euen eaten me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen vpon me.

10 I wept and chaſtened my ſelfe with faſting: and that was turned to my reproofe.

11 I put on ſackcloth alſo: and they ieſted vpon mee.

12 They that ſit in the gate, ſpeake againſt mee: and the drunkards make ſongs vpon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer vnto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Heare me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy: euen in the truth of thy ſaluation.

15 Take me out of the myre that I ſinke not: oh let me be deliuered from them that hate mee, and out of the deepe waters.

16 Let not the water flood drowne mee, neither let the deepe ſwallow me vp: and let not the pit ſhut her mouth vpon me.

17 Heare me, O Lord, for thy louing kindneſſe is comfortable: turne thee vnto mee, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy ſeruant, for I am in trouble: O haſt thee and heare me.

19 Draw nigh vnto my ſoule, and ſaue it: oh deliuer me, becauſe of mine enemies.

20 Thou haſt knowne my reproofe, my ſhame and my diſhonour: mine aduerſaries are all in thy ſight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heauineſſe: I looked for ſome to haue pitty on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gaue me gall to eat: and when I was thirſty, they gaue me vineger to driuke.

23 Let their table be made a ſnare to take themſelues withall: and let the things that ſhould haue beene for their wealth, be vnto them an occaſion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they ſee not: and euer bow downe their backes.

25 Powre out thine indignation vpon them: and let thy wrathfull diſpleaſure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they perſecute him whom thou haſt ſmitten: and they talke how they may vexe them whom thou haſt wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickedneſſe to another: and not come into thy righteouſneſſe.

29 Let them be wiped out of the booke of the liuing: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poore and in heauineſſe: thy helpe (O God) ſhall lift me vp.

31 I will praiſe the Name of God with a ſong: and magnifie it with thankeſgiuing.

32 This alſo ſhall pleaſe the Lord: better then a bullock that hath hornes and hoofes.

: The humble ſhall conſider this, and bee glad: ke ye after God, and your ſoule ſhall liue.
4 For the Lord heareth the poore: and deſpiſh not his priſoners.
5 Let heauen and earth praiſe him: the Sea and d all that moueth therein.
6 For God will ſaue Sion, and build the Cities Iudah: that men may dwell there, and haue it in ſſeſsion.
7 The poſterity alſo of his ſeruants ſhall inherit : and they that loue his Name ſhall dwell erein.

Deus in adiutorium. Pſal.70.

HAſte thee, O God to deliuer me: make haſte to helpe me, O Lord.
2 Let them be aſhamed and confounded, that eke after my ſoule: let them be turned backward ıd put to confuſion that wiſh me euill.
3 Let them (for their reward) be ſoone brought › ſhame: that cry ouer me, There, there.
4 But let all thoſe that ſeeke thee, bee ioyfull and lad in thee: and let all ſuch as delight in thy ſalation, ſay alway, The Lord be praiſed.
5 As for me, I am poore, and in miſery: haſt hee vnto me (O God.)
6 Thou art my helper and my Redeemer: O Lord, nake no long tarrying.

In te Domine ſperaui. Pſal.71.

IN thee, O Lord, haue I put my truſt, let me neuer be put to confuſion: but rid me and deliuer me in thy righteouſneſſe, incline thine eare vnto mee, and ſaue me.
2 Be thou my ſtrong hold, whereunto I may alway reſort: thou haſt promiſed to helpe me, for thou art my houſe of defence and my caſtle.
3 Deliuer me, O my God, out of the hand of the vngodly: out of the hand of the vnrighteous and cruell man.
4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope euen from my youth.
5 Through thee haue I beene holden vp euer ſince I was borne: thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praiſe ſhall be alway of thee.
6 I am become as it were a monſter vnto many: but my ſure truſt is in thee.
7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praiſe: that I may ſing of thy glory and honor all the day long.
8 Caſt me not away in the time of age: forſake me not when my ſtrength faileth me.
9 For mine enemies ſpeake againſt me: and they that lay waite for my ſoule, take their counſell together, ſaying; God hath forſaken him, proſecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliuer him.
10 Goe not far from me, O God: my God, haſte thee to helpe me.
11 Let them be confounded and periſh, that are againſt my ſoule: let them be couered with ſhame and diſhonour that ſeeke to doe me euill.
12 As for mee, I will patiently abide alway: and will praiſe thee more and more.
13 My mouth ſhall daily ſpeake of thy righteouſneſſe and ſaluation: for I know no end thereof.
14 I will goe forth in the ſtrength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteouſneſſe onely.
15 Thou (O God) haſt taught me from my youth vp vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wonderous workes.
16 Forſake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am grayheaded: vntil I haue ſhewed thy ſtrength vnto this generation, and thy power vnto all them that are yet for to come,
17 Thy righteouſneſſe (O God) is very high: and great things are they that thou haſt done, O God, who is like vnto thee?
18 O what great troubles and aduerſities haſt thou ſhewed mee? and yet didſt thou turne and refreſh mee: yea, and broughteſt me from the deepe of the earth againe.
19 Thou haſt brought me to great honour: and comforted me on euery ſide.
20 Therefore will I praiſe thee and thy faithfulneſſe (O God) playing vpon an inſtrument of muſicke: vnto thee will I ſing vpon the harpe, O thou holy One of Iſrael.
21 My lips will bee faine when I ſing vnto thee: and ſo will my ſoule whom thou haſt deliuered.
22 My tongue alſo ſhall talke of thy righteouſnes all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto ſhame that ſeeke to doe me euill.

Deus Iudicium. Pſal. 72.

GIue the King thy Iudgements (O God:) and thy righteouſneſſe vnto the Kings ſonne.
2 Then ſhall he iudge the people according vnto right: and defend the poore.
3 The mountains alſo ſhall bring peace: and the little hils righteouſneſſe vnto the people.
4 He ſhall keepe the ſimple folke by their right: defend the children of the poore, and puniſh the wrong doer.
5 They ſhall feare thee as long as the Sunne and Moone endureth: from one generation to another.
6 Hee ſhall come downe like the raine into a fleece of wooll: euen as the drops that water the earth.
7 In his time ſhall the righteous flouriſh: yea, and abundance of peace, ſo long as the Moone endureth.
8 His dominion ſhall bee alſo from the one Sea to the other: and from the flood vnto the worlds end.
9 They that dwell in the wilderneſſe ſhall kneele before him: his enemies ſhall licke the duſt.
10 The Kings of Tharſis and of the yles ſhall giue preſents: the Kings of Arabia and Saba ſhall bring gifts.
11 All Kings ſhall fall downe before him: all nations ſhall doe him ſeruice.
12 For he ſhall deliuer the poore when he crieth: the needy alſo, and him that hath no helper.
13 He ſhalbe fauourable to the ſimple and needy: and ſhall preſerue the ſoules of the poore.
14 Hee ſhall deliuer their ſoules from falſhood and wrong: and deare ſhall their blood bee in his ſight.
15 He ſhall liue, and vnto him ſhall be giuen of the gold of Arabia: prayer ſhall be made euer vnto him, and daily ſhall he be praiſed.
16 There ſhall be an heape of corne in the earth, high vpon the hils: his fruit ſhall ſhake like Libanus, and ſhall be greene in the city like graſſe vpon the earth.
17 His Name ſhal endure for euer, his Name ſhall remaine vnder the Sunne among the poſterities: which ſhall be bleſſed through him, and all the heathen ſhall praiſe him.
18 Bleſſed be the Lord God, euen the God of Iſrael: which onely doeth wonderous things.
19 And bleſſed bee the Name of his Maieſtie for euer: and all the earth ſhall bee filled with his Maieſty. Amen. Amen.

Quam bonus Iſrael. Pſal.73.

TRuely God is louing vnto Iſrael: euen vnto ſuch as are of a cleane heart. *Entrin Praier*

2 Neuer-

2 Neuertheleſſe my feet were almoſt gone: my treadings had well nigh ſlipt.

3 And why? I was grieued at the wicked: I doe alſo ſee the vngodly in ſuch proſperity.

4 For they are in no perill of death: but are luſtie and ſtrong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folke: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cauſe that they bee ſo holden with pride: and ouerwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes ſwell with fatneſſe: and they doe euen what they luſt.

8 They corrupt other, and ſpeake of wicked blaſphemy: their talking is againſt the moſt Higheſt.

9 For they ſtretch foorth their mouth vnto the heauen: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people vnto them: and thereout ſucke they no ſmall aduantage.

11 Tuſh (ſay they) how ſhould God perceiue it: is there knowledge in the moſt Higheſt?

12 Loe theſe are the vngodly, theſe proſper in the world, and theſe haue riches in poſſeſsion: and I ſaid, Then haue I cleanſed my heart in vaine, and waſhed mine hands in innocency.

13 All the day long haue I beene puniſhed: and chaſtened euery morning.

14 Yea, and I had almoſt ſaid euen as they: but loe, then I ſhould haue condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to vnderſtand this: but it was too hard for mee.

16 Vntill I went into the Sanctuary of God: then vnderſtood I the end of theſe men.

17 Namely, how thou doeſt ſet them in ſlippery places: and caſteſt them downe and deſtroyeſt them.

18 Oh how ſuddenly doe they conſume: periſh, and come to a feareſull end.

19 Yea, euen like as a dreame when one awaketh: ſo ſhalt thou make their image to vaniſh out of the City.

20 Thus my heart was grieued: and it went euen through my reines.

21 So fooliſh was I and ignorant: euen as it were a beaſt before thee.

22 Neuertheleſſe, I am alwayes by thee: for thou haſt holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou ſhalt guide me with thy counſell: and after that receiue me with glory.

24 Whom haue I in heauen but thee: and there is none vpon earth that I deſire in compariſon of thee.

25 My fleſh and my heart faileth: but God is the ſtrength of my heart, and my portion for euer.

26 For loe, they that forſake thee ſhall periſh: thou haſt deſtroyed all them that commit fornication againſt thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me faſt by God, to put my truſt in the Lord God: and to ſpeake of all thy workes, in the gates of the daughter of Sion.

Vt quid Deus? Pſal. 74.

O God, wherefore art thou abſent from vs ſo long: why is thy wrath ſo hote againſt the ſheepe of thy paſture?

2 O thinke vpon thy Congregation: whom thou haſt purchaſed and redeemed of old.

3 Thinke vpon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion, wherein thou haſt dwelt.

4 Liſt vp thy feet, that thou mayeſt vtterly deſtroy euery enemy: which hath done euill in thy Sanctuary.

5 Thine aduerſaries roare in the middeſt of thy congregations: and ſet vp their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thicke trees: was knowne to bring it to an excellent worke

7 But now they breake downe all the carued worke thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They haue ſet fire vpon thy holy places: and haue deſiled the dwelling place of thy Name, euen vnto the ground.

9 Yea, they ſaid in their hearts, Let vs make hauocke of them altogether: thus haue they burnt vp all the houſes of God in the land.

10 We ſee not our tokens, there is not one Prophet more: no not one is there among vs that vnderſtandeth any more.

11 O God, how long ſhall the aduerſary doe this diſhonour: how long ſhall the enemy blaſpheme thy Name, for euer?

12 Why withdraweſt thou thy hand, why pluckeſt not thou thy right hand out of thy boſome, to conſume the enemy?

13 For God is my king of old: the helpe that is doue vpon earth, he doth it himſelfe.

14 Thou didſt diuide the Sea through thy power: thou brakeſt the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou ſmoteſt the heads of Leuiathan in pieces and gaueſt him to bee meat for the people in the wilderneſſe.

16 Thou broughteſt out fountaines and waters out of the hard rocks: thou drieſt vp mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou haſt prepared the light and the ſunne.

18 Thou haſt ſet all the borders of the earth: thou haſt made Summer and Winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the fooliſh people hath blaſphemed thy Name.

20 O deliuer not the ſoule of thy Turtle Doue vnto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poore for euer.

21 Look vpon the Couenant: for all the earth is full of darkeneſſe, and cruell habitations.

22 Oh let not the ſimple goe away aſhamed: but let the poore and needy giue praiſe vnto thy Name.

23 Ariſe O God, maintaine thine owne cauſe: remember how the fooliſh man blaſphemeth thee dayly.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the preſumption of them that hate thee, encreaſeth euer more and more.

Confitebimur tibi. Pſal. 75.

VNto thee (O God) doe we giue thankes: yea, vnto thee doe we giue thankes. *Morning Prayer.*

2 Thy Name alſo is ſo nigh: and that doe thy wondrous workes declare.

3 When I receiue the Congregation: I ſhall iudge according vnto right.

4 The earth is weake, and all the inhabiters thereof: I beare vp the pillars of it.

5 I ſaid vnto the fooles, Deale not ſo madly: and to the vngodly; Set not vp your horne.

6 Set not vp your horne on high: and ſpeake not with a ſtiffe necke.

7 For promotion commeth neither from the Eaſt nor from the Weſt: nor yet from the South.

8 And why? God is the Iudge: hee putteth downe one, and ſetteth vp another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and hee powreth out of the ſame.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the vngodly of the earth ſhall drinke them, and ſucke them out.

11 But

11 But I will talke of the God of Iacob: and aiſe him for euer.

12 All the hornes of the vngodly alſo will I reake: and the hornes of the righteous ſhall be xalted.

Notus in Iudea. Pſal. 76.

IN Iury is God knowne: his Name is great in Iſrael.

2 At Salem is his Tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake hee the arrowes of the bow: the ſhield, the ſword, and the battell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hilles of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they haue ſlept their ſleepe: and all the men whoſe hands are mightie, haue found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Iacob:) both the charet, and the horſe are fallen.

7 Thou, euen thou art to be feared: and who may ſtand in thy ſight when thou art angry?

8 Thou diddeſt cauſe thy iudgement to be heard from heauen: the earth trembled, and was ſtill.

9 When God aroſe to iudgement: and to helpe all the meeke vpon earth.

10 The fierceneſs of man ſhall turne to thy praiſe: and the fierceneſſe of them ſhalt thou refraine.

11 Promiſe vnto the Lord your God, and keepe it, all ye that be round about him: bring preſents vnto him that ought to be feared.

12 He ſhall refraine the ſpirit of Princes: and is wonderfull among the Kings of the earth.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Pſal. 77.

I Will cry vnto God with my voyce: euen vnto God will I cry with my voyce, and hee ſhall hearken vnto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I ſought the Lord: my ſore ran and ceaſed not, in the night ſeaſon my ſoule refuſed comfort.

3 When I am in heauineſſe, I will thinke vpon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complaine.

4 Thou holdeſt mine eyes waking: I am ſo feeble, that I cannot ſpeake.

5 I haue conſidered the dayes of old: and the yeeres that are paſt.

6 I call to remembrance my Song: and in the night I commune with mine owne heart, and ſearch out my ſpirits.

7 Will the Lord abſent himſelfe for euer: and will he be no more intreated?

8 Is his mercy cleane gone for euer: and is his promiſe come vtterly to an end for euermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he ſhut vp his louing kindneſſe in diſpleaſure?

10 And I ſaid, It is mine owne infirmitie: but I will remember the yeeres of the right hand of the moſt Higheſt.

11 I will remember the workes of the Lord: and call to mind the wonders of old time.

12 I will thinke alſo of all thy workes: and my talking ſhalbe of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is ſo great a God (as our God?)

14 Thou art the God that doth wonders: and haſt declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou haſt mightily delinered thy people: euen the ſonnes of Iacob and Ioſeph.

16 The waters ſaw thee, O God, the waters ſaw thee, and were afraid: the depths alſo were troubled.

17 The clouds powred out water, the ayre thundred: and thine arrowes went abroad.

18 The voyce of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightnings ſhone vpon the ground, the earth was moued and ſhooke withall.

19 Thy way is in the Sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footſteps are not knowne.

20 Thou leddeſt thy people like ſheepe: by the hand of Moſes and Aaron.

Attendite populo. Pſal. 78.

HEare my Law, O my people: encline your eares vnto the words of my mouth. *Euening Prayer.*

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard ſentences of old.

3 Which we haue heard and knowne: and ſuch as our Fathers haue told vs.

4 That we ſhould not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to ſhew the honour of the Lord, his mightie and wonderfull workes that he hath done.

5 Hee made a Couenant with Iacob, and gaue Iſrael a Law: which hee commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their poſterity might know it: and the children which were yet vnborne.

7 To the intent that when they came vp: they might ſhew their children the ſame.

8 That they might put their truſt in God: and not to forget the workes of God, but to keepe his Commandements.

9 And not to bee as their forefathers, a faithleſſe and ſtubborne generation: a generation, that ſet not their heart aright, and whoſe ſpirit cleaueth not ſtedfaſtly vnto God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim: which being harneſſed, and carying bowes, turned themſelues backe in the day of battell.

11 They kept not the Couenant of God: and would not walke in his Law.

12 But forgate what he had done: and the wonderfull worke that he had ſhewed for them.

13 Marueilous things did he in the ſight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: euen in the field of Zoan.

14 He diuided the Sea and let them goe thorow: he made the waters to ſtand on an heape.

15 In the day time alſo hee led them with a cloud: and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He claue the hard rockes in the wilderneſſe: and gaue them drinke thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the ſtony rocke: ſo that it guſhed out like the riuers.

18 Yet for all this they ſinned more againſt him: and prouoked the moſt Higheſt in the wilderneſſe.

19 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their luſt.

20 They ſpake againſt God alſo, ſaying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderneſſe?

21 He ſmote the ſtony rocke indeed, that the water guſhed out, and the ſtreames flowed withall: but can he giue bread alſo, or prouide fleſh for his people?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth: ſo the fire was kindled in Iacob, and there came vp heauy diſpleaſure againſt Iſrael.

23 Becauſe they beleeued not in God: and put not their truſt in his helpe.

24 So hee commanded the clouds aboue: and opened the doores of heauen.

25 Hee rained downe Manna alſo vpon them for to eat: and gaue them food from heauen.

26 So man did eat Angels food: for hee ſent them meat enough.

27 Hee

27 Hee cauſed the Eaſt wind to blow vnder heauen: and through his power hee brought in the Southweſt wind.

28 He rained fleſh vpon them as thicke as duſt: and feathered foules like as the ſand of the Sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents: euen round about their habitation.

30 So they did eate and were well filled, for he gaue them their owne deſire: they were not diſappointed of their luſt.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouthes the heauy wrath of God came vpon them, and ſlew the wealthieſt of them: yea, and ſmote downe the choſen men that were in Iſrael.

32 But for all this they ſinned yet more: and beleeued not his woudrous workes.

33 Therefore their dayes did hee conſume in vanitie: and their yeeres in trouble.

34 When hee ſlew them they ſought him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembred that God was their ſtrength: and that the high God was their Redeemer.

36 Neuertheleſſe, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and diſſembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they ſtedfaſt in his Couenant.

38 But he was ſo mercifull that he forgaue their miſdeeds: and deſtroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned hee his wrath away: and would not ſuffer his whole diſpleaſure to ariſe.

40 For hee conſidered that they were but fleſh: and that they were euen a wind that paſſeth away, and commeth not againe.

41 Many a time did they prouoke him in the wilderneſſe: and grieued him in the deſart.

42 They turned backe and tempted God: and moued the holy One in Iſrael.

43 They thought not of his hand: and of the day when hee deliuered them from the hand of the enemie.

44 How hee had wrought his miracles in Egypt: and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 Hee turned their waters into blood: ſo that they might not drinke of the riuers.

46 He ſent lice among them, and deuoured them vp: and frogs to deſtroy them.

47 He gaue their fruit vnto the caterpillar: and their labour vnto the graſhopper.

48 Hee deſtroyed their Vines with haileſtones: and their mulberry trees with the froſt.

49 Hee ſmote their cattell alſo with haileſtones: and their flockes with hot thunderbolts.

50 Hee caſt vpon them the furiouſneſſe of his wrath, anger, diſpleaſure, and trouble: and ſent euill angels among them.

51 Hee made a way to his indignation, and ſpared not their ſoule from death: but gaue their life ouer to the peſtilence.

52 And ſmote all the firſt borne in Egypt: the moſt principall and mightieſt in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his owne people, he led them forth like ſheepe: and carried them in the wilderneſſe like a flocke.

54 He brought them out ſafely that they ſhould not feare: and ouerwhelmed their enemies with the Sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his Sanctuary: euen to his mountaine which hee purchaſed with his right hand.

56 Hee caſt out the heathen alſo before them: cauſed their land to bee diuided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Iſrael to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and diſpleaſed the moſt high God: and kept not his Teſtimonies.

58 But turned their backes, and fell away like their forefathers: ſtarting aſide like a broken bow.

59 For they grieued him with their hill Altars: & prouoked him to diſpleaſure with their images.

60 When God heard this, hee was wroth: and tooke ſore diſpleaſure at Iſrael.

61 So that hee forſooke the Tabernacle in Silo: euen the tent that hee had pitched among them.

62 Hee deliuered their power into captiuity: and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 He gaue his people ouer alſo vnto the ſword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire conſumed their young men: and their maidens were not giuen to marriage.

65 Their Prieſts were ſlaine with the ſword: and there were no widowes to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of ſleepe: and like a giant refreſhed with wine.

67 Hee ſmote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetuall ſhame.

68 Hee refuſed the Tabernacle of Ioſeph: and choſe not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But choſe the tribe of Iudah: euen the hill of Sion, which he loued.

70 And there hee builded his Temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He choſe Dauid alſo his ſeruant: and tooke him away from the ſheepe-folds.

72 As he was following the Ewes great with young ones, he tooke him: that he might feed Iacob his people, and Iſrael his inheritance.

73 So hee fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus, venerunt. Pſal. 79.

O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy Temple haue they defiled, and made Hieruſalem an heape of ſtones. *Morning prayer.*

2 The dead bodies of thy ſeruants haue they giuen to be meat vnto the foules of the ayre: and the fleſh of thy Saints vnto the beaſts of the land.

3 Their blood haue they ſhed like water on euery ſide of Hieruſalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 Wee are become an open ſhame to our enemies a very ſcorne and deriſion vnto them that are round about vs.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou bee angry: ſhall thy iealouſie burne like fire for euer?

6 Powre out thine indignation vpon the heathen that haue not knowne thee: and vpon the kingdomes, that haue not called vpon thy Name.

7 For they haue deuoured Iacob: and laid waſte his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old ſins, but haue mercy vpon vs, and that ſoone: for wee are come to great miſerie.

9 Helpe vs, O God of our ſaluation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliuer vs, and be mercifull vnto our ſinnes for thy Names ſake.

10 Wherefore doe the heathen ſay: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy ſeruants blood that is ſhed: bee openly ſhewed vpon the heathen in our ſight.

12 O

12 O let the ſorrowfull ſighing of the priſoners come before thee: according to the greatneſſe of thy power, preſerue thou thoſe that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blaſphemy wherewith our neighbours haue blaſphemed thee: reward thou them (O Lord) ſeuen fold into their boſome.

14 So wee that bee thy people and ſheepe of thy paſture, ſhall giue thee thankes for euer: and will alway be ſhewing forth thy praiſe from generation to generation.

Qui regis Iſrael. Pſal. 80.

HEare, O thou ſhepheard of Iſrael, thou that leadeſt Ioſeph like a ſheepe: ſhew thy ſelfe alſo thou that ſitteſt vpon the Cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Beniamin, and Manaſſes: ſtirre vp thy ſtrength, and come and helpe vs.

3 Turne vs againe, O God: ſhew the light of thy countenance, and we ſhall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hoſts: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth.

5 Thou feedeſt them with the bread of teares: and giueſt them plenteouſnes of teares to drinke.

6 Thou haſt made vs a very ſtriſe vnto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh vs to ſcorne.

7 Turne vs againe, thou God of hoſts: ſhew the light of thy countenance, and we ſhall be whole.

8 Thou haſt brought a vine out of Egypt: thou haſt caſt out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madeſt roome for it: and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hilles were couered with the ſhadow of it: and the boughes thereof were like the goodly Cedar trees.

11 She ſtretched out her braunches vnto the Sea: and her boughes vnto the riuer.

12 Why haſt thou then broken downe her hedges: that all they that goe by, plucke off her grapes?

13 The wild Bore out of the wood doth root it vp: and the wilde beaſts of the field deuoure it.

14 Turne thee againe thou God of hoſts, looke downe from heauen: behold, and viſit this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madeſt ſo ſtrong for thy ſelfe.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut downe: and they ſhall periſh at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be vpon the man of thy right hand: and vpon the ſon of man whom thou madeſt ſo ſtrong for thine owne ſelfe.

18 And ſo will not we go backe from thee: O let vs liue, and we ſhall call vpon thy Name.

19 Turne vs againe, O Lord God of hoſts: ſhew the light of thy countenance, and we ſhalbe whole.

Exultate Deo. Pſal. 81.

SIng we merrily vnto God our ſtrength: make a cheerefull noyſe vnto the God of Iacob.

2 Take the Pſalme, bring hither the Tabret: the merry Harpe, with the Lute.

3 Blow vp the Trumpet in the new Moone: euen in the time appointed, and vpon our ſolemne Feaſt day.

4 For this was made a ſtatute for Iſrael: and a Law of the God of Iacob.

5 This he ordained in Ioſeph for a Teſtimony: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a ſtrange language.

6 I eaſed his ſhoulder from the burden: and his hands were deliuered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledſt vpon me in troubles, and I deliuered thee: and heard thee what time as the ſtorme fell vpon thee.

8 I proued thee alſo: at the waters of ſtriſe.

9 Heare, O my people, and I will aſſure thee, O Iſrael: if thou wilt hearken vnto me.

10 There ſhall no ſtrange god be in thee: neither ſhalt thou worſhip any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I ſhall fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voyce: and Iſrael would not obey me.

13 So I gaue them vp vnto their own hearts luſt: and let them follow their owne imaginations.

14 O that my people would haue hearkened vnto me: for if Iſrael had walked in my wayes.

15 I ſhould ſoone haue put downe their enemies: and turned mine hand againſt their aduerſaries.

16 The haters of the Lord ſhould haue beene found lyars: but their time ſhould haue endured for euer.

17 He ſhould haue fed them alſo with the fineſt wheat flower: and with hony out of the ſtony rock ſhould I haue ſatisfied thee.

Deus ſtetit. Pſal. 82.

GOd ſtandeth in the Congregation of Princes: he is a iudge among gods. *Burning Prayers*

2 How long will ye giue wrong iudgement: and accept the perſons of the vngodly?

3 Defend the poore and fatherleſſe: ſee that ſuch as be in need and neceſſity, haue right.

4 Deliuer the out-caſt and poore: ſaue them from the hand of the vngodly.

5 They will not be learned nor vnderſtand, but walke on ſtill in darkeneſſe: all the foundations of the earth be out of courſe.

6 I haue ſaid, ye are gods: and ye all are children of the moſt Higheſt.

7 But ye ſhall die like men; and fall like one of the Princes.

8 Ariſe, O God, and iudge thou the earth: for thou ſhalt take all the heathen to thine inheritance.

Deus quis ſimilis? Pſal. 83.

HOld not thy tongue, O God, keepe not ſtill ſilence: refraine not thy ſelfe, O God.

2 For loe, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee haue lift vp their head.

3 They haue imagined craftily againſt thy people: and taken counſell againſt thy ſecret ones.

4 They haue ſaid, Come and let vs roote them out that they be no more a people: and that the name of Iſrael may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they haue caſt their heads together with one conſent: and are confederate againſt thee.

6 The Tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Iſmaelites: the Moabites, and the Hagarenes.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek: the Philiſtines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Aſſur alſo is ioyned vnto them: and haue holpen the children of Lot.

9 But doe thou to them as vnto the Madianites: vnto Siſera, and vnto Iabin, at the brooke of Kiſon,

10 Which periſhed at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their Princes like Oreb, and Zeb: yea, make all their Princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which ſay, Let vs take to our ſelues: the houſes of God in poſſeſſion.

13 O my God, make them like vnto a wheele: and as the ſtubble before the wind.

14 Like as the fire that burneth vp the wood: and as the flame that conſumeth the mountaines.

15 Perſecute them euen ſo with thy tempeſt: and make them afraid with thy ſtorme.

16 Make their faces aſhamed, O Lord: that they may ſeeke thy Name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed euer more and more: let them be put to ſhame and periſh.

18 And they ſhall know that thou whoſe Name is Iehouah: art onely the moſt Higheſt ouer all the earth.

Quam dilecta? Pſal. 84.

O How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hoſtes?

2 My ſoule hath a deſire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord: my heart and my fleſh reioyce in the liuing God.

3 Yea, the ſparrow hath found her an houſe, and the ſwallow a neſt where ſhee may lay her young: euen thy Altars, O Lord of hoſts, my king and my God.

4 Bleſſed are they that dwell in thy houſe: they will be alway praying thee.

5 Bleſſed is the man whoſe ſtrength is in thee: in whoſe heart are thy waies.

6 Which going through the vale of miſery, vſe it for a well: and the pooles are filled with water.

7 They will goe from ſtrength to ſtrength: and vnto the God of gods appeareth euery one of them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hoſts, heare my prayer: hearken, O God of Iacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender: and looke vpon the face of thine Anoynted.

10 For one day in thy Courts: is better then a thouſand.

11 I had rather be a doore keeper in the houſe of my God: then to dwell in the tents of vngodlines.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence: the Lord will giue grace and worſhip, and no good thing ſhall hee withhold from them that liue a godlie life.

13 O Lord God of hoſts: bleſſed is the man that putteth his truſt in thee.

Benedixiſti Domine. Pſal. 85.

LOrd thou art become gracious vnto thy land: thou haſt turned away the captiuity of Iacob.

2 Thou haſt forgiuen the offence of thy people: and couered all their ſinnes.

3 Thou haſt taken away all thy diſpleaſure, and turned thy ſelfe from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turne vs then, O God our Sauiour: and let thine anger ceaſe from vs.

5 Wilt thou be diſpleaſed at vs for euer: and wilt thou ſtretch out thy wrath from one generation to another?

6 Wilt thou not turne againe and quicken vs: that thy people may reioyce in thee?

7 Shew vs thy mercy, O Lord: and grant vs thy ſaluation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will ſay concerning me: for he ſhall ſpeake peace vnto his people, and to his Saints that they turne not againe.

9 For his ſaluation is nigh them that feare him: that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together: righteouſneſſe and peace haue kiſſed each other.

11 Truth ſhall flouriſh out of the earth: and righteouſneſſe hath looked downe from heauen.

12 Yea, the Lord ſhall ſhew louing kindnes: and our land ſhall giue her increaſe.

13 Righteouſneſſe ſhall goe before him: and he ſhall direct his going in the way.

Inclina Domine. Pſal. 86.

BOw downe thine eare, O Lord, and heare me: for I am poore and in miſery. *Morning Prayer.*

2 Preſerue thou my ſoule, for I am holy: my God, ſaue thy ſeruant that putteth his truſt in thee.

3 Be mercifull vnto me, O Lord: for I will call daily vpon thee.

4 Comfort the ſoule of thy ſeruant: for vnto thee (O Lord) doe I lift vp my ſoule.

5 For thou Lord, art good and gracious: and of great mercy vnto all them that call vpon thee.

6 Giue eare, Lord, vnto my prayer: and ponder the voice of mine humble deſires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call vpon thee: for thou heareſt me.

8 Among the gods, there is none like vnto thee, (O Lord:) there is not one that can doe as thou doeſt.

9 All nations whom thou haſt made, ſhall come and worſhip thee, O Lord: and ſhall glorifie thy Name.

10 For thou art great and doeſt wondrous things: thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walke in thy truth: O knit my heart vnto thee, that I may feare thy Name.

12 I will thanke thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and will praiſe thy Name for euermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou haſt deliuered my ſoule from the nethermoſt hell.

14 O God, the proud are riſen againſt me: and the congregations of naughtie men haue ſought after my ſoule, and haue not ſet thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compaſſion and mercy: long-ſuffering, plenteous in goodneſſe and truth.

16 O turne thee then vnto me, and haue mercy vpon me: giue thy ſtrength vnto thy ſeruant, and helpe the ſonne of thine handmaid.

17 Shew ſome good token vpon mee for good, that they which hate mee may ſee it, and bee aſhamed: becauſe thou Lord, haſt holpen me, and comforted me.

Fundamenta eius. Pſal 87.

HEr foundations are vpon the holy hilles: the Lord loueth the gates of Sion, more then all the dwellings of Iacob.

2 Very excellent things are ſpoken of thee: thou Citie of God.

3 I will thinke vpon Rahab and Babylon: with them that know me.

4 Behold yee the Philiſtines alſo: and they of Tyre, with the Morians, loe there was he borne.

5 And of Sion it ſhalbe reported, that he was borne in her: and the moſt High ſhall eſtabliſh her.

6 The Lord ſhall rehearſen when he wrueth vp the people: that he was borne there.

7 The ſingers alſo and trumpeters ſhall hee rehearſe: all my freſh ſprings ſhalbe in thee.

Domine Deus Pſal. 88.

O Lord God of my ſalnation, I haue cryed day and night before thee: O let my prayer enter into thy preſence, incline thine eare vnto my calling.

2 For my ſoule is full of trouble: and my life draweth nigh vnto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that goe downe into the pit: and I haue beene euen as a man that hath no ſtrength.

4 Free

4 Free among the dead, like vnto them that bee wounded and lie in the graue: which bee out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou haſt laid me in the loweſt pit: in a place of darkeneſſe, and in the deepe.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard vpon me: and thou haſt vexed me with all thy ſtormes.

7 Thou haſt put away mine acquaintance farre from me, and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am ſo faſt in priſon: that I cannot get forth.

9 My ſight faileth for very trouble: Lord I haue called dayly vpon thee, I haue ſtretched out mine hands vnto thee.

13 Doeſt thou ſhew wonders among the dead: or ſhall the dead riſe vp againe and praiſe thee?

11 Shall thy louing kindneſſe bee ſhewed in the graue: or thy faithfulneſſe in deſtruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous workes be knowne in the darke: and thy righteouſneſſe in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Vnto thee haue I cryed, O Lord: and early ſhall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorreſt thou my ſoule: and hideſt thou thy face from me?

15 I am in miſery, and like vnto him that is at the point to die: (euen from my youth vp) thy terrours haue I ſuffered with a troubled mind.

16 Thy wrathful diſpleaſure goeth ouer mee: and the feare of thee hath vndone me.

17 They came round about me dayly like water: and compaſſed me together on euery ſide.

18 My louers and friends haſt thou put away from me, and hid mine acquaintance out of my ſight.

Miſericordias Domini. Pſal. 89.

Morning prayer.

MY ſong ſhall bee alway of the louing kindneſſe of the Lord: with my mouth will I euer be ſhewing thy truth from one generation to another.

2 For I haue ſaid, Mercy ſhalbe ſet vp for euer: thy trueth ſhalt thou eſtabliſh in the heauens.

3 I haue made a couenant with my choſen: I haue ſworne vnto Dauid my ſeruant.

4 Thy ſeed will I eſtabliſh for euer: and ſet vp thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heauens ſhall praiſe thy wondrous workes: and thy truth in the Congregation of the Saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds: that ſhalbe compared vnto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that ſhalbe like vnto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counſell of the Saints: and to be had in reuerence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hoſts, who is like vnto thee: thy truth (moſt mighty Lord) is on euery ſide.

10 Thou ruleſt the raging of the Sea: thou ſtilleſt the waues thereof when they ariſe.

11 Thou haſt ſubdued Egypt, and deſtroied it: thou haſt ſcattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arme.

12 The heauens are thine, the earth alſo is thine: thou haſt laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou haſt made the North and the South: Tabor and Hermon ſhall reioyce in thy Name.

14 Thou haſt a mighty arme: ſtrong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteouſneſſe and equitie is the habitation of thy ſeat: mercy and truth ſhall goe before thy face.

16 Bleſſed is the people (O Lord) that can reioyce in thee: they ſhall walke in the light of thy countenance,

17 Their delight ſhall be dayly in thy Name: and in thy righteouſneſſe ſhall they make their boaſt.

18 For thou art the glory of their ſtrength and in thy louing kindneſſe thou ſhalt lift vp our hornes.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy One of Iſrael is our King.

20 Thou ſpakeſt ſometime in viſions vnto thy Saints, and ſaideſt: I haue laid helpe vpon one that is mighty, I haue exalted one choſen out of the people.

21 I haue found Dauid my ſeruant: with my holy oyle haue I anointed him.

22 My hand ſhall hold him faſt: and mine arme ſhall ſtrengthen him.

23 The enemy ſhall not be able to doe him violence: the ſonne of wickedneſſe ſhall not hurt him.

24 I ſhall ſmite downe his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth alſo and my mercy ſhalbe with him: and in my Name ſhall his horne be exalted.

26 I will ſet his dominion alſo in the Sea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 Hee ſhall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my ſtrong ſaluation.

28 And I will make him my firſt borne: higher then the Kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keepe for him for euermore: and my Couenant ſhall ſtand faſt with him.

30 His ſeed alſo will I make to endure for euer: and his throne as the dayes of heauen.

31 But if his children forſake my Law: and walke not in my Iudgements.

32 If they breake my Statutes, and keepe not my Commandements: I will viſit their offences with the rod, and their ſinne with ſcourges.

33 Neuertheleſſe, my louing kindneſſe will I not vtterly take from him: nor ſuffer my truth to faile.

34 My Couenant will I not breake, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I haue ſworne once by my holineſſe, that I will not faile Dauid.

35 His ſeed ſhall endure for euer: and his ſeat is like as the Sunne before me.

36 He ſhall ſtand faſt for euermore as the Moone: and as the faithfull witneſſe in heauen.

37 But thou haſt abhorred and forſaken thine Anointed: and art diſpleaſed at him.

38 Thou haſt broken the Couenant of thy ſeruant: and caſt his crowne to the ground.

39 Thou haſt ouerthrowne all his hedges: and broken downe his ſtrong holds.

40 All they that goe by, ſpoile him: and hee is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou haſt ſet vp the right hand of his enemies: and made all his aduerſaries to reioyce.

42 Thou haſt taken away the edge of his ſword: and giueſt him not victory in the battell.

43 Thou haſt put out his glory: and caſt his throne downe to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth haſt thou ſhortened: and couered him with diſhonour.

45 Lord how long wilt thou hide thy ſelfe, for euer: and ſhall thy wrath burne like fire?

46 O remember how ſhort my time is: wherefore haſt thou made all men, for nought?

47 What man is he that liueth, and ſhall not ſee death: and ſhall he deliuer his ſoule from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old louing kindneſſes: which thou ſwareſt vnto Dauid in thy truth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy ſeruants haue: and how I doe beare in my boſome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies haue blaſphemed thee, and ſlandered the footſteps of thine Anoynted: Praiſed bee the Lord for euermore. Amen, Amen.

Dowine, refugium. Pſal. 90.

Morning Prayer.

LOrd, thou haſt beene our refuge: from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountaines were brought forth, or euer the earth and the world were made: thou art God from euerlaſting, and world without end.

3 Thou turneſt man to deſtruction: againe, thou ſayeſt, Come againe ye children of men.

4 For a thouſand yeeres in thy ſight are but as yeſterday: ſeeing that is paſt as a watch in the night.

5 Aſſoone as thou ſcattereſt them, they are euen as aſleepe: and fade away ſuddenly like the graſſe.

6 In the morning it is greene, and groweth vp: but in the euening it is cut downe, dried vp, and withered.

7 For we conſume away in thy diſpleaſure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou haſt ſet our miſdeeds before thee: and our ſecret ſinnes in the ſight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: wee bring our yeeres to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The dayes of our age are threeſcore yeres and tenne, and though men be ſo ſtrong, that they come to foureſcore yeeres: yet is their ſtrength then but labour and ſorrow, ſo ſoone paſſeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for euen thereafter as a man feareth, ſo is thy diſpleaſure.

12 O teach vs to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts vnto wiſedome.

13 Turne thee againe, (O Lord) at the laſt: and be gracious vnto thy ſeruants.

14 O ſatisfie vs with thy mercy, and that ſoone: ſo ſhall wee reioyce and bee glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort vs againe, now after the time that thou haſt plagued vs: and for the yeeres wherein we haue ſuffered aduerſity.

16 Shew thy ſeruants thy worke: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Maieſty of the Lord our God be vpon vs: proſper thou the worke of our hands vpon vs, O proſper thou our handy worke.

Qui habitat. Pſal. 91.

WHoſo dwelleth vnder the defence of the moſt High: ſhall abide vnder the ſhadow of the Almighty.

2 I will ſay vnto the Lord, Thou art my hope, and my ſtronghold: my God, in him will I truſt.

3 For he ſhall deliuer thee from the ſnare of the hunter: and from the noiſome peſtilence.

4 He ſhall defend thee vnder his wings, and thou ſhalt be ſafe vnder his feathers: his faithfulnes and truth ſhalbe thy ſhield and buckler.

5 Thou ſhalt not bee afraid for any terrour by night: nor for the arrow that flyeth by day.

6 For the peſtilence that walketh in darkeneſſe: nor for the ſickues that deſtroyeth in the noone day.

7 A thouſand ſhall fall beſide thee, and tenne thouſand at thy right hand: but it ſhall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes ſhalt thou behold: and ſee the reward of the vngodly.

9 For thou Lord art my hope: thou haſt ſet thine houſe of defence very high.

10 There ſhall no euill happen vnto thee: neither ſhall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he ſhall giue his Angels charge ouer thee: to keepe thee in all thy wayes.

12 They ſhall beare thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot againſt a ſtone.

13 Thou ſhalt goe vpon the Lion and Adder: the young Lion and the Dragon ſhalt thou tread vnder thy feet.

14 Becauſe he hath ſet his loue vpon me, therefore ſhall I deliuer him: I ſhall ſet him vp becauſe hee hath knowne my Name.

15 He ſhall call vpon mee, and I will heare him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliuer him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I ſatisfie him: and ſhew him my ſalnation.

Bonum eſt confiteri. Pſal. 92.

IT is a good thing to giue thanks vnto the Lord: and to ſing praiſes vnto thy Name, O moſt Higheſt.

2 To tell of thy louing kindnes early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night ſeaſon.

3 Vpon an Inſtrument of ten ſtrings, and vpon the Lute: vpon a loud Inſtrument, and vpon the Harpe.

4 For thou Lord haſt made me glad through thy workes: and I will reioyce in giuing praiſe for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord how glorious are thy workes: and thy thoughts are very deepe.

6 An vnwiſe man doth not well conſider this: and a foole doth not vnderſtand it.

7 When the vngodly are greene as the graſſe, and when all the workers of wickedneſſe doe flouriſh: then ſhall they be deſtroyed for euer, but thou Lord art the moſt Higheſt for euermore.

8 For loe thine enemies (O Lord) loe thine enemies ſhall periſh: and all the workers of wickedneſſe ſhalbe deſtroyed.

9 But mine horne ſhall bee exalted like the horne of an Vnicorne: for I am annynted with freſh oyle.

10 Mine eye alſo ſhall ſee his luſt of mine enemies: and mine eare ſhall heare his deſire of the wicked that riſe vp againſt me.

11 The righteous ſhall flouriſh like a palme tree: and ſhall ſpread abroad like a Cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the houſe of the Lord: ſhall flouriſh in the Courts (of the houſe) of our God.

13 They alſo ſhall bring forth more fruit in their age: and ſhall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may ſhew how true the Lord my ſtrength is: and that there is no vnrighteouſneſſe in him.

Dominus regnauit. Pſal. 93.

THe Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparell: the Lord hath put on his apparell, and girded himſelfe with ſtrength. *Euening Prayer.*

2 He hath made the round world ſo ſure: that it cannot be moued.

3 Euer ſince the world began hath thy ſeat beene prepared: thou art from euerlaſting.

4 The floods are riſen (O Lord) the floods haue lift vp their voyce: the floods lift vp their waues.

5 The waues of the Sea are mighty, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mightier.

6 Thy Testimonies, O Lord, are very sure: holinesse becommeth thy house for euer.

Deus vltionum. Psal. 94.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: thou God to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy selfe.

2 Arise thou Iudge of the world: and reward the proud after their deserning.

3 Lord, how long shall the vngodly: how long shall the vngodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speake so disdainefully: and make such proud boasting?

5 They smite downe thy people, O Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger: and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shall the God of Iacob regard it.

8 Take heed, ye vnwise among the people: O ye fooles when will ye vnderstand?

9 He that planted the eare, shall hee not heare: or he that made the eye, shall he not see?

10 Or he that nurtureth the heathen: it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that they are but vaine.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord:) and teachest him in thy Law.

13 That thou mayest giue him patience in time of aduersity: vntill the pit be digged vp for ỹ vngodly.

14 For the Lord will not faile his people: neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Vntill righteousnes turne againe vnto iudgement: all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise vp with me against the wicked: or who will take my part against the euill doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped mee: it had not failed, but my soule had beene put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped: thy mercy (O Lord) held me vp.

19 In the multitude of the sorrowes that I had in my heart: thy comforts haue refreshed my soule.

20 Wilt thou haue any thing to doe with the stoole of wickednesse: which imagineth mischiefe as a law?

21 They gather them together against the soule of the righteous: and condemne the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickednes, and destroy them in there owne malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

Venite, exultemus. Psal 95.

Morning Prayer.

O Come, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the strength of our Saluation.

2 Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiuing: & shew our selues glad in him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King aboue all gods.

4 In his hands are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hils is his also.

5 The Sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come let vs worship and fall downe: and kneele before the Lord our Maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God: and wee are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hands.

8 To day if ye will heare his voyce, harden not your hearts: as in the prouocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wildernesse.

9 When your Fathers tempted me: proued me, and saw my workes.

10 Forty yeres long was I grieued with this generation, and said: it is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not knowne my wayes.

11 Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.

O Sing vnto the Lord a new Song: sing vnto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing vnto the Lord, and Praise his Name: bee telling of his Saluation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour vnto the heathen: and his wonders vnto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised: he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heauen, they bee but idoles: but it is the Lord that made the heauens.

6 Glory and worship are before him: power and honour are in his Sanctuary.

7 Ascribe vnto the Lord, (O ye kindreds of the people:) ascribe vnto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe vnto the Lord the honour due vnto his Name: bring presents, and come into his Courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holinesse: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King: and that it is hee which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moued, and how that he shall iudge the people righteously.

11 Let the heauens reioyce, and let the earth bee glad: let the Sea make a noyse, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be ioyfull, and all that is in it: then shall all the trees of the wood reioyce before the Lord.

13 For he commeth, for he commeth to iudge the earth: and with righteousnesse to iudge the world, and the people with his truth.

Dominus regnauit. Psal. 97.

THe Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the Iles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkenesse are round about him: righteousnesse and iudgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall goe a fire before him: and burne vp his enemies on every side.

4 His lightenings gaue shine vnto the world: the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hils melted like waxe at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heauens haue declared his righteousnesse: and all the people haue seene his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carued images, and that delight in vaine gods: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and reioyced: and the daughters of Iudah were glad because of thy Iudgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord art higher then all that are in the earth: thou art exalted far aboue all gods.

10 O ye that loue the Lord, see that yee hate the thing which is euill: the Lord preserueth the soules of his Saints, he shall deliuer them from the hand of the vngodly.

11 There is sprung vp a light for the righteous: and ioyfull gladnesse for such as be true hearted.

12 Reioyce in the Lord ye righteous: and giue thankes for a remembrance of his holinesse.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.

O Sing vnto the Lord a new Song: for he hath done marueilous things.

2 With his owne right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himſelfe the victory.

3 The Lord declared his Salnation: his righteouſneſſe hath hee openly ſhewed in the ſight of the heathen.

4 Hee hath remembred his mercy and truth towards the houſe of Iſrael: and all the ends of the world haue ſeene the Saluation of our God.

5 Shew your ſelues ioyfull vnto the Lord, all ye lands: ſing, reioyce, and giue thankes.

6 Praiſe the Lord vpon the Harpe: ſing to the Harpe with a Pſalme of thankſgiuing.

7 With Trumpets alſo and Shawmes: O ſhew your ſelues ioyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the ſea make a noiſe, and all that therin is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hils be ioyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to iudge the earth.

10 With righteouſnes ſhall he iudge the world: and the people with equity.

Dominus regnauit. Pſal. 99.

THe Lord is King, be the people neuer ſo vnpatient: he ſitteth betweene the Cherubins, be the earth neuer ſo vnquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion: and high aboue all people.

3 They ſhall giue thanks vnto thy Name: which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The Kings power loueth iudgement, thou haſt prepared equity: thou haſt executed iudgement and righteouſneſſe in Iacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall downe before his footſtoole, for he is holy.

6 Moſes and Aaron among his Prieſts, and Samuel among ſuch as call vpon his Name: theſe called vpon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He ſpake vnto them out of the cloudy pillar: for they kept his Teſtimonies, and the Law that he gaue them.

8 Thou heardeſt them (O Lord our God:) thou forgaueſt them, O God, and puniſhedſt their owne inuentions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worſhip him vpon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

Iubilate Deo. Pſal. 100

O Be ioyfull in the Lord, all ye lands: ſerue the Lord with gladneſſe, and come before his preſence with a Song.

2 Be ye ſure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made vs, and not wee our ſelues: wee are his people, and the ſheepe of his paſture.

3 O goe your way into his gates with thankeſgining, and into his Courts with praiſe: be thankfull vnto him, and ſpeake good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is euerlaſting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Miſericordiam & iudicium Pſal. 101.

MY Song ſhalbe of mercy and iudgement: vnto thee, O Lord, will I ſing.

2 O let mee haue vnderſtanding: in the way of godlineſſe.

3 When wilt thou come vnto mee: I will walke in my houſe with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the ſinnes of vnfaithfulneſſe: there ſhall no ſuch cleaue vnto mee.

5 A froward heart ſhall depart from me: I will not know a wicked perſon.

6 Who ſo priuily ſlandereth his neighbour: him will I deſtroy.

7 Whoſo hath alſo a proud looke, and high ſtomacke: I will not ſuffer him.

8 Mine eyes looke vnto ſuch as bee faithfull in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Who ſo leadeth a godly life: he ſhall be my ſeruant.

10 There ſhall no deceitfull perſon dwell in my houſe: he that telleth lies ſhall not tary in my ſight.

11 I ſhall ſoone deſtroy all the vngodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the City of the Lord.

Domine, exaudi. Pſal. 102.

HEare my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come vnto thee. *Morning Prayer.*

2 Hide not thy face from mee in the time of my trouble: encline thine eares vnto me when I call, O heare me, and that right ſoone.

3 For my dayes are conſumed away like ſmoake: and my bones are burnt vp as it were a fire-brand.

4 My heart is ſmitten downe and withered like graſſe: ſo that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voyce of my groaning: my bones will ſcarce cleaue to my fleſh.

6 I am become like a Pelican in the wildernes: and like an Owle in the deſart.

7 I haue watched, and am euen as it were a Sparrow: that ſitteth alone on the houſe top.

8 Mine enemies reuile me all the day long: and they that are mad vpon mee, are ſworne together againſt mee.

9 For I haue eaten aſhes as it were bread: and mingled my drinke with weeping.

10 And that becauſe of thine indignation & wrath: for thou haſt taken me vp, and caſt me downe.

11 My dayes are gone like a ſhadow: and I am withered like graſſe.

12 But thou (O Lord) ſhalt endure for euer: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou ſhalt ariſe and haue mercy vpon Sion: for it is time that thou haue mercy vpon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy ſeruants thinke vpon her ſtones: and it pitieth them to ſee her in the duſt.

15 The heathen ſhall feare thy Name, O Lord: and all the Kings of the earth thy Maieſty.

16 When the Lord ſhall build vp Sion: and when his glory ſhall appeare.

17 When hee turneth him vnto the prayer of the poore deſtitute: and deſpiſeth not their deſire.

18 This ſhalbe written for thoſe that come after: and the people which ſhall be borne ſhall praiſe the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his Sanctuary: out of the heauen did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That he might heare the mournings of ſuch as be in captiuity: and deliuer the children appointed vnto death.

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion: and his worſhip at Ieruſalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes alſo to ſerue the Lord.

23 He brought downe my ſtrength in my iourney: and ſhortened my dayes.

24 But I ſaid, O my God, take me not away in the middeſt of mine age: as for thy yeeres, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lord in the beginning haſt laid the foundation of the earth: and the heauens are the worke of thy hands.

26 They ſhall periſh, but thou ſhalt endure: they all ſhall waxe old as doth a garment.

27 And as a veſture ſhalt thou change them: and they

they ſhall be changed: but thou art the ſame, and thy yeeres ſhall not faile.

28 The children of thy ſeruants ſhall continue: and their ſeed ſhall ſtand faſt in thy ſight.

Benedic anima mea. Pſal 103.

PRaiſe the Lord, O my ſoule: and all that is within me, praiſe his holy Name.

2 Praiſe the Lord, O my ſoule: and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiueth all thy ſinne: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which ſaueth thy life from deſtruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and louing kindneſſe.

5 Which ſatisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and luſtie as an Eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteouſneſſe and iudgement: for all them that are oppreſſed with wrong.

7 He ſhewed his wayes vnto Moſes: his workes vnto the children of Iſrael.

8 The Lord is full of compaſsion and mercy: long-ſuffering, and of great goodneſſe.

9 He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth hee his anger for euer.

10 He hath not dealt with vs after our ſinnes: nor rewarded vs according to our wickedneſſe.

11 For looke how high the heauen is in compariſon of the earth: ſo great is his mercy alſo toward them that feare him.

12 Looke how wide alſo the Eaſt is from the Weſt: ſo farre hath he ſet our ſinnes from vs.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his owne children euen ſo is the Lord mercifull vnto them that feare him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembreth that we are but duſt.

15 The dayes of man are but as graſſe: for hee flowriſheth as a flowre of the field.

16 For aſſoone as the wind goeth ouer it: it is gone, and the place thereof ſhall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodneſſe of the Lord endureth for euer and euer, vpon them that feare him: and his righteouſneſſe vpon childrens children.

18 Euen vpon ſuch as keepe his Couenant: and thinke vpon his Commandements to doe them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his ſeat in heauen: and his kingdome ruleth ouer all.

20 O praiſe the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excell in ſtrength: yee that fulfill his Commandement, and hearken vnto the voyce of his Words.

21 O Praiſe the Lord, all ye his hoſts: ye ſeruants of his that doe his pleaſure.

22 O ſpeake good of the Lord, all ye workes of his, in all places of his dominion: praiſe thou the Lord, O my ſoule.

Benedic anima mea. Pſal 104.

Euening prayer.

PRaiſe the Lord, O my ſoule: O Lord, my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with maieſtie and honour.

2 Thou deckeſt thy ſelfe with light, as it were with a garment: and ſpreadeſt out the heauens like a curtaine.

3 Which layeth the beames of his chamber in the waters: and maketh the clouds his charet, and walketh vpon the wings of the wind.

4 He maketh his Angels ſpirits: and his miniſters a flaming fire.

5 Hee laid the foundations of the earth: that it neuer ſhould moone at any time.

6 Thou coueredſt it with the deepe like as with a garment: the waters ſtand in the hils.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voyce of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They goe vp as high as the hils, and downe to the valleyes beneath: euen vnto the place which thou haſt appointed for them.

9 Thou haſt ſet them their bounds, which they ſhall not paſſe: neither turne againe to couer the earth.

10 He ſendeth the ſprings into the riuers: which run among the hils.

11 All beaſts of the field drinke thereof: and the wilde aſſes quench their thirſt.

12 Beſides them ſhall the fowles of the ayre haue their habitation: and ſing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hils from aboue: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy workes.

14 He bringeth foorth graſſe for the cattell: and greene herbe for the ſeruice of men.

15 That hee may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oyle to make him a cheerefull countenance, and bread to ſtrengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord alſo are full of ſap: euen the Cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their neſts: and the firre-trees are a dwelling for the Storke.

18 The high hils are a refuge for the wild goats: and ſo are the ſtony rockes for the conies.

19 He appointed the Moone for certaine ſeaſons: and the Sunne knoweth his going downe.

20 Thou makeſt darkenes that it may be night: wherein all the beaſts of the forreſt doe moue.

21 The lyons roaring after their pray: doe ſeeke their meat at God.

22 The Sunne ariſeth, and they get them away together: and lay them downe in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his worke and to his labour: vntill the euening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy workes: in wiſedome haſt thou made them, all the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide ſea alſo: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both ſmall and great beaſts.

26 There goe the ſhips, and there is that Leuiathan: whom thou haſt made to take his paſtime therein.

27 Theſe wait all vpon thee: that thou mayeſt giue them meat in due ſeaſon.

28 When thou giueſt it them they gather it: and when thou openeſt thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hideſt thy face, they are troubled: when thou takeſt away their breath, they die, and are turned againe to their duſt.

30 When thou letteſt thy breath go forth they ſhal be made: and thou ſhalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious maieſtie of the Lord ſhall endure for euer; the Lord ſhall reioyce in his workes.

32 The earth ſhall tremble at the looke of him: if he doe but touch the hils, they ſhall ſmoake.

33 I will ſing vnto the Lord as long as I liue: I will praiſe my God, while I haue my being.

34 And ſo ſhall my words pleaſe him: my ioy ſhall be in the Lord.

35 As for ſinners they ſhall be conſumed out of the earth, and the vngodly ſhall come to an end: praiſe thou the Lord, O my ſoule, praiſe the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Pſal. 105

OGiue thankes vnto the Lord, and call vpon his Name: tell the people what things hee hath done.

2 O let your ſongs be of him, and praiſe him: and let your talking be of all his wonderous works.

3 Re ioyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them reioyce that ſeeke the Lord.

4 Seeke the Lord and his ſtrength: ſeeke his face euermore.

5 Remember the marnellous works that he hath done: his wonders & the iudgements of his mouth.

6 O ye ſeed of Abraham his ſeruant: yee children of Iacob his choſen.

7 He is the Lord our God: his iudgements are in all the world.

8 He hath beene alwaies mindfull of his Couenant and promiſe: that he made to a thouſand generations.

9 Euen the Couenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he ſware vnto Iſaac.

10 And appointed the ſame vnto Iacob for a law: and to Iſrael for an euerlaſting Teſtament.

11 Saying, vnto thee will I giue the land of Canaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they ſtrangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdome to another people.

14 He ſuffered no man to doe them wrong: but reproued euen kings for their ſakes.

15 Touch not mine Anoynted: and doe my Prophets no harme.

16 Moreouer hee called for a dearth vpon the land: and deſtroyed all the proniſion of bread.

17 But he had ſent a man before them: euen Ioſeph, which was ſold to be a bond ſeruant.

18 Whoſe feet they hurt in the ſtockes: the iron entred into his ſoule.

19 Vntill the time came that his cauſe was knowne: the word of the Lord tryed him.

20 The King ſent and deliuered him: the Prince of the people let him goe free.

21 He made him lord alſo of his houſe: and ruler of all his ſubſtance.

22 That he might informe his Princes after his will: and teach his Senatours wiſedome.

23 Iſrael alſo came into Egypt: and Iacob was a ſtranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increaſed his people exceedingly: and made them ſtronger then their enemies.

25 Whoſe heart turned ſo, that they hated his people: and dealt vntruely with his ſeruants.

26 Then ſent he Moſes his ſeruant: and Aaron whom he had choſen.

27 And theſe ſhewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He ſent darkneſſe, and it was darke: and they were not obedient vnto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood: and ſlew their fiſh.

30 Their land brought foorth frogs: yea, euen in their Kings chambers.

31 He ſpake the word, and there came all maner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gaue them haileſtones for rayne: and flames of fire in their land.

33 He ſmote their vines alſo and figtrees: and deſtroyed the trees that were in their coaſts.

34 He ſpake the word, and the graſſhoppers came and caterpillars innumerable: and did eate vp all the graſſe in their land, and deuoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He ſmote all the firſt borne in their land: euen the chiefe of all their ſtrength.

36 He brought them foorth alſo with ſiluer and gold: there was not one feeble perſon among their Tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 He ſpread out a cloud to be a couering: and fire to giue light in the night ſeaſon.

39 At their deſire he brought quailes: and hee filled them with bread of heauen.

40 He opened the rocke of ſtone, and the waters flowed out: ſo that riuers ran in dry places.

41 For why? he remembred his holy promiſe: and Abraham his ſeruant.

42 And he brought foorth his people with ioy: and his choſen with gladneſſe.

43 And gaue them the lands of the heathen: and they tooke the labours of the people in poſſeſſion.

44 That they might keepe his Statutes: and obſerue his Lawes.

Confitemini Domino. Pſal. 106.

O Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer. *Euenſ prayer.*

2 Who can expreſſe the noble actes of the Lord: or ſhew forth all his praiſe?

3 Bleſſed are they that alwaies keepe iudgment: and doe righteouſneſſe.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the fauour that thou beareſt vnto thy people: O viſit me with thy ſaluation.

5 That I may ſee the felicity of thy choſen: and reioyce in the gladneſſe of thy people, and giue thankes with thine inheritance.

6 Wee haue ſinned with our fathers: wee haue done amiſſe and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodneſſe in remembrance: but were diſobedient at the Sea, euen at the red Sea.

8 Neuertheleſſe, he helped them for his Names ſake: that he might make his power to be knowne.

9 He rebuked the red Sea alſo, and it was dryed vp: ſo he led them thorow the deepe, as thorow a wildernеſſe.

10 And he ſaued them from the aduerſaries hand: and deliuered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for thoſe that troubled them, the waters ouerwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.

12 Then beleeued they his words: and ſang praiſe vnto him.

13 But within a while they forgate his workes: and would not abide his counſell.

14 But luſt came vpon them in the wilderneſſe: and they tempted God in the deſart.

15 And he gaue them their deſire: and ſent leanneſſe withall into their ſoule.

16 They angred Moſes alſo in the tents: and Aaron the Saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and ſwallowed vp Dathan: and couered the Congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindle in their company: the flame burnt vp the vngodly.

19 They made a calfe in Horeb: and worſhipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory: into the ſimilitude of a calfe that eateth hay.

21 And they forgat God their Sauiour: which had done ſo great things in Egypt.

22 Wonderous workes in the land of Ham: and fearefull things by the red Sea.

23 So he ſaid he would haue deſtroyed them, had not Moſes his choſen ſtood before him in the gap: to turne away his wrathfull indignation, leſt hee ſhould deſtroy them.

24 Yea, they thought ſcorne of that pleaſant land: and gaue no credence vnto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents: and hearkened not vnto the voyce of the Lord.

26 Then lift hee vp his hand againſt them: to ouerthrow them in the wildernesse.

27 To caſt out their ſeed among the nations: and to ſcatter them in the lands.

28 They ioyned themſelues vnto Baal-Peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they prouoked him vnto anger with their owne inuentions: and the plague was great among them.

30 Then ſtood vp Phinees and prayed: and ſo the plague ceaſed.

31 And that was counted vnto him for righte ouſneſſe: among all poſterities for euermore.

32 They angred him alſo at the waters of ſtriſe: ſo that he puniſhed Moſes for their ſakes.

33 Becauſe they prouoked his ſpirit: ſo that he ſpake vnaduiſedly with his lips.

34 Neither deſtroyed they the heathen: as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen: and learned their workes.

36 Inſomuch that they worſhipped their idoles, which turned to their owne decay: yea, they offered their ſonnes and daughters vnto deuils.

37 And ſhed innocent blood, euen the blood of their ſonnes and of their daughters: whom they offered vnto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they ſtained with their own works: and went a whoring with their owne inuentions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled againſt his people: inſomuch that he abhorred his owne inheritance.

40 And he gaue them ouer into the hand of the heathen: and they that hated them were lords ouer them.

41 Their enemies oppreſſed them: and had them in ſubiection.

42 Many a time did he deliuer them: but they, rebelled againſt him with their owne inuentions and were brought downe in their wickedneſſe.

43 Neuertheleſſe, when he ſaw their aduerſity: he heard their complaint.

44 He thought vpon his Couenant, and pitied them according to the multitude of his mercies: yea, he made all thoſe that had led them away captiue, to pity them.

45 Deliuer vs (O Lord our God) and gather vs from among the heathen: that we may giue thanks vnto thy holy Name, and make our boaſt of thy praiſe.

46 Bleſſed be the Lord God of Iſrael, from euerlaſting, and world without end: and let all the people ſay, Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Pſal. 107.

Morning Prayer.

O Giue thankes vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

2 Let them giue thankes whom the Lord hath redeemed: and delinered from the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the Eaſt, and from the Weſt: from the North, and from the South.

4 They went aſtray in the wildernesse out of the way: and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirſty: their ſoule fainted in them.

6 So they cryed vnto the Lord in their trouble: and he deliuered them from their diſtreſſe.

7 He led them forth by the right way; that they might goe to the city where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praiſe the Lord for his goodneſſe: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

9 For he ſatisfieth the empty ſoule: and filleth the hungry ſoule with goodneſſe.

10 Such as ſit in darkeneſſe, and in the ſhadow of death: being faſt bound in miſery and iron.

11 Becauſe they rebelled againſt the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counſell of the moſt High.

12 Hee alſo brought downe their heart through heauineſſe: they fell downe, and there was none to helpe them vp.

13 So when they cryed vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their diſtreſſe.

14 For he brought them out of darkeneſſe, and out of the ſhadow of death: and brake their bonds in ſunder.

15 O that men would therefore praiſe the Lord for his goodneſſe: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of braſſe: and ſmitten the bars of iron in ſunder.

17 Fooliſh men are plagued for their offence: and becauſe of their wickedneſſe.

18 Their ſoule abhorred all maner of meat: and they were euen hard at deaths doore.

19 So when they cryed vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their diſtreſſe.

20 He ſent his word and healed them: and they were ſaued from their deſtruction.

21 O that men would therefore praiſe the Lord for his goodneſſe: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer vnto him the ſacrifice of thankeſgiuing: and tell out his workes with gladneſſe.

23 They that goe downe to the ſea in ſhips: and occupy their buſineſſe in great waters.

24 Theſe men ſee the workes of the Lord: and his wonders in the deepe.

25 For at his word the ſtormy wind ariſeth: which lifteth vp the waues thereof.

26 They are carryed vp to the heauen, and downe againe to the deepe: their ſoule melteth away becauſe of the trouble.

27 They reele to and fro, and ſtagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuereth them out of their diſtreſſe.

29 For he maketh the ſtorme to ceaſe: ſo that the waues thereof are ſtill.

30 Then are they glad, becauſe they be at reſt: and ſo he bringeth them vnto the hauen where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praiſe the Lord for his goodneſſe: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him alſo in the Congregation of the people: and praiſe him in the ſeat of the Elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wildernes: and dryeth vp the water ſprings.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren: for the wickedneſſe of them that dwell therein.

35 Againe, he maketh the wildernesse a ſtanding water: and water ſprings of a dry ground.

36 And there he ſetteth the hungry: that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may ſow their land, and plant vineyards: to yeeld them fruits of increaſe.

38 Hee

38 He bleſſeth them ſo that they multiply exceedingly: and ſuffereth not their cattell to decreaſe.

39 And againe, when they are minished and brought low: through oppreſſion, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he ſuffer them to be euill intreated through tyrannes: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderneſſe.

41 Yet helpeth he the poore out of miſery: and maketh him houſholds like a flocke of ſheepe.

42 The righteous will conſider this and reioyce: and the mouth of all wickedneſſe ſhall be ſtopped.

43 Whoſo is wiſe, will ponder theſe things: and they ſhall vnderſtand the louing kindneſſe of the Lord.

Paratum cor meum. Pſal. 108.

O God my heart is ready (my heart is ready:) I will ſing and giue praiſe with the beſt member that I haue.

Morning prayer.

2 Awake thou lute and Harpe: I my ſelfe will awake right early.

3 I will giue thankes vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will ſing praiſes vnto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater then the heauens: and thy truth reacheth vnto the clouds.

5 Set vp thy ſelfe (O God) aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

6 That thy beloued may be deliuered: let thy right hand ſaue them, and heare thou mee.

7 God hath ſpoken in his holineſſe: I will reioyce therefore and diuide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manaſſes is mine: Ephraim alſo is the ſtrength of my head.

9 Iuda is my Law giuer, Moab is my waſh-pot: ouer Edom will I caſt out my ſhooe, vpon the Philiſtines will I triumph.

10 Who will lead me into the ſtrong city: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Haſt not thou forſaken vs, O God: and wilt not thou, God, goe foorth with our hoſts?

12 O helpe vs againſt the enemy: for vaine is the helpe of man.

13 Through God wee ſhall doe great acts: and it is he that ſhall tread downe our enemies.

Deus laudem. Pſal. 109.

HOld not thy tongue, O God of my praiſe: for the mouth of the vngodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened vpon me.

2 And they haue ſpoken againſt me with falſe tongues: they compaſſed me about alſo with words of hatred and fought againſt me without a cauſe.

3 For the loue that I had vnto them, loe they take now my contrary part: but I giue my ſelfe vnto prayer.

4 Thus haue they rewarded me euill for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an vngodly man to be ruler ouer him: and let Satan ſtand at his right hand.

6 When ſentence is giuen vpon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into ſin.

7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherleſſe: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them ſeeke it alſo out of deſolate places.

10 Let the extortioner conſume all that he hath: and let the ſtranger ſpoile his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pitie him: nor to haue compaſſion vpon his fatherleſſe children.

12 Let his poſterity be deſtroyed: and in the next generation let his Name be cleane put out.

13 Let the wickednes of his fathers be had in remembrance in the ſight of the Lord: and let not the ſinne of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that hee may root out ſ memorial of them from off ſ earth.

15 And that becauſe his mind was not to do good: but perſecuted the poore helpeleſſe man, that hee might ſlay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in curſing, and it ſhall happen vnto him: hee loued not bleſſing, therefore ſhall it be farre from him.

17 He clothed himſelfe with curſing like as with a raiment: and it ſhall come into his bowels like water, and like oyle into his bones.

18 Let it be vnto him as the cloake that he hath vpon him: and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord vnto mine enemies: and to thoſe that ſpeake euill againſt my ſoule.

20 But deale thou with me (O Lord God) according vnto thy Name: for ſweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliuer me, for I am helpeleſſe and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I goe hence like the ſhadow that departeth: and am driuen away as the graſſhopper.

23 My knees are weake through faſting: my fleſh is dried vp for want of fatneſſe.

24 I became alſo a rebuke vnto them: they that looked vpon me ſhaked their heads.

25 Helpe me (O Lord, my God:) Oh ſaue mee according to thy mercy.

26 And they ſhall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou Lord haſt done it.

27 Though they curſe, yet bleſſe thou: and let them be confounded that riſe vp againſt mee, but let thy ſeruant reioyce.

28 Let mine aduerſaries be clothed with ſhame: and let them couer themſelues with their own confuſion as with a cloake.

29 As for me, I will giue great thankes vnto the Lord with my mouth: and praiſe him among the multitude.

30 For he ſhall ſtand at the right hand of the poore: to ſaue his ſoule from vnrighteous Iudges.

Dixit Dominus. Pſal 110.

THe Lord ſaid vnto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand: vntill I make thine enemies thy footſtoole.

Morning prayer.

2 The Lord ſhall ſend the rod of thy power out of Sion: be thou Ruler euen in the midſt among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power ſhall the people offer thee free-will offerings with an holy worſhip: the dew of thy birth is of the wombe of the morning.

4 The Lord ſware and will not repent: Thou art a Prieſt for euer after ſ order of Melchiſedech.

5 The Lord vpon thy right hand: ſhall wound euen Kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He ſhall iudge among the Heathen, hee ſhall fill the places with the dead bodies: and ſmite in ſunder the heads ouer diuers countreyes.

7 He ſhall drinke of the broke in the way: therefore ſhall he lift vp his head.

Confitebor tibi. Pſal. 111.

I Will giue thankes vnto the Lord with my whole heart: ſecretly among the faithfull, and in the Congregation.

2 The workes of the Lord are great: ſought out of all them that haue pleaſure therein.

3 His

3 His worke is worthy to be praiſed and had in honour: and his righteouſneſſe endureth for euer.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath ſo done his merueilous works: that they ought to bee had in remembrance.

5 He hath giuen meat vnto them that feare him: hee ſhall euer be mindfull of his Couenant.

6 He hath ſhewed his people the power of his workes that he may giue them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The workes of his hands are verity and indgement: all his Commandements are true.

8 They ſtand faſt for euer and euer: and are done in truth and equity.

9 He ſent redemption vnto his people: he hath commanded his Couenant for euer, holy and reuerent is his Name.

10 The feare of the Lord is the beginning of wiſdome: a good vnderſtanding haue all they that doe thereafter, the praiſe of it endureth for euer.

Beatus vir. Pſal. 112.

BLeſſed is the man that feareth the Lord: hee hath great delight in his Commandements.

2 His ſeed ſhall be mighty vpon earth: the generation of the faithfull ſhall be bleſſed.

3 Riches and plenteouſneſſe ſhalbe in his houſe: and his righteouſneſſe endureth for euer.

4 Vnto the godly there ariſeth vp light in the darkeneſſe: he is mercifull, louing, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth: and will guide his words with diſcretion.

6 For he ſhall neuer be moued: and the righteous ſhall bee had in an euerlaſting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any euill tidings: for his heart ſtandeth faſt, and beleeueth in the Lord.

8 His heart is ſtabliſhed, and will not ſhrinke: vntill he ſee his deſire vpon his enemies.

9 He hath diſperſed abroad, and giuen to the poore: and his righteouſneſſe remaineth for euer, his horne ſhall be exalted with honour.

10 The vngodly ſhal ſee it, and it ſhall griene him: he ſhal gnaſh with his teeth, and conſume away, the deſire of the vngodly ſhall periſh.

Laudate pueri. Pſal. 113.

PRaiſe the Lord (yee ſeruants:) O praiſe the Name of the Lord.

2 Bleſſed be the Name of the Lord: from this time foorth for euermore.

3 The Lords Name is praiſed: from the riſing vp of the Sunne, vnto the going downe of the ſame.

4 The Lord is high aboue all heathen: and his glory aboue the heauens.

5 Who is like vnto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling ſo high: and yet humbleth himſelfe to behold the things that are in heauen and earth?

6 He taketh vp the ſimple out of the duſt: and liſteth the poore out of the myre.

7 That he may ſet him with the Princes: euen with the Princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keepe houſe: and to be a ioyfull mother of children.

In exitu Iſrael. Pſal. 114.

WHen Iſrael came out of Egypt: and the houſe of Iacob from among the ſtrange people.

2 Iuda was his Sanctuary: and Iſrael his dominion.

3 The Sea ſaw that, and fled: Iordan was driuen backe.

4 The mountaines ſkipped like rams: and the little hils like young ſheepe.

5 What aileth thee, O thou ſea, that thou fleddeſt: and thou Iordan that thou waſt driuen backe,

6 Ye mountaines, that ye ſkipped like rams: and ye little hils like young ſheepe?

7 Tremble thou earth at the preſence of the Lord: at the preſence of the God of Iacob.

8 Which turned the hard rocke into a ſtanding water: and the flint ſtone into a ſpringing Well.

Non nobis Domine. Pſal. 115.

NOt vnto vs, O Lord, not vnto vs, but vnto thy Name giue the praiſe: for thy louing mercy, and for thy truths ſake.

2 Wherefore ſhall the heathen ſay: Where is now their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heauen: he hath done whatſoeuer pleaſed him.

4 Their idoles are ſiluer and gold: euen the workes of mens hands.

5 They haue mouthes and ſpeake not: eyes haue they, and ſee not.

6 They haue eares and heare not: noſes haue they, and ſmell not.

7 They haue hands, and handle not, feet haue they and walke not: neither ſpeake they through their throat.

8 They that make them are like vnto them: and ſo are all ſuch as put their truſt in them.

9 But thou houſe of Iſrael, truſt thou in the Lord: he is their ſuccour and defence.

10 Ye houſe of Aaron, put your truſt in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that feare the Lord, put your truſt in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindfull of vs, and hee ſhall bleſſe vs: euen he ſhall bleſſe the houſe of Iſrael, he ſhall bleſſe the houſe of Aaron.

13 He ſhall bleſſe them that feare the Lord: both ſmall and great.

14 The Lord ſhall increaſe you more and more: you and your children.

15 Ye are the bleſſed of the Lord: which made heauen and earth.

16 All the whole heauens are the Lords: the earth hath he giuen to the children of men.

17 The dead praiſe not thee, O Lord: neither all they that goe downe into the ſilence.

18 But we will praiſe the Lord: from this time foorth for euermore. Praiſe the Lord.

Dilexi quoniam Pſal. 116.

IAm well pleaſed: that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer. *Morning Prayer.*

2 That he hath enclined his eare vnto me: therefore will I call vpon him as long as I liue.

3 The ſnares of death compaſſed me round about: and the paines of hell gate hold vpon me.

4 I ſhall find trouble and heauineſſe, and I ſhall call vpon the Name of the Lord: O Lord I beſeech thee, deliuer my ſoule.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preſerueth the ſimple: I was in miſery and he helped me.

7 Turne againe then vnto thy reſt, O my ſoule: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou haſt deliuered my ſoule from death: mine eyes from teares, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walke before the Lord: in the land of the liuing.

10 I beleeued, and therefore will I ſpeake, but I was ſore troubled: I ſaid in my haſte, All men are lyars.

11 What reward ſhall I giue vnto the Lord: for

38 benefits that he hath done vnto mee?
din 13 I will receiue the cup of ſaluation: and call
the Name of the Lord.
14 I will pay my vowes now in the preſence of all his people: right deare in the ſight of the Lord is the death of his Saints.
15 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy ſeruant: I am thy ſeruant, and the ſonne of thy hand-maide, thou haſt broken my bonds in ſunder.
16 I will offer to thee the ſacrifice of thankeſgiuing: and will call vpon the Name of the Lord.
17 I will pay my vowes vnto the Lord, in the ſight of all his people: in the Courts of the Lords houſe, euen in the middeſt of thee, O Hieruſalem. Praiſe the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. Pſal. 117.

O Praiſe the Lord, all ye heathen: praiſe him all ye nations.
2 For his merciful kindneſſe is euer more and more toward vs: and the truth of the Lord endureth for euer. Praiſe the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Pſal. 118.

O Giue thankes vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: becauſe his mercy endureth for euer.
2 Let Iſrael now confeſſe that he is gracious: and that his mercy endureth for euer.
3 Let the houſe of Aaron now confeſſe: that his mercy endureth for euer.
4 Yea, let them now that feare the Lord, confeſſe: that his mercy endureth for euer.
5 I called vpon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.
6 The Lord is on my ſide: I will not feare what man doth vnto me.
7 The Lord taketh my part with them that helpe me: therefore ſhall I ſee my deſire vpon mine enemies.
8 It is better to truſt in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.
9 It is better to truſt in the Lord: then to put any confidence in Princes.
10 All nations compaſſed me round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I deſtroy them.
11 They kept me in on euery ſide, they kept mee in (I ſay) on euery ſide: but in the Name of the Lord will I deſtroy them.
12 They came about me like Bees, and are extinct, euen as the fire among the thornes: for in the Name of the Lord I will deſtroy them.
13 Thou haſt thruſt ſore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my helpe.
14 The Lord is my ſtrength and my ſong: and is become my ſaluation.
15 The voyce of ioy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to paſſe.
16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to paſſe.
17 I will not die but liue: and declare the works of the Lord.
18 The Lord hath chaſtened and corrected mee: but he hath not giuen me ouer vnto death.
19 Open me the gates of righteouſneſſe: that I may goe into them, and giue thankes vnto the Lord.
20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous ſhall enter into it.
21 I will thanke thee, for thou haſt heard me: and art become my ſaluation.
22 The ſame ſtone which the builders refuſed: is become the head ſtone in the corner.
23 This is the Lords doing: and it is marueilous in our eyes.
24 This is the day which the Lord hath made: wee will reioyce and be glad in it.
25 Helpe me now, O Lord: O Lord ſend vs now proſperity.
26 Bleſſed be he that commeth in the Name of the Lord: wee haue wiſhed you good lucke, ye that be of the houſe of the Lord.
27 God is the Lord which hath ſhewed vs light: bind the ſacrifice with cords, yea, euen vnto the hornes of the Altar.
28 Thou art my God, and I will thanke thee: thou art my God, and I will praiſe thee.
29 O giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

Beati immaculati. Pſal. 119. Euening prayer.

BLeſſed are thoſe that are vndefiled in the way: and walke in the law of the Lord.
2 Bleſſed are they that keepe his Teſtimonies: and ſeeke him with their whole heart.
3 For they which doe no wickedneſſe: walke in his wayes.
4 Thou haſt charged: that we ſhall diligently keep thy Commandements.
5 O that my wayes were made ſo direct: that I might keepe thy Statutes.
6 So ſhall I not be confounded: while I haue reſpect vnto all thy Commandements.
7 I will thanke thee with an vnfained heart: when I ſhall haue learned the iudgements of thy righteouſneſſe.
8 I will keepe thy Ceremonies: O forſake mee not vtterly.

In quo corriget.

WHerewithall ſhall a young man cleanſe his way: euen by ruling himſelfe after thy Word.
2 With my whole heart haue I ſought thee: O let me not goe wrong out of thy Commandements.
3 Thy words haue I hid within my heart: that I ſhould not ſinne againſt thee.
4 Bleſſed art thou, O Lord: O teach mee thy Statutes.
5 With my lips haue I beene telling: of all the Iudgements of thy mouth.
6 I haue had as great delight in the way of thy Teſtimonies: as in all manner of riches.
7 I will talke of thy Commandements: and haue reſpect vnto thy wayes.
8 My delight ſhall be in thy Statutes: and I will not forget thy Word.

Retribue ſeruo tuo.

O Doe well vnto thy ſeruant: that I may liue and keepe thy Word.
2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may ſee the wondrous things of thy law.
3 I am a ſtranger vpon earth: O hide not thy Commandements from me.
4 My ſoule breaketh out for the very feruent deſire: that it hath alway vnto thy Iudgements.
5 Thou haſt rebuked the proud: and curſed are they that doe erre from thy Commandements.
6 O turne from me ſhame and rebuke: for I haue kept thy Teſtimonies.
7 Princes alſo did ſit and ſpeake againſt me: but thy ſeruant is occupied in thy Statutes.
8 For thy Teſtimonies are my delight: and my counſellers.

Adhæſit pauimento.

MY ſoule cleaueth to the duſt: O quicken thou me according to thy Word.

2 I haue knowledged my wayes, and thou heardſt me: O teach me thy Statutes.

3 Make me to vnderſtand the way of thy Commandements: and ſo ſhall I talke of thy wondrous workes.

4 My ſoule melteth away for very heauineſſe: comfort thou me according vnto thy Word.

5 Take from mee the way of lying: and cauſe thou me to make much of thy Law.

6 I haue choſen the way of truth: and thy Iudgements haue I laid before me.

7 I haue ſticken vnto thy Teſtimonies: O Lord, confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy Commandements: when thou haſt ſet my heart at liberty.

Legem pone.

TEach me, O Lord, the way of thy Statutes: and I ſhall keepe it vnto the end.

2 Giue me vnderſtanding, and I ſhall keepe thy Law: yea, I ſhall keepe it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to goe in the path of thy Commandements: for therein is my deſire.

4 Incline my heart vnto thy Teſtimonies: and not to couetouſneſſe.

5 O turne away mine eyes, leſt they behold vanitie: and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O ſtabliſh thy Word in thy ſeruant: that I may feare thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy Iudgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy Commandements: O quicken me in thy righteouſneſſe.

Et veniat ſuper me.

LEt thy louing mercy come alſo vnto mee, O Lord: euen thy Saluation according vnto thy Word.

2 So ſhall I make anſwere vnto my blaſphemers: for my truſt is in thy Word.

3 O take not the Word of thy truth vtterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy Iudgements.

4 So ſhall I alway keepe thy Law: yea, for euer and euer.

5 And I will walke at liberty: for I ſeeke thy Commandements.

6 I will ſpeake of thy Teſtimonies alſo euen before Kings: and will not be aſhamed.

7 And my delight ſhall bee in thy Commandements: which I haue loued.

8 My hands alſo will I lift vp vnto thy Commandements, which I haue loued: and my ſtudy ſhalbe in thy Statutes.

Memor eſto verbi tui.

OThinke vpon thy ſeruant, as concerning thy Word: wherein thou haſt cauſed me to put my truſt.

2 The ſame is my comfort in my trouble: for thy Word hath quickened me.

3 The proud haue had me exceedingly in deriſion: yet haue I not ſhrinked from thy Law.

4 For I remembred thine euerlaſting Iudgments O Lord: and receiued comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid: for the vngodly that forſake thy Law.

6 Thy Statutes haue beene my Songs: in the houſe of my pilgrimage.

7 I haue thought vpon thy Name, O Lord, in the night ſeaſon: and haue kept thy Law.

8 This I had: becauſe I kept thy Commandements.

Portio mea, Domine.

THou art my portion, O Lord; I haue promiſed to keepe thy Law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy preſence, with my whole heart: O be merciſull vnto me according to thy Word.

3 I called mine owne wayes to remembrance: and turned my feet vnto thy Teſtimonies.

4 I made haſte, and prolonged not the time to keepe thy Commandements.

5 The congregation of the vngodly haue robbed me: but I haue not forgotten thy Law.

6 At midnight I will riſe to giue thankes vnto thee: becauſe of thy righteous Iudgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that feare thee: and keepe thy Commandements.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy: O teach me thy Statutes.

Bonitatem feciſti.

O Lord, thou haſt dealt graciouſly with thy ſeruant: according vnto thy Word.

2 O learne me true vnderſtanding and knowledge: for I haue beleeued thy Commandements.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now haue I kept thy Word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach me thy Statutes.

5 The proud haue imagined a lie againſt mee: but I will keepe thy Commandements with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawne: but my delight hath beene in thy Law.

7 It is good for me that I haue beene in trouble: that I may learne thy Statutes.

8 The Law of thy mouth is dearer vnto mee: then thouſands of gold and ſiluer.

Manus tuæ fecerunt me.

THy hands haue made me and faſhioned me: O giue me vnderſtanding that I may learne thy Commandements. *Euening Prayer.*

2 They that feare thee will be glad when they ſee me: becauſe I haue put my truſt in thy Word.

3 I know (O Lord) that thy Iudgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulneſſe haſt cauſed me to be troubled.

4 O let thy merciſull kindneſſe be my comfort: according to thy Word vnto thy ſeruant.

5 O let thy louing mercies come vnto mee, that I may liue: for thy Law is my delight.

6 Let the proud bee confounded: for they goe wickedly about to deſtroy me: but I will be occupied in thy Commandements.

7 Let ſuch as feare thee, and haue knowne thy Teſtimonies: be turned vnto me.

8 O let my heart be ſound in thy Statutes: that I be not aſhamed.

Defecit anima mea.

MY ſoule hath longed for thy Saluation: and I haue a good hope becauſe of thy Word.

2 Mine eyes long ſore for thy Word: ſaying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the ſmoake: yet doe I not forget thy Statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy ſeruant: when wilt thou bee auenged of them that perſecute mee?

5 The proud haue digged pits for mee: which are not after thy Law.

6 All thy Commandements are true: they perſecute me falſly, O be thou my helpe.

7 They had almoſt made an end of mee vpon earth: but I forſooke not thy Commandements.

8 O quicken me after thy louing kindneſſe: and ſo ſhall I keepe the Teſtimonies of thy mouth.

In

In æternum Domine.

O Lord, thy Word: endureth for euer in heauen.

2 Thy truth alſo remaineth from one generation to another: thou haſt laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things ſerue thee.

4 If my delight had not beene in thy Law: I ſhould haue periſhed in my trouble.

5 I will neuer forget thy Commandements: for with them thou haſt quickened me.

6 I am thine, Oh ſaue me: for I haue ſought thy Commandements.

7 The vngodly laid wait for me to deſtroy me: but I will conſider thy Teſtimonies.

8 I ſee that all things come to an end: but thy Commandement is exceeding broad.

Quomodo dilexi.

O Lord, what loue haue I vnto thy Law: all the day long is my ſtudy in it.

2 Thou through thy Commandements haſt made mee wiſer then mine enemies: for they are euer with mee.

3 I haue more vnderſtanding then my teachers: for thy Teſtimonies are my ſtudy.

4 I am wiſer then the aged: becauſe I keepe thy Commandements.

5 I haue refrained my feet from euery euill way: that I may keepe thy Word.

6 I haue not ſhrunke from thy Iudgements: for thou teacheſt me.

7 O how ſweet are thy words vnto my throat: yea, ſweeter then houey vnto my mouth.

8 Through thy Commandements I get vnderſtanding: therefore I hate all wicked wayes.

Lucerna pedibus meis.

THy Word is a Lanterne vnto my feet: and a light vnto my pathes.

Morning Prayer.

2 I haue ſworne, and am ſtedfaſtly purpoſed: to keepe thy righteous Iudgements.

3 I am troubled aboue meaſure: quicken me (O Lord) according to thy Word.

4 Let the free-will offerings of my mouth pleaſe thee, O Lord: and teach me thy Iudgements.

5 My ſoule is alway in my hand: yet doe I not forget thy Law.

6 The vngodly haue laid a ſnare for me: but yet I ſwarued not from thy Commandements.

7 Thy Teſtimonies haue I claimed as mine heritage for euer: and why? they are the very ioy of my heart.

8 I haue applied my heart to fulfill thy Statutes alway: euen vnto the end.

Iniquos odio habui.

I Hate them that imagine euill things: but thy Law doe I loue.

2 Thou art my defence and ſhield: and my truſt is in thy Word.

3 Away from me yee wicked: I will keepe the Commandements of my God.

4 O ſtabliſh mee according to thy Word, that I may liue: and let mee not bee diſappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me vp, and I ſhall be ſafe: yea, my delight ſhall be euer in thy Statutes.

6 Thou haſt troden downe all them that depart from thy Statutes: for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou putteſt away all the vngodly of the earth like droſſe: therefore I loue thy Teſtimonies.

8 My fleſh trembleth for feare of thee: and I am afraid of thy Iudgements.

Feci iudicium.

I Deale with the thing that is lawfull and right: O giue me not ouer vnto mine oppreſſours.

2 Make thou thy ſeruant to delight in that which is good: that the proud doe me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are waſted away with looking for thy health: and for the Word of thy righteouſneſſe.

4 O deale with thy ſeruant according vnto thy louing mercy: and teach me thy Statutes.

5 I am thy ſeruant, O grant me vnderſtanding: that I may know thy Teſtimonies.

6 It is time for thee Lord, to lay to thine hand: for they haue deſtroyed thy Law.

7 For I loue thy Commandements: aboue gold and precious ſtone.

8 Therefore hold I ſtraight all thy Commandements: and all falſe waies I vtterly abhorre.

Mirabilia.

THy Teſtimonies are wonderfull: therfore doth my ſoule keepe them.

2 When thy Word goeth forth: it giueth light and vnderſtanding vnto the ſimple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy Commandements.

4 O looke thou vpon me, and be merciful vnto mee: as thou vſeſt to doe vnto thoſe that loue thy Name.

5 Order my ſteps in thy Word: and ſo ſhall no wickedneſſe haue dominion ouer me.

6 O deliuer me from the wrongfull dealings of men: and ſo ſhall I keepe thy Commandements.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance vpon thy ſeruant; and teach me thy Statutes.

8 Mine eyes guſh out with water: becauſe men keepe not thy Law.

Iuſtus es Domine.

RIghteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy iudgement.

2 The Teſtimonies that thou haſt commanded: are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeale hath euen conſumed me: becauſe mine enemies haue forgotten thy Words.

4 Thy Word is tried to the vttermoſt: and thy ſeruant loueth it.

5 I am ſmall and of no reputation: yet doe I not forget thy Commandements.

6 Thy righteouſneſſe is an euerlaſting righteouſneſſe: and thy Law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heauineſſe haue taken hold vpon me: yet is my delight in thy Commandements.

8 The righteouſneſſe of thy Teſtimonies is euerlaſting: O grant me vnderſtanding, and I ſhall liue.

Clamaui in toto corde meo.

I Call with my whole heart: heare me, O Lord, I will keepe thy Statutes. *Euening Prayer.*

2 Yea, euen vpon thee doe I call: helpe me, and I ſhall keepe thy Teſtimonies.

3 Early in the morning doe I cry vnto thee: for in thy Word is my truſt.

4 Mine eyes preuent the night watches: that I might be occupied in thy Words.

5 Heare my voyce, O Lord, according vnto thy louing kindneſſe: quicken mee according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice perſecute me: and are far from thy Law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy Commandements are true.

8 As concerning thy Teſtimonies, I haue knowne long ſince: that thou haſt grounded them for euer.

Vide

Digitized by Google

Vide humilitatem.

CONsider mine aduersity, and deliuer me: for I doe not forget thy Law.

2 Auenge thou my cause, and deliuer me: quicken me according vnto thy Word.

3 Health is far from the vngodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me: yet doe I not swarue from thy Testimonies.

6 It grieueth me when I see the transgressours: because they keepe not thy Law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I loue thy Commandements: O quicken mee according to thy louing kindnesse.

8 Thy word is true from euerlasting: all the iudgements of thy righteousnesse endure for euermore.

Principes persecuti sunt.

PRinces haue persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy Word.

2 I am as glad of thy Word: as one that findeth great spoiles.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhorre them: but thy Law doe I loue.

4 Seuen times a day doe I praise thee: because of thy righteous iudgements.

5 Great is the peace that they haue which loue thy Law: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I haue looked for thy saning health: and done after thy Commandements.

7 My soule hath kept thy Testimonies: and loued them exceedingly.

8 I haue kept thy commandements and Testimonies: for all my waies are before thee.

Appropinquet deprecatio.

LEt my complaint come before thee, O Lord: giue me vnderstanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliuer me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speake of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy Word: for all thy Commandements are righteous.

5 Let thine hand helpe me: for I haue chosen thy Commandements.

6 I haue longed for thy saning health, O Lord: and in thy Law is my delight.

7 O let my soule liue, and it shall praise thee: and thy Iudgements shall helpe me.

8 I haue gone astray like a sheep that is lost: Oh seeke thy seruant, for I doe not forget thy Commandements.

Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.

WHen I was in trouble, I called vpon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliuer my soule, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What reward shall bee giuen or done vnto thee, thou false tongue: euen mighty and sharpe arrowes with hot burning coales.

4 Woe is mee that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to haue mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soule hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies vnto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speake vnto them thereof: they make them ready to battell.

Leuaui oculos. Psal. 121.

I Will lift vp mine eies vnto the hilles; from whence commeth my helpe.

2 My help commeth euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be mooued: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleepe.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

5 The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

6 So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: neither the moone by night.

7 The Lord shal preserue thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

8 The Lord shall preserue thy going out, and thy comming in: from this time foorth for euermore.

Lætatus sum. Psal 122.

I Was glad when they said vnto me: Wee will goe into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Ierusalem.

3 Ierusalem is builded as a city: that is at vnity in it selfe.

4 For thither the tribes goe vp, euen the tribes of the Lord: to testifie vnto Israel, to giue thankes vnto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of Iudgement: euen the seat of the house of Dauid.

6 O pray for the peace of Ierusalem: they shall prosper that loue thee.

7 Peace be within thy walles: and plenteousnes within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes: I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seeke to doe thee good.

Ad te leuaui oculos meos. Psal. 123.

VNto thee lift I vp mine eies: O thou that dwellest in the heauens.

2 Behold, euen as the eies of seruants looke vnto the hand of their masters: and as the eies of a maiden vnto the hand of her mistresse: euen so our eyes wait vpon the Lord our God, vntill hee haue mercy vpon vs.

3 Haue mercy vpon vs, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs: for we are vtterly despised.

4 Our soule is filled with the scornfull reproofe of the wealthy: and with the despitefulnesse of the proud.

Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.

IF the Lord himselfe had not beene on our side, (now may Israel say:) If the Lord himselfe had not beene on our side, when men rose vp against vs.

2 They had swallowed vs vp quicke: when they were so wrathfully displeased at vs.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned vs: and the streame had gone ouer our soule.

4 The deepe waters of the proud: had gone euen ouer our soule.

5 But praised be the Lord: which hath not giuen vs ouer for a prey vnto their teeth.

6 Our soule is escaped, euen as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and wee are deliuered.

7 Our helpe standeth in the Name of the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.

THey that put their trust in the Lord, shall bee euen as the mount Sion: which may not be remooued, but standeth fast for euer.

2 The hills stand about Ierusalem: euen so standeth the Lord round about his people from this time foorth for euermore.

3 For the rod of the vngodly commeth not into the

the lot of the righteous: leſt the righteous put their hand vnto wickedneſſe.

4 Doe well, O Lord: vnto thoſe that bee good and true of heart.

5 As for ſuch as turne backe vnto their owne wickedneſſe: the Lord ſhall lead them forth with the euill doers, but peace ſhall be vpon Iſrael.

In conuertendo. Pſal. 126.

Euening Prayer. WHen the Lord turned againe the captiuity of Sion: then were wee like vnto them that dreame.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with ioy.

3 Then ſaid they among the heathen: The Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for vs already: whereof we reioyce.

5 Turne our captiuity, O Lord: as the riuers in the South.

6 They that ſow in teares: ſhall reape in ioy.

7 Hee that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good ſeed: ſhall doubtleſſe come againe with ioy, and bring his ſheaues with him.

Niſi Dominus. Pſal. 127.

EXcept the Lord build the houſe: their labour is but loſt that build it.

2 Except the Lord keepe the city: the watchman waketh but in vaine.

3 It is but loſt labour that ye haſt to riſe vp early, and ſo late take reſt, and eat the bread of carefulneſſe: for ſo he giueth his beloued ſleepe.

4 Loe, children and the fruit of the wombe: are an heritage and gift that commeth of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrowes in the hand of the gyant: euen ſo are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiuer full of them: they ſhall not be aſhamed when they ſpeake with their enemies in the gate.

Beati omnes. Pſal. 128.

BLeſſed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

2 For thou ſhalt eat the labours of thy hands: O well is thee, and happy ſhalt thou be.

3 Thy wife ſhall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the walles of thine houſe.

4 Thy children like the Oliue branches: round about thy table.

5 Loe, thus ſhall the man bee bleſſed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion ſhall ſo bleſſe thee: that thou ſhalt ſee Ieruſalem in proſperity all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou ſhalt ſee thy childrens children: and peace vpon Iſrael

Sæpe expugnauerunt. Pſal. 129

MAny a time haue they fought againſt me from my youth vp: (may Iſrael now ſay.)

2 Yea many a time haue they vexed me from my youth vp: but they haue not preuailed againſt me,

3 The plowers ploughed vpon my back: and made long furrowes.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewen the ſnares of the vngodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded, and turned backward: as many as haue euill will at Sion.

6 Let them bee euen as the graſſe growing vpon the houſe tops: which withereth before it be plucked vp.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth vp the ſheaues his boſome.

8 So that they which goe by, ſay not ſo much as the Lord proſper you: wee wiſh you good lucke in the Name of the Lord.

De profundis. Pſal. 130.

OVt of the deepe haue I called vnto thee (O Lord:) Lord heare my voyce.

2 O let thine eares conſider well: the voyce of my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreame to marke what is done amiſſe: O Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore ſhalt thou be feared.

5 I looke for the Lord, my ſoule doth wait for him: in his word is my truſt.

6 My ſoule fleeth vnto the Lord: before the morning watch, I ſay, before the morning watch.

7 O Iſrael truſt in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy: and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he ſhall redeeme Iſrael: from all his ſins.

Domine non eſt. Pſal. 131.

LOrd, I am not high minded: I haue no proud lookes.

2 I doe not exerciſe my ſelfe in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I refraine my ſoule, and keepe it low, like as a child that is weaned from his mother: yea, my ſoule is euen as a weaned child.

4 O Iſrael truſt in the Lord: from this time foorth for euermore.

Memento Domine. Pſal 132.

LOrd remember Dauid: and all his trouble. Morning Prayer.

2 How he ſware vnto the Lord: and vowed a vow vnto the Almighty God of Iacob.

3 I will not come within the Tabernacle of my houſe: nor climbe vp into my bed.

4 I will not ſuffer mine eyes to ſleepe, nor mine eye-lids to ſlumber: neither the temples of mine head to take any reſt.

5 Vntill I find out a place for the Temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mighty God of Iacob.

6 Loe, wee heard of the ſame at Ephrata: and found it in the wood.

7 Wee will goe into his Tabernacle: and fall low on our knees before his footſtoole.

8 Ariſe, O Lord, into thy reſting place: thou and the Arke of thy ſtrength.

9 Let thy Prieſts be clothed with righteouſneſſe: and let thy Saints ſing with ioyfulneſſe.

10 For thy ſeruant Dauids ſake: turne not away the preſence of thine Anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath vnto Dauid: and he ſhall not ſhrinke from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body: ſhall I ſet vpon thy ſeat.

13 If thy children will keepe my Couenant and my teſtimonies that I ſhall learne them: their children alſo ſhall ſit vpon thy ſeat for euermore.

14 For the Lord hath choſen Sion to be an habitation for himſelfe: he hath longed for her.

15 This ſhall bee my reſt for euer: here will I dwell, for I haue a delight therein.

16 I will bleſſe her victuals with increaſe: and will ſatisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will decke her Prieſts with health: and her Saints ſhall reioyce and ſing.

18 There ſhal I make the horne of Dauid to flouriſh: I haue ordained a lanterne for mine Anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I ſhall cloath them with ſhame: but vpon himſelfe ſhall his crowne flouriſh.

Ecce quam bonum. Pſal. 133.

BEhold, how good and ioyfull a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in vnity.

2 It

2 It is like the precious oyntment vpon the head, that ran downe vnto the beard: euen vnto Aarons beard, and went downe to the skirts of his clothing.
3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell vpon the hill of Sion.
4 For there the Lord promiſed his bleſsing: and life for euermore.

Ecce nunc. Pſal. 134.

BEhold (now) praiſe the Lord: all ye ſeruants of the Lord.
2 Yee that by night ſtand in the houſe of the Lord: euen in the courts of the houſe of our God.
3 Lift vp your hands in the Sanctuary: and praiſe the Lord.
4 The Lord that made heauen and earth: giue thee bleſsing out of Sion.

Laudate nomen. Pſal. 135.

O Praiſe the Lord, laud yee the Name of the Lord: praiſe it, O ye ſeruants of the Lord.
2 Ye that ſtand in the houſe of the Lord: in the courts of the houſe of our God.
3 O praiſe the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O ſing praiſes vnto his Name, for it is louely.
4 For why? the Lord hath choſen Iacob vnto himſelfe: and Iſrael for his owne poſſeſsion.
5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is aboue all gods.
6 Whatſoeuer the Lord pleaſed, that did hee in heauen and in earth: and in the Sea, and in all deepe places.
7 He bringeth foorth the clouds from the ends of the world: and ſendeth foorth lightnings with the raine, bringing the winds out of his treaſures.
8 Hee ſmote the firſt borne of Egypt: both of man and beaſt.
9 Hee hath ſent tokens and wonders into the midſt of thee, O thou land of Egypt: vpon Pharaoh and all his ſeruants.
10 He ſmote diuers nations: & ſlew mighty kings.
11 Sehon king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Baſan: and all the kingdomes of Chanaan.
12 And gaue their land to bee an heritage: euen an heritage vnto Iſrael his people.
13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for euer: ſo doth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one generation to another.
14 For the Lord will auenge his people: and bee gracious vnto his ſeruants.
15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but ſiluer and gold: the worke of mens hands.
16 They haue mouthes and ſpeake not: eyes haue they, but they ſee not.
17 They haue eares, and yet they heare not: neither is there any breath in their mouthes.
18 They that make them, are like vnto them: and ſo are all they that put their truſt in them.
19 Praiſe the Lord, ye houſe of Iſrael: praiſe the Lord, ye houſe of Aaron.
20 Praiſe the Lord, yee houſe of Leui: yee that feare the Lord, praiſe the Lord.
21 Praiſed be the Lord out of Sion: which dwelleth at Ieruſalem.

Confitemini. Pſal. 136.

O Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.
2 O giue thankes vnto the God of all gods: for his mercy endureth for euer.
3 O thanke the Lord of all lords: for his mercy endureth for euer.
4 Which onely doth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for euer.
5 Which by his excellent wiſedome made the heauens: for his mercy endureth for euer.
6 Which laid out the earth aboue the waters: for his mercy endureth for euer.
7 Which hath made great lights: for his mercy endureth for euer.
8 The Sunne to rule the day: for his mercy endureth for euer.
9 The Moone and the Starres to gouerne the night: for his mercy endureth for euer.
10 Which ſmote Egypt with their firſt borne: for his mercy endureth for euer.
11 And brought out Iſrael from among them: for his mercy endureth for euer.
12 With a mighty hand, and a ſtretched out arme: for his mercy endureth for euer.
13 Which diuided the Red Sea in two parts: for his mercy endureth for euer.
14 And made Iſrael to goe through the midſt of it: for his mercy endureth for euer.
15 But as for Pharaoh and his hoſt, he ouerthrew them in the red ſea: for his mercy endureth for euer.
16 Which led his people thorow the wilderneſs: for his mercy endureth for euer.
17 Which ſmote great Kings: for his mercy endureth for euer.
18 Yea, and ſlew mighty Kings: for his mercy endureth for euer.
19 Sehon King of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for euer.
20 And Og the King of Baſan: for his mercy endureth for euer.
21 And gaue away their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for euer.
22 Euen for an heritage vnto Iſrael his ſeruant: for his mercy endureth for euer.
23 Which remembred vs when we were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for euer.
24 And hath deliuered vs from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for euer.
25 Which giueth food to all fleſh: for his mercy endureth for euer.
26 O giue thankes vnto the God of heauen: for his mercy endureth for euer.
27 O giue thankes vnto the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for euer.

Super flumina. Pſal. 137.

BY the waters of Babylon wee ſate downe, and wept: when we remembred thee, O Sion.
2 As for our harpes, wee hanged them vp: vpon the trees that are therein.
3 For they that led vs away captiue, required of vs then a ſong and melody in our heauineſſe: ſing vs one of the ſongs of Sion.
4 How ſhall we ſing the Lords ſong: in a ſtrange land?
5 If I forget thee, O Ieruſalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.
6 If I doe not remember thee, let my tongue cleaue to the roofe of my mouth: yea, if I preferre not Ieruſalem in my mirth.
7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Ieruſalem: how they ſaid, Downe with it, downe with it, euen to the ground.
8 O daughter of Babylon, waſted with miſery: yea happy ſhall he bee that rewardeth thee as thou haſt ſerued vs.
9 Bleſſed ſhall hee be that taketh thy children: and throweth them againſt the ſtones.

Confitebor tibi. Pſal. 138.

I Will giue thankes vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: euen before the gods will I ſing praiſe vnto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy Temple, and praise thy Name, because of thy louing kindnesse and truth: for thou hast magnified thy Name, and thy word aboue all things.

3 When I called vpon thee, thou heardest mee: and endued it my soule with much strength.

4 All the Kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they haue heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord; that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath hee respect vnto the lowly: as for the proud, he beholdeth them afarre off.

7 Though I walke in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh mee: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand vpon the furiousnesse of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall saue me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loning kindnesse toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for euer, despise not then the workes of thine owne hands.

Domine, probasti. Psal. 139.

Morning prayer.

O Lord, thou hast searched me out and knowne mee: thou knowest my downe-sitting, and my vp-rising, thou vnderstandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my wayes.

3 For loe, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned mee behinde and before, and laid thine hand vpon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attaine vnto it.

6 Whither shall I goe then from thy spirit: or whither shall I goe then from thy presence?

7 If I climbe vp into heauen, thou art there: if I goe downe to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remaine in the vttermost parts of the sea.

9 Euen there also shall thy hand lead mee: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peraduenture the darkenesse shall couer me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkenesse is no darkenesse with thee, but the night is as cleare as the day: the darkenes and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reines are thine: thou hast couered mee in my mothers wombe.

13 I will giue thankes vnto thee, for I am fearefully and wonderfully made: marueilous are thy workes, and that my soule knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being vnperfect: and in thy booke were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How deare are thy counsels vnto me, O God: O how great is the summe of them!

18 If I tell them, they are more in number then the sand: when I wake vp, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: depart from me, ye blood-thirsty men.

20 For they speake vnrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vaine.

21 Doe not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieued with those that rise vp against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore: euen as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try mee, O God, and seeke the ground of my heart: proone me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Looke well if there be any way of wickednes in mee: and lead me in the way euerlasting.

Eripe me, Domine. Psal. 140.

DEliuer mee, O Lord, from the euill man: and preserue me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischiefe in their hearts: and stirre vp strife all the day long.

3 They haue sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poyson is vnder their lips.

4 Keepe mee, O Lord, from the hands of the vngodly: preserue mee from the wicked men, which are purposed to ouerthrow my goings.

5 The proud haue laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said vnto the Lord, Thou art my God: heare the voyce of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast couered my head in the day of battell.

8 Let not the vngodly haue his desire, O Lord: let not his mischieuous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischiefe of their owne lips: fall vpon the head of them that compasse me about.

10 Let hote burning coales fall vpon them: let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit that they neuer rise vp againe.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper vpon the earth: euill shall hunt the wicked person to ouerthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will auenge the poore: and maintaine the cause of the helpelesse.

13 The righteous also shall giue thankes vnto thy Name: and the iust shall continue in thy sight.

Domine, clamaui. Psal. 141.

LOrd, I call vpon thee, haste thee vnto me: and consider my voyce when I cry vnto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set foorth in thy sight as the incense: and let the lifting vp of my hands bee an euening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth: and keepe the doore of my lips.

4 O let not my heart bee inclined to any euill thing: let me not bee occupied in vngodly workes, with the men that worke wickednesse, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite mee friendly: and reproone me.

6 But let not their precious balmes breake mine head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickednes.

7 Let their iudges bee ouerthrowne in stony places: that they may heare my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood vpon the earth.

9 But mine eyes looke vnto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soule.

10 Keep me from the snare which they haue laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the vngodly fall into their owne nets together: and let me euer escape them.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 142.

Euening prayer.

I Cryed vnto the Lord with my voyce: yea, euen vnto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I powred out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heauinesse, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked, haue they priuily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked alſo vpon my right hand: and ſaw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee vnto: and no man cared for my ſoule.

6 I cryed vnto thee, O Lord, and ſaid: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the liuing.

7 Conſider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliuer me from my perſecutors: for they are too ſtrong for me.

9 Bring my ſoule out of priſon, that I may giue thankes vnto thy Name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then ſhall the righteous reſort vnto my company.

Domine, exaudi. Pſal. 143.

HEare my prayer, O Lord, and conſider my deſire: hearken vnto me for thy [illegible] for teouſneſſe ſake.

2 And enter not into iudgement with thy ſeruant: for in thy ſight ſhall no man liuing be iuſtified.

3 For the enemy hath perſecuted my ſoule, hee hath ſmitten my life downe to the ground: he hath laid me in the darkeneſſe, as the men that haue beene long dead.

4 Therefore is my ſpirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is deſolate.

5 Yet doe I remember the time paſt, I muſe vpon all thy workes: yea, I exerciſe my ſelfe in the workes of thy hands.

6 I ſtretch forth my hands vnto thee: my ſoule gaſpeth vnto thee as a thirſty land.

7 Heare me, O Lord, and that ſoone, for my ſpirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, leſt I be like vnto them that goe downe into the pit.

8 O let me heare thy louing kindneſſe betimes in the morning, for in thee is my truſt: ſhew thou me the way that I ſhould walke in, for I lift vp my ſoule vnto thee.

9 Deliuer me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee vnto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to doe the thing that pleaſeth thee, for thou art my god: let thy louing Spirit leade me forth into the land of righteouſneſſe.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names ſake: and for thy righteouſneſſe ſake bring my ſoule out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodneſſe ſlay mine enemies: and deſtroy all them that vexe my ſoule, for I am thy ſeruant.

Benedictus, Dominus. Pſal. 144

BLeſſed be the Lord my ſtrength: which teacheth my hands to warre, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope and my fortreſſe, my caſtle and deliuerer, my defender in whom I truſt: which ſubdueth my people that is vnder me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou haſt ſuch reſpect vnto him: or the ſonne of man that thou ſo regardeſt him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time paſſeth away like a ſhadow.

5 Bow the heauens, O Lord, and come downe: touch the mountaines, and they ſhall ſmoake.

6 Caſt forth thy lightning and teare them: ſhoot at thine arrowes and conſume them.

7 Send downe thine hand from aboue: deliuer me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of ſtrange children.

8 Whoſe mouth talketh of vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of wickedneſſe.

9 I will ſing a new ſong vnto thee, O God: and praiſes vnto thee vpon a ten ſtringed Lute.

10 Thou haſt giuen victory vnto Kings: and haſt deliuered Dauid thy ſeruant from the peril of the ſword.

11 Saue me, and deliuer me from the hand of ſtrange children: whoſe mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our ſonnes may grow vp as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the poliſhed corners of the Temple.

13 That our garners may bee full and plenteous with all manner of ſtore: that our ſheep may bring foorth thouſands and ten thouſands in our ſtreets.

14 That our oxen may be ſtrong to labour: that there be no decay, no leading into captiuity and no complaining in our ſtreets.

15 Happy are the people that bee in ſuch a caſe: yea, bleſſed are the people which haue the Lord for their God.

Exaltabo te, Deus. Pſal. 145.

I Will magnifie thee, O God, my King: and I will praiſe thy Name for euer and euer.

2 Euery day will I giue thankes vnto thee: and praiſe thy Name for euer and euer.

3 Great is the Lord and maruellous worthy to be praiſed: there is no end of his greatneſſe.

4 One generation ſhall praiſe thy workes vnto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me I will be talking of thy worſhip: thy glory, thy praiſe, and wondrous workes.

6 So that men ſhall ſpeake of the might of thy marueilous actes: and I will alſo tell of thy greatneſſe.

7 The memoriall of thine abundant kindneſſe ſhall be ſhewed: and men ſhall ſing of thy righteouſneſſe.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull: long ſuffering and of great goodneſſe.

9 The Lord is louing vnto euery man: and his mercy is ouer all his workes.

10 All thy workes praiſe thee, O Lord: and thy Saints giue thankes vnto thee.

11 They ſhew the glory of thy kingdome: and talke of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightineſſe of thy kingdome: might be knowne vnto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an euerlaſting kingdome: and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord vpholdeth all ſuch as fall: and lifteth vp all thoſe that be downe.

15 The eyes of all wait vpon thee, O Lord: and thou giueſt them their meat in due ſeaſon.

16 Thou openeſt thy hand: and fillеſt all things liuing with plenteouſneſſe.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes: and holy in all his workes.

18 The Lord is nigh vnto all them that call vpon him: yea, all ſuch as call vpon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the deſire of them that feare him: he alſo will heare their cry, & will helpe them.

20 The Lord preſerueth all them that loue him: but ſcattereth abroad all the vngodly.

21 My mouth ſhall ſpeake the praiſe of the Lord: and let all fleſh giue thankes vnto his holy Name for euer and euer.

Lauda, anima mea. Pſal. 146.

PRaiſe the Lord, O my ſoule, while I liue will I praiſe the Lord: yea, as long as I haue any being, I will ſing prayſes vnto my God.

2 O put not your truſt in Princes, nor in any childe of man: for there is no helpe in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he ſhall turne againe to his earth: and then all his thoughts periſh.

4 Bleſſed is he that hath the God of Iacob for his helpe: and whoſe hope is in the Lord his God.
5 Which made heauen and earth, the Sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth his promiſe for euer.
6 Which helpeth them to right that ſuffer wrong: which feedeth the hungry.
7 The Lord looſeth men out of priſon: the Lord giueth ſight to the blind.
8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen: the Lord careth for the righteous.
9 The Lord careth for the ſtrangers, he defendeth the fatherleſſe and widowe: as for the way of the vngodly, he turneth it vpſide downe.
10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, ſhall be King for euermore: and throughout all generations.

Laudate Dominum. Pſal. 147.

Morning Prayer.

O Praiſe the Lord, for it is a good thing to ſing praiſes vnto our God: yea, a ioyfull and pleaſant thing it is to be thankfull.
2 The Lord doth build vp Hieruſalem: and gather together the outcaſts of Iſrael.
3 He healeth thoſe that are broken in heart: and giueth medicine to heale their ſickneſſe.
4 He telleth the number of the ſtarres: and calleth them all by their Names.
5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power: yea and his wiſedome is infinite.
6 The Lord ſetteth vp the meeke: and bringeth the vngodly downe to the ground.
7 O ſing vnto the Lord with thankſgiuing: ſing praiſes vpon the harpe vnto our God.
8 Which couereth the heauen with clouds, and prepareth raine for the earth: and maketh the graſſe to grow vpon the mountaines, and herbe for the vſe of men.
9 Which giueth fodder vnto the cattelle and feedeth the young rauens that call vpon him.
10 He hath no pleaſure in the ſtrength of an horſe: neither delighteth he in any mans legs.
11 But the Lords delight is in them that feare him: and put their truſt in his mercy.
12 Praiſe the Lord, O Hieruſalem: praiſe thy God, O Sion.
13 For he hath made faſt the bars of thy gates: and hath bleſſed thy children within thee.
14 He maketh peace in thy borders: and filleth thee with the flower of wheat.
15 He ſendeth forth his commandement vpon earth: and his word runneth very ſwiftly.
16 He giueth ſnow like wooll: and ſcattereth the hoare froſt like aſhes.
17 He caſteth forth his yce like morſels: who is able to abide his froſt?
18 He ſendeth out his word, and melteth them: he bloweth with his winde, and the waters flow.
19 He ſheweth his word to Iacob: his Statutes and ordinances vnto Iſrael.
20 He hath not dealt ſo with any nation: neither haue the heathen knowledge of his Lawes.

Laudate Dominum. Pſal. 148.

O Praiſe the Lord of heauen: praiſe him in the height.
2 Praiſe him all ye Angels of his: praiſe him all his hoſt.
3 Praiſe him Sunne and Moone: praiſe him all ye ſtarres and light.
4 Praiſe him all ye heauens: and ye waters that be aboue the heauens.
5 Let them praiſe the Name of the Lord: for he ſpake the word, and they were made, he commanded, and they were created.
6 He hath made them faſt for euer and euer: he hath giuen them a Law which ſhall not be broken.
7 Praiſe the Lord vpon earth; yee dragons and all deepes.
8 Fire and haile, ſnow and vapours: wind and ſtormie tempeſt fulfilling his word.
9 Mountaines and all hils: fruitfull trees, and all Cedars.
10 Beaſts and all cattell: wormes and feathered foules.
11 Kings of the earth, and all people: Princes and all Iudges of the world.
12 Young men and maidens, old men and children praiſe the Name of the Lord: for his Name only is excellent, and his praiſe aboue heauen and earth.
13 He ſhall exalt the horne of his people: all his Saints ſhall praiſe him: euen the children of Iſrael, euen the people that ſerueth him.

Cantate Domino. Pſal. 149.

O Sing vnto the Lord, a new ſong: let the Congregation of Saints praiſe him.
2 Let Iſrael reioyce in him that made him: and let the children of Sion be ioyfull in their King.
3 Let them praiſe his Name in the dance: let them ſing praiſes vnto him with tabret and harpe.
4 For the Lord hath pleaſure in his people: and helpeth the meeke hearted.
5 Let the Saints be ioyfull with glory: let them reioyce in their beds.
6 Let the praiſes of God be in their mouth: and an two edged ſword in their hands.
7 To be auenged of the heathen: and to rebuke the people.
8 To binde their Kings in chaines: and their Nobles with linkes of yron.
9 That they may be auenged of them, as it is written: Such honour haue all his Saints.

Laudate Dominum. Pſal. 150.

O Praiſe God in his holineſſe: praiſe him in the firmament of his power.
2 Praiſe him in his noble actes: praiſe him according to his excellent greatneſſe.
3 Praiſe him in the ſound of the trumpet: praiſe him vpon the Lute and Harpe.
4 Praiſe him in the Cymbals and dances: praiſe him vpon the ſtrings and pipe.
5 Praiſe him vpon the well tuned Cymbales: praiſe him vpon the loud Cymbals.
6 Let euery thing that hath breath: praiſe the Lord.

FINIS.

A PRAYER CONTAINING THE *duty of euery true Chriſtian.*

Moſt mighty God, merriſull louing Father, I wretched ſinner come vnto thee in the Name of thy dearely beloued Sonne Ieſus Chriſt, my onely Sauiour and Redeemer: and I moſt humbly beſeech thee for his ſake, to bee merciſull vnto me, and to caſt all my ſins out of thy ſight and remembrance, thorow the merits of his bloody death and paſsion.

Powre vpon me (O Lord) thy holy ſpirit of wiſedome and grace: gouerne and lead me by thy holy Word, that it may be a light vnto my feet, and a light vnto my ſteps. Shew thy mercy vpon me, and ſo lighten the naturall blindneſſe and darkneſſe of my heart through thy grace, that I may daily be renewed by the ſame ſpirit and grace: by the which (O Lord) purge the groſſeneſſe of my hearing and vnderſtanding, that I may profitably reade, heare, and vnderſtand thy Word, and heauenly will, beleeue and practiſe the ſame in my life & conuerſation, and euermore hold faſt that bleſſed hope of euerlaſting life.

Mortifie and kill all vice in me, that my life may expreſſe my faith in thee: mercifully heare the humble ſuit of thy ſeruant, and I grant me thy peace all my dayes: graciouſly pardon mine infirmities, and defend me in all dangers of body, goods, and name: but moſt chiefely my ſoule, againſt all aſſaults, temptations, accuſations, ſubtil baites and ſlights of that old enemy of mankind, Satan that roaring lyon, euer ſeeking whom he may deuoure.

And heare (O Lord) I proſtrate with moſt humble mind, craue of thy diuine Maieſty, to be merciſull vnto the vniuerſall Church of thy Son Chriſt: and ſpecially according to my bounden dutie, beſeech thee, for his ſake, to bleſſe, ſaue and defend ſ principall member thereof, thy ſeruant our moſt deare and Souereigne lord King *Charles*, increaſe in his royall heart true faith, godly zeale and loue of the ſame: and grant him victory ouer all his enemies, a long, proſperous and honourable life vpon earth, a bleſſed end, and life euerlaſting.

Moreoner, O Lord, grant vnto his Maieſties moſt honourable Counſellours, and euery other member of this thy Church of England, that they and we, in our ſeuerall callings, may truely and godly ſerue thee: plant in our hearts true feare and honour of thy Name, obedience to our Prince, and loue to our neighbours: increaſe in vs true faith and Religion: Repleniſh our mindes with al goodneſſe, and of thy great mercy keepe vs in the ſame, till the end of our liues: giue vnto vs a godly zeale in prayer, true humility in proſperity, perfect patience in aduerſity and continuall ioy in the holy Ghoſt.

And laſty, I commend vnto thy fatherly protection, all that thou haſt giuen me, as wife, children and ſeruants: Aide me, O Lord, that I may gouern, nouriſh, & bring them vp in thy feare and ſeruice. And forasmuch, as in this world I muſt alwayes be at warre and ſtriſe, not with one ſort of enemies but with an infinite number, not onely with fleſh and blood, but with the deuill, which is the prince of darkeneſſe, and with wicked men, executors of his moſt damnable will: grant mee therefore thy grace, that being armed with thy defence, I may ſtand in the battell with an inuincible conſtancy againſt all corruption, which I am compaſſed with, on euery ſide, vntill ſuch time as I hauing ended the combat, which during this life I muſt ſuſtaine, in the end I may attaine to thy heauenly reſt, which is prepared for me and all thine elect, through Chriſt our Lord and onely Sauiour Amen.

¶CERTAINE GODLY PRAYers for certaine dayes.

Munday.

ALmighty God, the Father of mercy, and God of all comfort, which onely forgiueſt ſins: forgiue vnto vs our ſinnes, good Lord, forgiue vnto vs our ſinnes, that by the multitude of thy mercies they may be couered, and not imputed vnto vs, and by the operation of the holy Ghoſt. [illegible] may haue power and ſtrength hereafter, to reſiſt ſin, by our Sauiour and Lord Ieſus Chriſt, Amen.

Tueſday.

O Lord God, which deſpiſeſt not a contrite heart, and forgetteſt the ſinnes and wickednes of a ſinner, in what houre ſoeuer hee doth mourne and lament his old manner of liuing: grant vnto vs (O Lord) true contrition of heart, that wee may vehemently deſpiſe our vnfruitfull life paſt, and wholy be conuerted vnto thee, by our Sauiour and Lord Ieſus Chriſt, Amen.

Wedneſday.

O Merrifull Father, by whoſe power & ſtrength we may ouercome our enemies, both bodily and ghoſtly: grant vnto vs, O Lord, that according to our promiſe made in our baptiſme, we may ouercome the chiefe enemies of our ſoule, that is, the deſires of the world, the pleaſures of the fleſh, and the ſuggeſtions of the wicked ſpirit: and ſo after lead our liues in holineſſe and righteouſneſſe, that we may ſerue thee in Spirit and truth, and that by our Sauiour and Lord Ieſus Chriſt, Amen.

Thurſday.

O Almighty and euerlaſting God, which not only giueſt euery good and perfect gift, but alſo increaſeſt thoſe gifts that thou haſt giuen, we moſt humbly beſeech thee (merrifull God) to increaſe in vs the gift of faith, that we may truely beleeue in thee, and in thy promiſes made vnto vs: and that neither by our negligence, nor infirmity of the fleſh, nor by the grieuouſneſſe of temptation, neither by the ſubtill ſtaſts and aſſaults of the deuill, we bee driuen from faith, in the blood of our Sauiour and Lord Ieſus Chriſt, Amen.

Friday.

GRaunt vnto vs, O merciſull God (we moſt heartily beſeech thee) knowledge and true vnderſtanding of thy Word, that all ignorance being expelled, we may know what thy will and pleaſure is in all things, and how to doe our duties, and truely to walke in our vocation: and that alſo we may expreſſe in our liuing thoſe things that we do know, that we be not onely knowers of thy Word, good Lord, but alſo be workers of the ſame, by our Sauiour and Lord Ieſus Chriſt, Amen.

Saturday.

O Almighty God, which haſt prepared euerlaſting life to all thoſe that be thy faithfull ſer-

hanes? grant vnto vs, Lord, ſure hope of the life euerlaſting, that we being in this miſerable world, may haue ſome taſte and feeling of it in our hearts, and that not by our deſerning, but by the merits and deſerning of our Sauiour and Lord Ieſus Chriſt, Amen.

O Mercifull God, our onely aide, ſuccour, and ſtrength at all times: grant vnto vs, O Lord, that in the time of proſperity we be not proud, and ſo forget thee, but that with our whole heart and ſtrength we may cleaue vnto thee: and in the time of aduerſity, that wee fall not into infidelity and deſperation, but that alwayes with a conſtant faith we may call for helpe vnto thee: grant this, O Lord, for our Aduocates ſake, and Sauiour Ieſus Chriſt, Amen.

Sunday.

O Almighty and mercifull Lord, which giueſt vnto thy elect people the holy Ghoſt, as a ſure pledge of thy heauenly Kingdome: grant vnto vs, Lord, thy holy Spirit, that hee may beare witneſſe with our ſpirits, that we be thy children, and heires of thy Kingdome, and that by the operation of this Spirit, we may kill all carnall luſts, vnlawfull pleaſures, concupiſcences, euill affections, contrary vnto thy will, by our Sauiour and Lord Ieſus Chriſt. Amen.

A Prayer for truſt in God.

THe beginning of the fall of man was truſt in himſelfe. The beginning of the reſtoring of man was diſtruſt in himſelfe, and truſt in God. O moſt gracious and moſt wiſe guide, our Sauiour Chriſt, which doſt lead them the right way to immortall bleſſednes, which truely and vnfainedly truſting in thee, commit themſelues to thee: grant vs, that like as we be blind, and feeble indeed, ſo we may take and repute our ſelues, that wee preſume nor of our ſelues, to ſee to our ſelues, but ſo farre to ſee, that alway we may haue thee before our eyes, to follow thee being our guide, to be ready at thy call moſt obediently, and to commit our ſelues wholly vnto thee, that thou which only knoweſt the way: mayeſt lead vs the ſame way vnto our heauenly deſires, to thee with the Father and the holy Ghoſt be glory for euer. Amen.

¶ Certaine godly Prayers to bee vſed for ſundry purpoſes.

¶ A generall Confeſſion of ſinnes to be ſaid euery Morning.

O Almighty God our heauenly Father, I confeſſe and acknowledge that I am a miſerable and a wretched ſinner, and haue manifold wayes moſt grieuouſly tranſgreſſed thy moſt godly Commandements through wicked thoughts, vngodly luſt, ſinfull words and deeds, committed all my whole life. In ſinne am I borne and conceiued, and there is no goodneſſe in me, inas much as if thou ſhouldeſt enter into thy narrow iudgement with me, iudging me according vnto the ſame, I were neuer able to ſtand, and abide it, but muſt needs periſh, and be damned for euer: So little helpe comfort or ſuccour, is there either in me, or in any other creature. Onely this is my comfort (O heauenly Father) that thou didſt not ſpare thy onely deare beloued Sonne, but didſt giue him vp vnto the moſt bitter, and moſt vile and ſlanderous death of the Croſſe for me, that he might ſo pay the ranſome for my ſinnes, ſatiſfie thy iuſtement, ſtill, and paciſie thy wrath, reconcile mee againe vnto thee, and purchaſe me thy grace and fauour, and euerlaſting life. Wherefore through the merite of his moſt bitter death and paſſion, and through his innocent blood-ſhedding, I beſeech thee, O heauenly Father, that thou wilt vouchſafe to bee gracious and mercifull vnto me, to forgiue and pardon me of all my ſins, to lighten my heart with thy holy Spirit, to renew, confirme, and ſtrengthen mee with a right and a perfect faith, and to inflame me in loue toward thee and my neighbour, that I may henceforth with a willing and glad heart walk as it becommeth me, in thy moſt godly commandements, and ſo glorifie and praiſe thee euerlaſtingly. And alſo that I may with a free conſcience and quiet heart, in all manner of temptations, afflictions, or neceſſities, and euen in the very pangs of death, cry boldly, & merrily vnto thee, and ſay, *I beleeue in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth &c.* But, O Lord God, heauenly Father, to comfort my ſelfe in affliction and temptation with theſe Articles of the Chriſtian Faith, it is not in my power, for Faith is thy gift: and for as much as thou wilt bee prayed vnto, and called vpon for it: I come vnto thee, to pray and beſeech thee, both for that, and for all other my neceſſities, euen as thy deare beloued Sonne our Sauiour Ieſus Chriſt himſelfe hath taught vs. And from the very bottome of my heart, I cry and ſay, *Our Father which art in heauen, &c.*

¶ A Prayer to be ſaid in the Morning.

O Mercifull Lord God, heauenly Father, I render moſt high lauds, praiſe, and thankes vnto thee, that thou haſt preſerued mee, both this night, and all the times and dayes of my life hitherto, vnder thy protection, and haſt ſuffered mee to liue vntill this preſent houre. And I beſeech, thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchſafe to receiue mee this day, and the reſidue of my whole life, from henceforth into thy tuition, ruling and gouerning mee with thy holy Spirit, that all manner of darknes, of miſbeliefe, infidelity, and of carnall luſts and affections, may be vtterly chaſed, and driuen out of my heart, and that I may bee iuſtified and ſaued both body and ſoule, through a right and perfect faith, and ſo walke in the light of thy moſt godly truth, to thy glory and praiſe, and to the profit and furtherance of my neighbour, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord and Sauiour, Amen.

ALl poſſible thanks that we are able, we render vnto thee, O Lord Ieſus Chriſt, for that thou haſt willed this night paſt to bee proſperous vnto vs: and we beſeech thee likewiſe to proſper all this ſame day vnto vs for thy glory, and for the health of our ſoule, and that thou which art the true light not knowing any going downe, and which art the Sonne eternall, giuing life, food, and gladneſſe vnto all things, vouchſafe to ſhine into our minds, that we may not any where ſtumble to fall into any ſin; but may through thy good guiding and conducting come to the life euerlaſting. Amen.

O Lord Ieſus Chriſt, which art the true Sun of the world, euermore ariſing, and neuer going downe, which by thy moſt wholſome appearing and ſight, doſt bring forth, preſerue, nouriſh and refreſh all things, aſwell that are in heauen, as alſo that are on earth: we beſeech thee mercifully & fauourably to ſhine into our hearts, that the night and darkenes of ſins, and the miſts of errors on euery ſide driuen away, thou brightly ſhining within our hearts, we may all our life ſpace go without any ſtumbling or offence, and may decently, and ſeemely walke (as in the day time) being pure and cleane from the

workes

workes of darkeneſſe, and abounding in all good workes, which God hath prepared for vs to walke in, which with the Father, and with the holy Ghoſt, liueſt and reigneſt for euer and euer. Amen.

O God, and Lord Ieſus Chriſt, thou knoweſt, yea, and haſt alſo taught vs, how great the infirmity and weakeneſſe of man is, and how certaine a thing it is, that it can doe nothing without thy godly helpe. If man truſt to himſelfe it cannot be auoided, but that he muſt run headlong, and fall into a thouſand vndoings and miſchiefes. Oh, our Father, haue thou pitie and compaſsion vpon the weakeneſſe of vs thy children, bee thou preſt and ready to helpe vs, alwayes ſhewing thy mercy vpon vs, and proſpering whatſoeuer we godly go about, ſo that thou giuing vs light, wee may ſee what things are truely good indeed: thou incouraging vs, we may haue an earneſt deſire to the ſame: and thou being our guide, wee may come where to obtaine them: for wee hauing nothing but miſtruſt in our ſelues, doe yeeld and commit our ſelues fully and wholly vnto thee alone, which worketh all things in all creatures, to thy honour and glory. So bee it.

A prayer againſt temptation.

O Lord Ieſus Chriſt, the onely ſtay and fence of our mortall ſtate, our onely hope, our onely ſalnation, our glory, and our triumph, who in the fleſh (which thou badſt for our onely cauſe taken vpon thee) didſt ſuffer thy ſelfe to be tempted of Satan, and who onely and alone of all men didſt vtterly ouercome and vanquiſh ſinne, death, the world, the deuill, and all the kingdome of hell: and whatſoeuer thou haſt ſo ouercommed, for our behooſe it is that thou haſt ouercommed it: neither hath it beene thy will to haue any of thy ſeruants to keepe battell, or fight with any of the foreſaid euills, but of purpoſe to reward vs with a crowne of the more glory for it. And to the intent that thou mighteſt likewiſe ouerthrow Satan in thy members, as thou hadſt afore done in thine owne perſon, giue thou (wee beſeech thee) vnto vs thy ſouldiers (O Lion moſt victorious of the tribe of Iuda) ſtrength againſt the roaring Lion, which continually wandereth to and fro, ſeeking whom he may deuoure. Thou being that ſame Serpent, the true giuer of health and life, that was nailed on high vpon a tree, giue vnto vs (thy ſilly ones) wiſeneſſe, againſt the deceitfull awaiting of the moſt ſubtill Serpent. Thou being a Lambe as white as ſnow, the vanquiſher of Satans tyranny, giue vnto vs thy little ſheepe, the ſtrength and vertue of thy Spirit, that being in our owne ſelues weake and feeble, and in thee ſtrong and valiant, we may withſtand and ouercome all aſſaults of the deuill, ſo that our ghoſtly enemy may not glory on vs, but being conquered through thee wee may giue thankes to thy mercy, which neuer leaueſt them deſtitute that put their truſt in thee, who liueſt and reigneſt God for euer without end. Amen.

A prayer for the obtaining of Wiſedome.

O God of our Fathers, and Lord of mercy, thou that haſt made all things with thy Word, and ordained man through thy wiſedome, that hee ſhould haue dominion ouer the creatures which thou haſt made, that he ſhould order the world according to equity and righteouſneſſe, and execute iudgement with a true heart: giue mee wiſdome which is euer about thy ſeat, and put mee not out from among thy children: for I thy ſeruant and ſonne of thy hand-maid, am a feeble perſon, of a ſhort time, and too young to the vnderſtanding of thy Iudgement and Lawes: yea, though a man be neuer ſo perfect among the children of men, yet if thy wiſedome bee not with him, he ſhalbe nothing worth. O ſend thy wiſedome out of thy holy heauens, and from the throne of thy Maieſty, that ſhee may be with mee, and labour with mee, that I may know what is acceptable in thy ſight, for ſhee knoweth and vnderſtandeth all things, and ſhee ſhall conduct mee right ſoberly in thy workes, and preſerue mee in her power, ſo ſhall my workes be acceptable. Amen.

A prayer againſt worldly carefulneſſe.

O Moſt deare and tender Father, our defender and nouriſher, endue vs with thy grace, that wee may caſt off the great blindneſſe of our minds, and carefulnes of worldly things, and may put our whole ſtudy and care in keeping of thy holy Law, and that wee may labour and trauell for our neceſſities in this life, like the birds of the ayre, and the lilies of the field without care. For thou haſt promiſed to bee carefull for vs, and haſt commanded that vpon thee wee ſhould caſt all our care: which liueſt and reigneſt world without end. Amen.

A prayer neceſſary for all perſons.

O Mercifull God, I a wretched ſinner acknowledge my ſelfe bound to keepe thy holy commandements, but yet vnable to perform them, and to be accepted for iuſt, without the righteouſneſſe of Ieſus Chriſt thy onely Sonne, who hath perfectly fulfilled thy Law, to iuſtifie all men that beleeue and truſt in him. Therefore grant mee grace, I beſeech thee, to be occupied in doing of good workes, which thou commandeſt in holy Scripture all the dayes of my life, to thy glory: and yet to truſt onely in thy mercy, and in Chriſts merits to be purged from my ſinnes, and not in my good workes be they neuer ſo many. Giue me grace to loue thy holy Word feruently, to ſearch the Scriptures diligently, to read them humbly, to vnderſtand them truly, to liue after them effectually. Order my life ſo, O Lord, that it may bee alway acceptable vnto thee. Giue mee grace not to reioyce in any thing that diſpleaſeth thee, but euermore to delight in thoſe things that pleaſe thee, bee they neuer ſo contrary to my deſires. Teach mee ſo to pray, that my petitions may bee graciouſly heard of thee. Keepe mee vpright among diuerſities of opinions and iudgements in the world, that I neuer ſwarue from thy truth taught in holy ſcripture. In proſperity, O Lord ſaue me, that I waxe not proud. In aduerſity helpe me, that I neither deſpaire nor blaſpheme thy holy Name, but taking it patiently, to giue thee thankes, and truſt to bee deliuered after thy pleaſure, when I happen to fall into ſinne through frailty, I beſeech thee to worke true repentance in my heart, that I may be ſorry without deſperation, truſt in thy mercy without preſumption, that I may amend my life, and become truely religious without hypocriſie, lowly in heart without fayning, faithfull and truſty without deceit, merry without lightnes, ſad without miſtruſt, ſober without ſlothfulneſſe, content with mine owne without couetouſneſſe, to tell my neighbour his faults charitably without diſſimulation, to inſtruct my houſhold in thy Lawes truely, to obey our King and all Gouernours vnder him vnfainedly, to receiue all lawes and common ordinances (which diſagree not from thy holy Word) obediently, to pay

euery

euery man that which I owe vnto him truely, to backbite no man, nor slander my neighbour secretly, and to abhorre all vice, louing all goodnesse earnestly. O Lord, grant mee thus to doe, for the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

¶ *A Prayer for patience in trouble.*

HOw hast thou (O Lord) humbled and plucked mee downe? I dare now vnneathes make my prayers vnto thee, for thou art angry with mee, but not without my deseruing. Certainly I haue sinned, Lord I confesse it: I will not deny it: but oh my God! pardon my trespasses: release my debts, render now thy grace againe vnto me, stop my wounds, for I am all to plagued and beaten: yet Lord, this not withstanding, I abide patiently, and giue mine attendance on thee continually, wayting for relese at thy hand, and that not without skill, for I haue receiued a token of thy fauour and grace towards mee, I meane thy Word of promise concerning Christ, who for me was offered on the Crosse for a ransome, and a sacrifice, and a price for my sinnes: wherefore according to that thy promise, defend mee, Lord, by thy right hand, and giue a gracious eare to my requests, for all mans staies are but vain. Beat downe therefore mine enemies euen owne selfe, with thy power, which art my onely ayder and protector. O Lord God Almighty. Amen.

¶ *A Prayer to be said at night, going to bed.*

OMerciſull Lord God, heauenly Father, whether we sleepe or wake, liue or die, we are alwayes thine. Wherefore I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to take care and charge of mee, and not to suffer me to perish in the workes of darknes, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart, that thy godly knowledge may daily increase in mee, through a right and pure faith, and that I may alwayes bee found to walke and liue after thy will and pleasure, through Iesus Christ our Lord and Sauiour. Amen.

¶ *A Prayer to be said at the houre of death.*

O Lord Iesus, which art the onely health of all men liuing, and the euerlasting life of them which die in faith: I wretched sinner, giue and submit my selfe wholly vnto thy most blessed will. And being sure that the thing cannot perish which is committed vnto thy mercy, willingly now I leaue this fraile and wicked flesh, in hope of the resurrection, which in better wise shall restore it to me againe. I beseech thee, most merciſull Lord Iesus Christ, that thou wilt by thy grace make strong my soule against all temptation, and that thou wilt couer and defend mee with the buckler of thy mercy, against all the assaults of the deuill: I see and acknowledge that there is in my selfe no helpe of saluation, but all my confidence, hope, and trust, is in thy most merciſull goodnesse. I haue no merits nor good works which I may alleadge before thee. Of sinnes and euill works (alas) I see a great heape, but through thy mercy, I trust to bee in the number of them to whom thou wilt not impute their sinnes, but take and accept mee for righteous and iust, and to be the inheritor of euerlasting life. Thou merciſull Lord, wast borne for my sake, thou didst suffer both hunger and thirst for my sake, thou diddest preach and teach, thou didest pray and fast for my sake, thou diddest all good workes and deeds for my sake. thou sufferedst most grieuous paines and torments for my sake. And finally, thou gauest thy most precious body to die, and thy blood to be shed on the Crosse for my sake. Now most merciſull Sauiour, let all these things profit mee, which thou freely hast giuen mee, that hast giuen thy selfe for mee. Let thy blood cleanse and wash away the spots and soulenesse of my sinnes. Let thy righteousnesse hide and couer mine vnrighteousnesse. Let the merits of thy passion and blood, bee the satisfaction for my sinnes. Giue me, Lord, thy grace, that my faith and saluation in thy blood wauer not in me, but be euer firme and constant, that the hope of thy mercy, and life euerlasting neuer decay in me, that charity waxe not cold in mee. Finally, that the weakenesse of my flesh bee not ouercome with the feare of death. Grant mee merciſull Sauiour, that when death hath shut vp the eyes of my body, yet that the eyes of my soule may still behold and looke vpon thee, that when death hath taken away the vse of my tongue and speech, yet that my heart may cry, and say vnto thee, *In manus tuas Domine commendo spiritum meum* (that is to say) O Lord, into thy hands I giue and commit my soule: *Domine Iesu accipe spiritum meum*, Lord Iesu receiue my soule vnto thee. Amen.

FINIS.

THE GENEALOGIES RECORDED IN THE SACRED SCRIPTVRES, According to euery FAMILY and TRIBE.

WITH THE LINE OF OVR Sauiour IESVS CHRIST, obserued from ADAM to *the blessed Virgin* MARY.

BY

F. S.

CVM PRIVILEGIO.

Anno Dom. 1631.

To the Christian Reader.

The Spirit of God in the sacred Historie, hath laid downe such helps, as are the light and life of all Nations originals. In them the circumstances of Person, Time *and* Place, *are the chiefe; else doe we wander as without a guide: and of these the* Person *is principall* Genealogies *then drawne from them, from whom all are descended, and by Gods owne warrant recorded vnto vs, must moue a speciall reuerence that they are holy, and farre from those other, against which S.* Paul *writeth. Amongst whose manifold vses, this is the chiefest, that by them is proued, how* Christ *was made very man. And therefore in seuerall Tables they are here exhibited euen from their first roote, and so continued through their spreading branches, so farre as the Scripture glueth them sap. In the reading whereof, let these few directions be thy guides.*

1. Tim. 1. 4.

1 *Such descents as hold on from the* Parents *to their* Children, *without interruption, are very plaine by their double lines, which runne from rundle to rundle.*

2 *Those whose* Parents *are not certainely knowne, but are named of their* Countrey, Citie, *or* Tribe, *are ioyned each vnder other, with this figure here in the margent.*

3 *And likewise such as are set in ranke side by side, and distinguished by this marginall marke, are not to be reputed* Brethren, *but some other* Persons *of note of that descent, where they are so inserted.*

4 *The names of* Nations *and* People, *(as likewise sometimes of* Cities *and other places of note) we haue not encompassed in rundles as the rest, but in Compartiments, and differing letters, that so they may be knowne from particular persons. and the* Names *next vnder them are not inserted, as certainely thence descended, but as eminent* Persons *among them.*

5 *And whereof necessitie we are to breake off the Succession, to be continued in some other page, that doe we at some principall* Person: *as at the floud with* Noahs *sonnes, at the* Promise, *with* Terah *and* Abraham, *&c. So that euer the* Man *at which we breake off, is againe set in the first place of some ensuing page, where his issue is continued, though many times whole leaues fall betwixt them, which are supplied with other collaterals: such is from* Abraham, page 3. *vnto his wiues and seed,* page 6. and 7. *&c.*

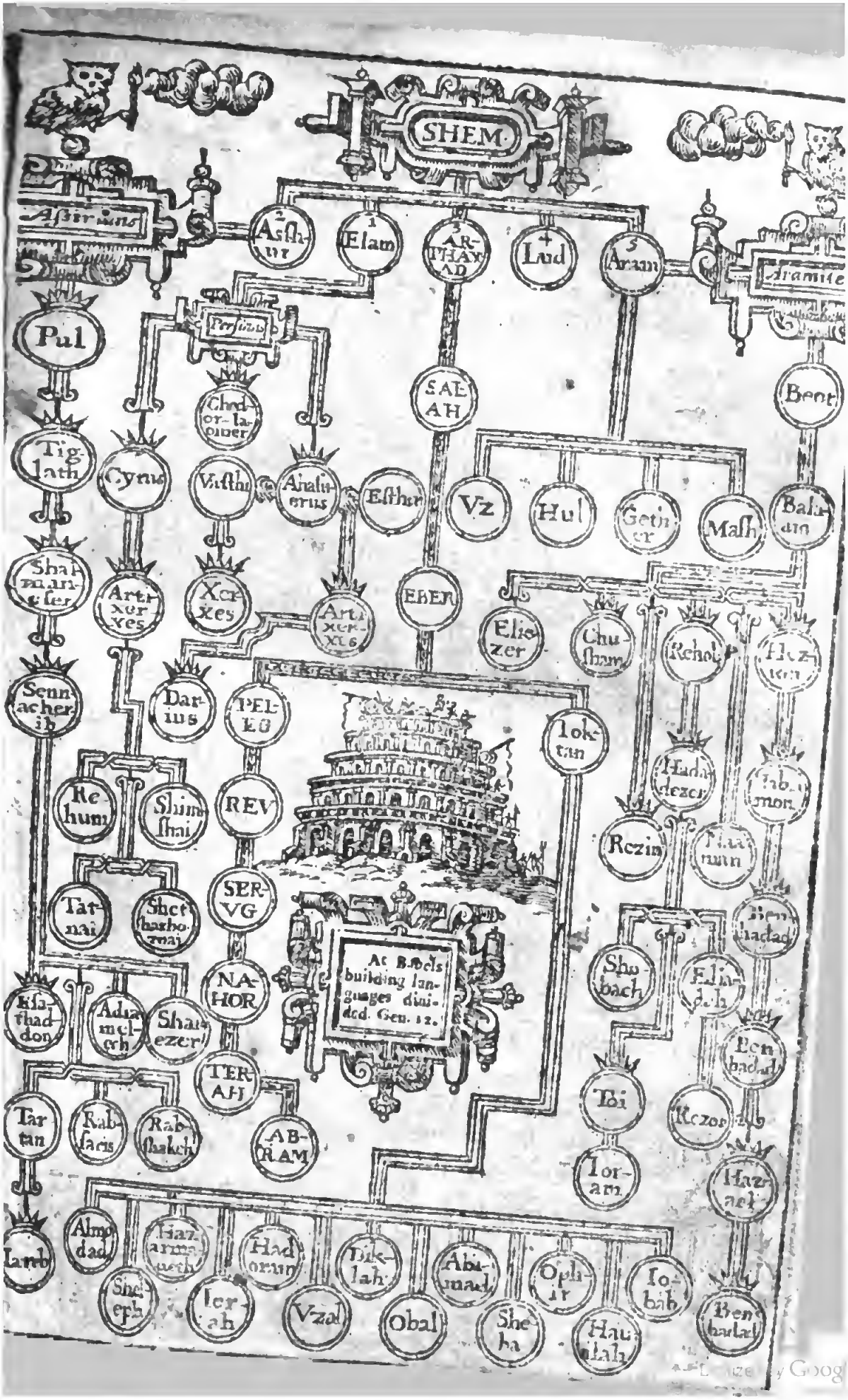
6 *The linage of our blessed* Sauiour *(which is our principall scope) is knowne by chaine-like traile, continued from* Adam *to* Sem, page 1. *and thence to* Terah *and* Abraham, page 3. *&c. So likewise from* Dauid, page 22 *to his sonnes,* Salomon *and* Nathan, page 33. *And lastly to our* Sauiours *parents,* page 34. *linked together (as other marriages here are) by the sculpture of an hand in hand. Both descended from* [a] Zorobabel, *as the holy Euangelists haue recorded: from* Dauid, Iudah, *and* Abraham, *as* [b] Moses *and the* Prophets *haue spoken, and* Iewes *themselues thus farre grant, that the* Messiah *should be the* Sonne *of a* Virgin, *her name* Mary, *and she of* [d] Bethlehem, *a daughter of* Eli, *of the house of* Zorobabel, *and Tribe of* Iudah. *In all which, our* Christ *is manifestly designed, and by these* Iewes *both acknowledged to haue beene of the* [e] *blood royall, and also recorded in the number of the Priests in their publike Register at* Ierusalem, *by this Title;* IESVS THE SONNE OF THE LIVING GOD AND OF THE VIRGINE MARY. *Thus is hee* Dauids *sonne, and* Abrahams *Heire, in whom all the kindreds of the earth are blessed,* [f] *being the very image of the inuisible* God, [g] *the brightnesse of the glory, and the ingrauen forme of his person, in whom dwelleth the fulnesse of the* God head, *bodily, and vnto whom be ascribed all glorie,* [h] *praise, wisedome, thanks, power and might, for euermore.*

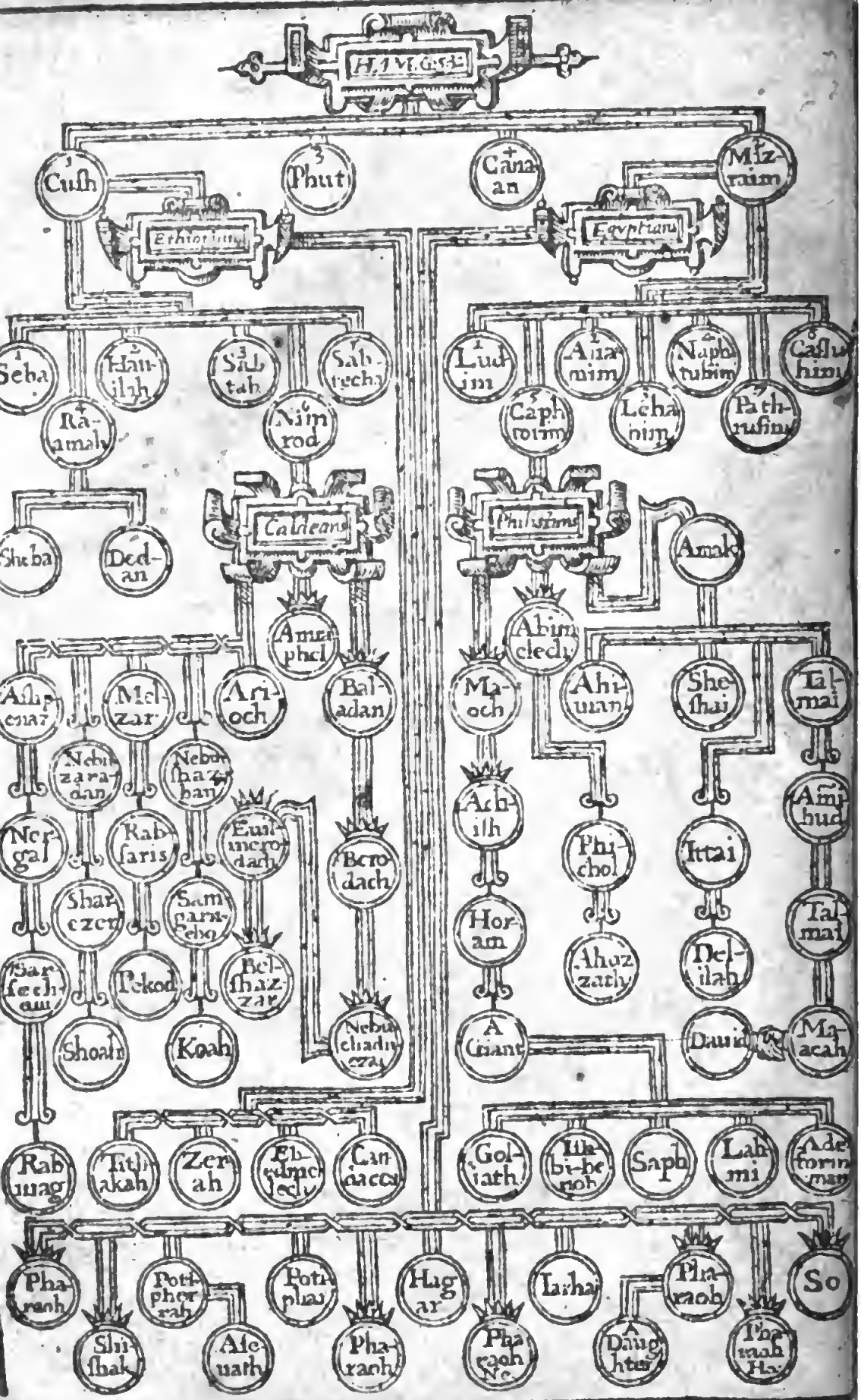
Amen.

[a] Matth. 1. Luke 3.
[b] Deut. 18. 15.
Rab. Hacadosh in his third question vpon Isa. 9. 1.
[c] *Rab. Hacanas:*
[d] *Rab Vla.* Talmud. the treatise of *Sanhedrin.* Cha. Nigmar. Had.
[e] *Theodos.* the Iew in *Suidas* on the word IESVS.
[f] Col. 1. 15.
[g] Heb. 1. 3.
[h] Apo. 7. 12.

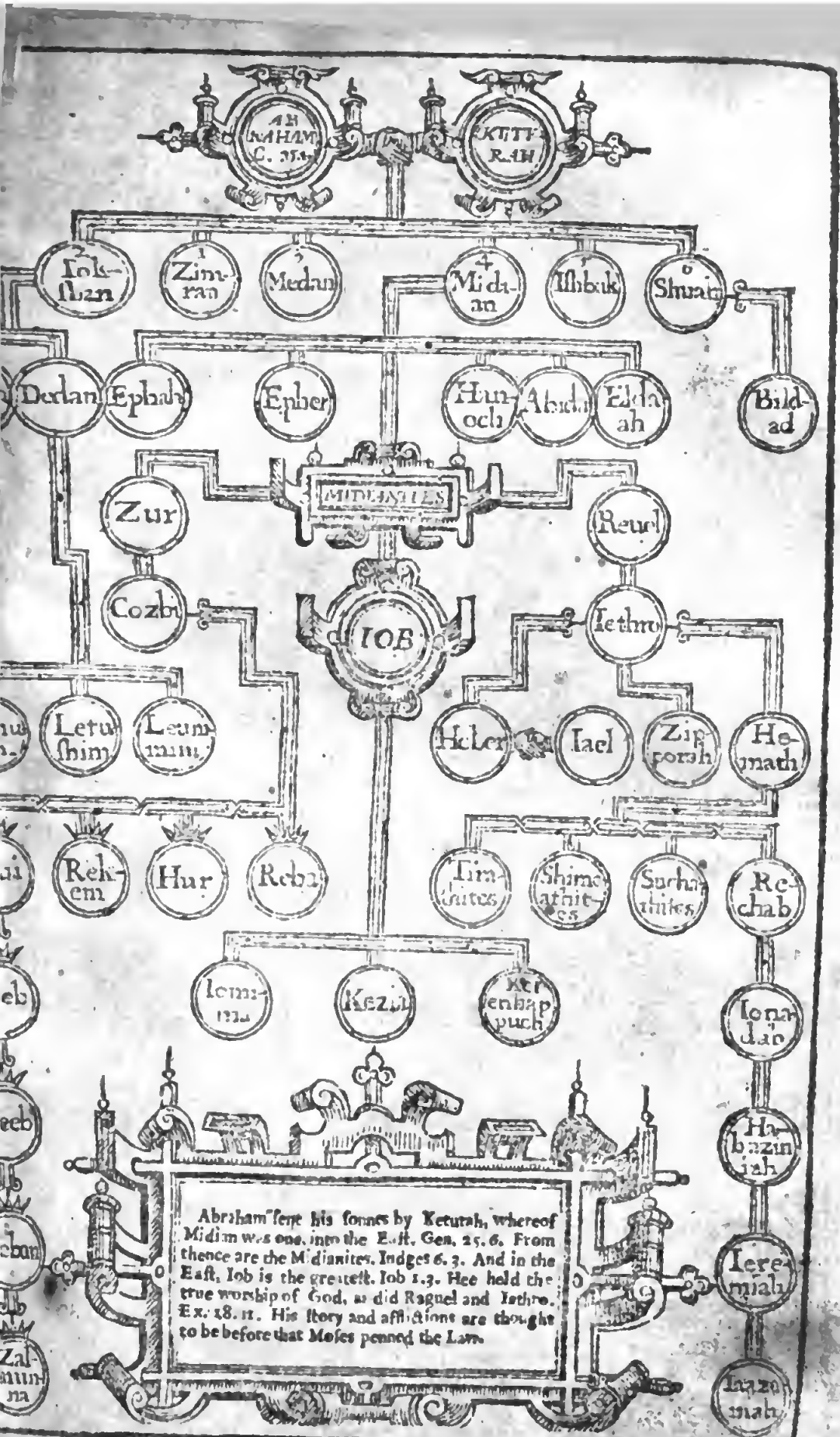
GOD
ADAM
EVE
Cain
Abel
SETH
Enoch
Irad
Mehu iael
Meth usael
ENOS
CAI NAN
MAHA LAL EL
LARED
E NOCH
ME THVS ELAH
LA MECH
The sting of death is sinne
The strength of sinne is the Lawe
Rom. 5.
As by one man disobedience many were made Sinners, so by the obedience of one, shall many also be made Righteous That as Sinne had reigned vnto Death, so might grace also reigne by righteousnesse vnto eternal Life, through IESVS CHRIST our Lord.
O death I will be thy death, Hose.13.14
Adah
La mech
Zil lah
NOAH
Iabal
Iubal
Iubal cain
Na amah
Ia pheth
SEM
Ham

IAPHET
1 Gomer
2 Magog
3 Tubal
4 Madai
6 Meshech
7 Tiras
4 Iauan
MEDES
Darius
Ashkenaz
Riphath
Togarmah
Elishah
Tarshish
Kittim
Dodanim
HEBREWES
Heber
Sale
Arphaxad
Sala
Iudas
Sabaeus
Babilonius
Nimrod
Arceus
Sabactes
Romus
Lahim
Arudeus
Amathus
Sidonius
Ludas
Sabathes
Loue
Vses
Ortus
Thubalus
Iauan
Aram
Theres
Assur
Elymis
Sabas
Euilas
Milraim
Canaan
Phutians
Ethiopians
Chus
Phut
Cham
Sem
Iaphet
Magog
Madus
Gomer
Meschus
Thiras
Thobelians
Moschians
Tibarenians
Paphlagonians
Cheretans
Thracians
Armenians
Assirians
Persians
Medes
Mygdonians
Cimmerians
Lydians
Asmenians
Getulians
Egyptians
Sabeans
Canaanites
Phutians
Ethiopians
Sidonians
Araceus
Libians
Troglodites
Arabians
Iudeans
Greeks
Italians
Sicilians
Achaians
Rhodians
Cyprians
Tigranes
Riphates
Abisus
Tharsus
Troianes
Thessalians
Sirenes
Chaldeans
Romans
Sabaeans
Babilonians
Arabians
Iudeans
Greeks
Italians
Sicilians
Rhodians
Cyprians
Achaians

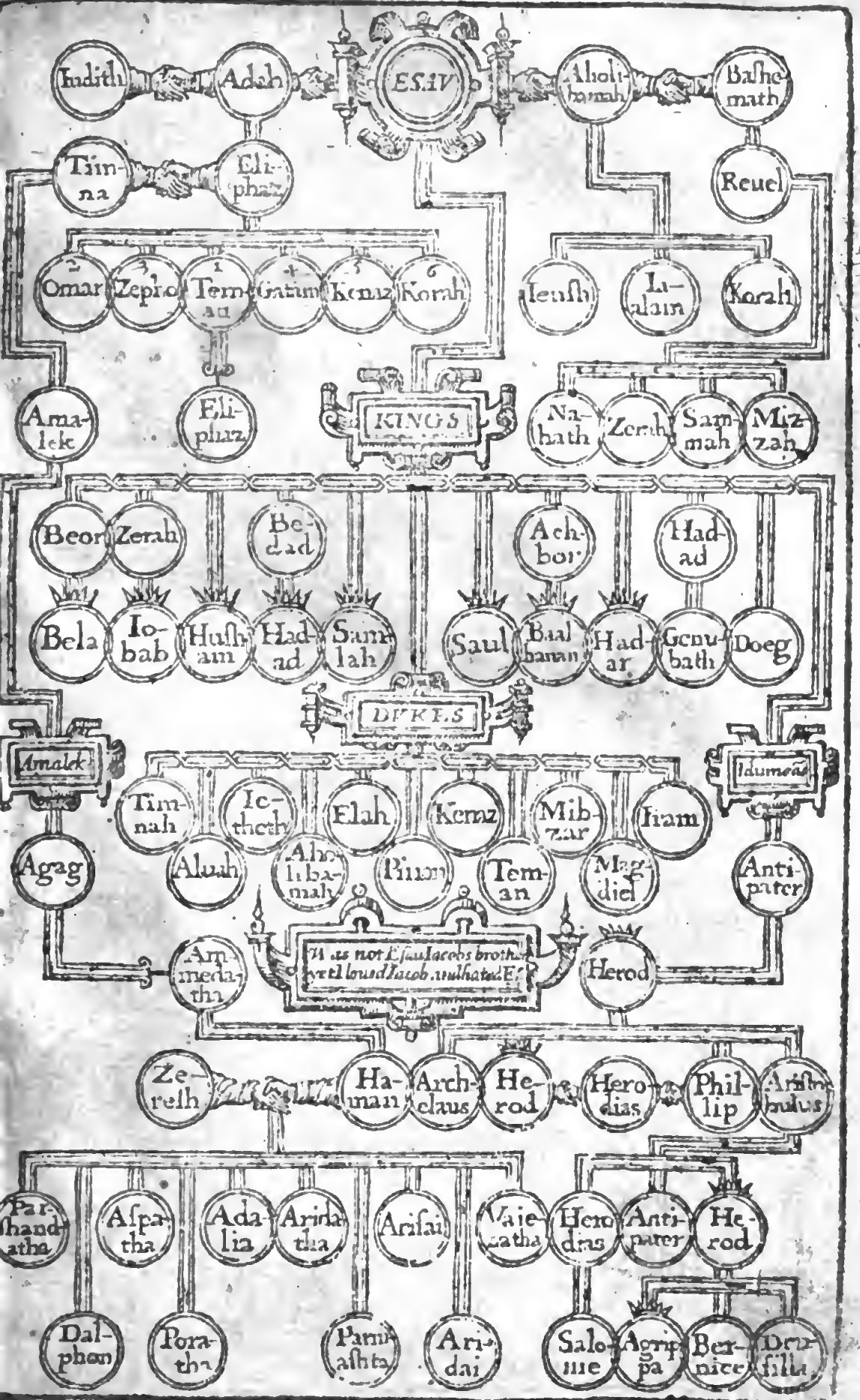

SHEM
Assirians
2 Asshur
1 Elam
3 ARPHAXAD
4 Lud
5 Aram
Aramites
Persians
Pul
Tiglath
Cyrus
Chedorlaomer
Vasthi
Ahasuerus
Esther
SALAH
Vz
Hul
Getar
Mash
Bala
Bent
Shalmaneser
Artaxerxes
Xerxes
Artaxerxes
EBER
Eliezer
Chusham
Rehob
Hezron
Sennacherib
Darius
PELEG
Iokt
Rehum
Shimshai
REV
Hadadezer
Rabmon
Rezin
Hamum
Tartan
Shetharbozai
SERVG
Benhadad
At Babels building languages divided. Gen. 12.
Esarhaddon
Adramelech
Sharezer
NAHOR
Shobach
Elidah
Tartan
Rabsaris
Rabshakeh
TERAH
ABRAM
Toi
Rezon
Benhadad
Ioram
Hazael
Larab
Almodad
Hazarmaveth
Hadoram
Dikelah
Abimael
Ophir
Iobab
Sheba
Ierah
Vzal
Obal
Sheba
Hauilah
Benhadad

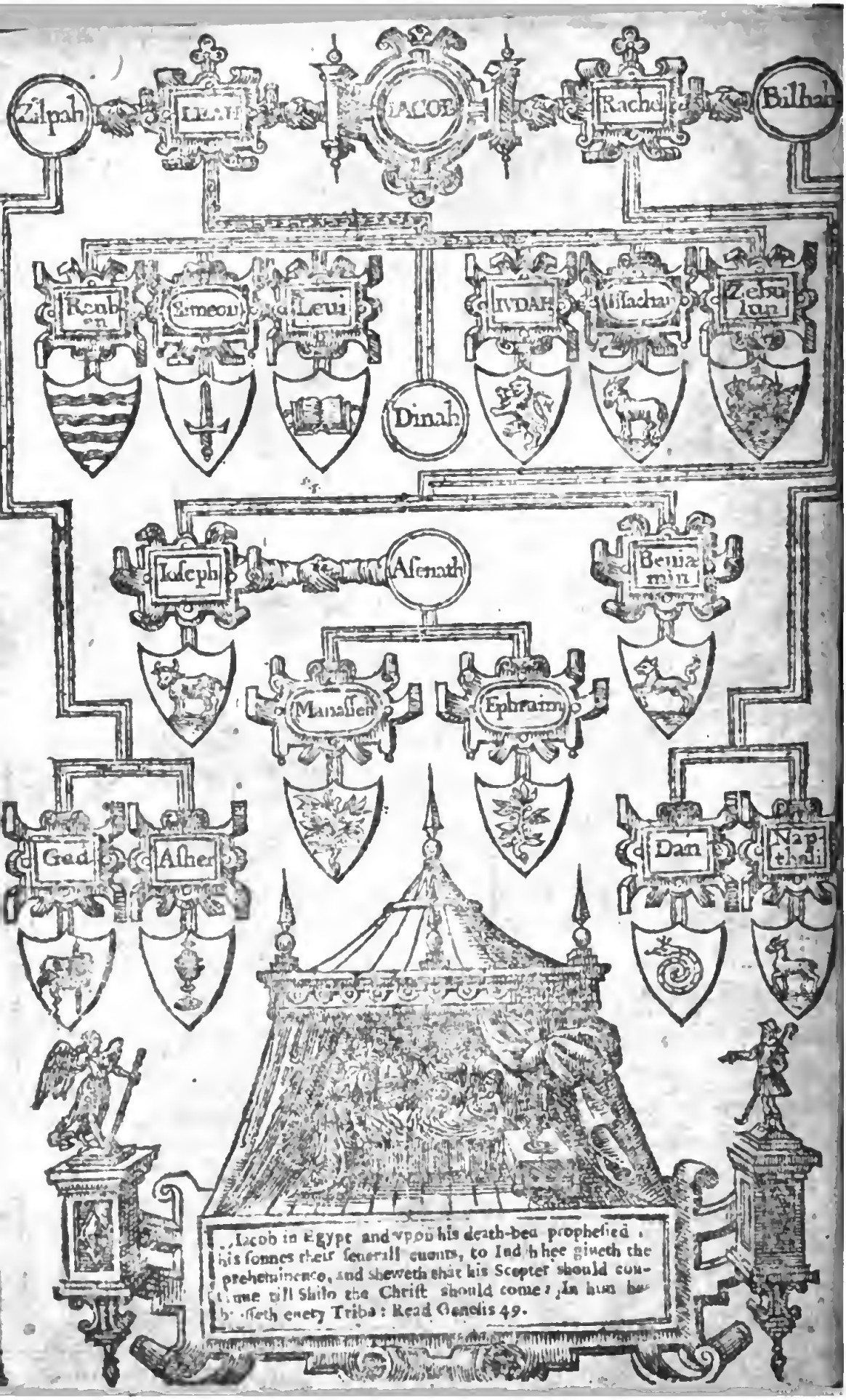


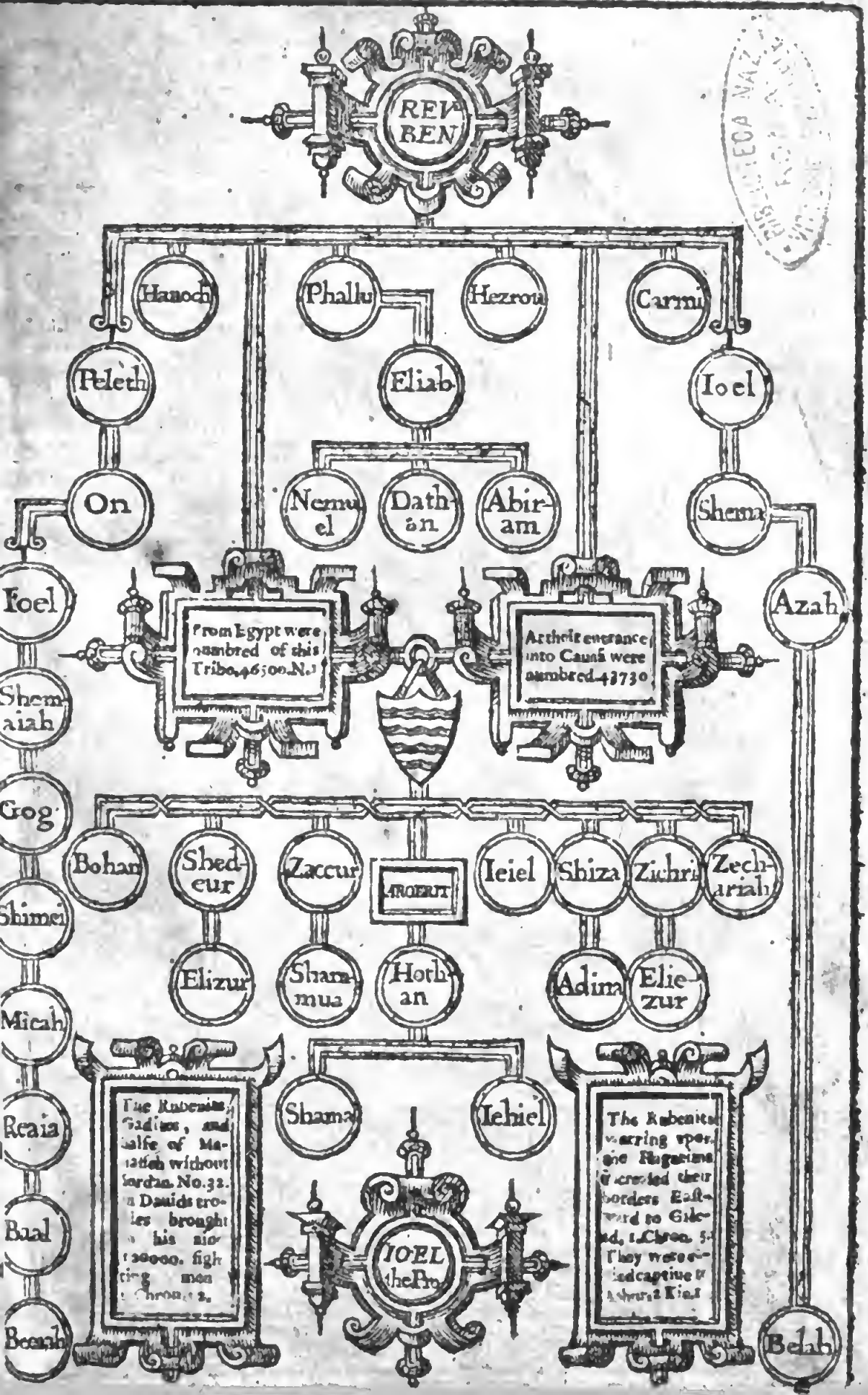
Cush
Phut
Canaan
Mizraim
Ethiopians
Egyptians
Seba
Hauilah
Sabtah
Sabtecha
Raamah
Nimrod
Ludim
Anamim
Naphtuhim
Caslu him
Caphtorim
Lehabim
Pathrusim
Caldeans
Philistims
Sheba
Dedan
Amak
Amraphel
Abimelech
Ashpenaz
Melzar
Arioch
Baladan
Maoch
Ahiuan
Sheshai
Talmai
Nebuzaradan
Nebushazban
Ach ish
Amihud
Nergal
Rabsaris
Euilmerodach
Berodach
Phichol
Ittai
Sharezer
Samgarnebo
Horam
Talmai
Sarsechim
Pekod
Belshazzar
Ahuzzath
Delilah
Shoah
Koah
Nebuchadnezar
A Giant
Dauid
Maacah
Rabmag
Tithakah
Zerah
Ebedmelech
Candaces
Goliath
Ishbibenoh
Saph
Lahmi
Adeforinman
Pharaoh
Potipherrah
Potiphar
Hagar
Iarhai
Pharaoh
So
Shishak
Aseuath
Pharaoh
Pharaoh Ne
A Daughter
Pharaoh Ha

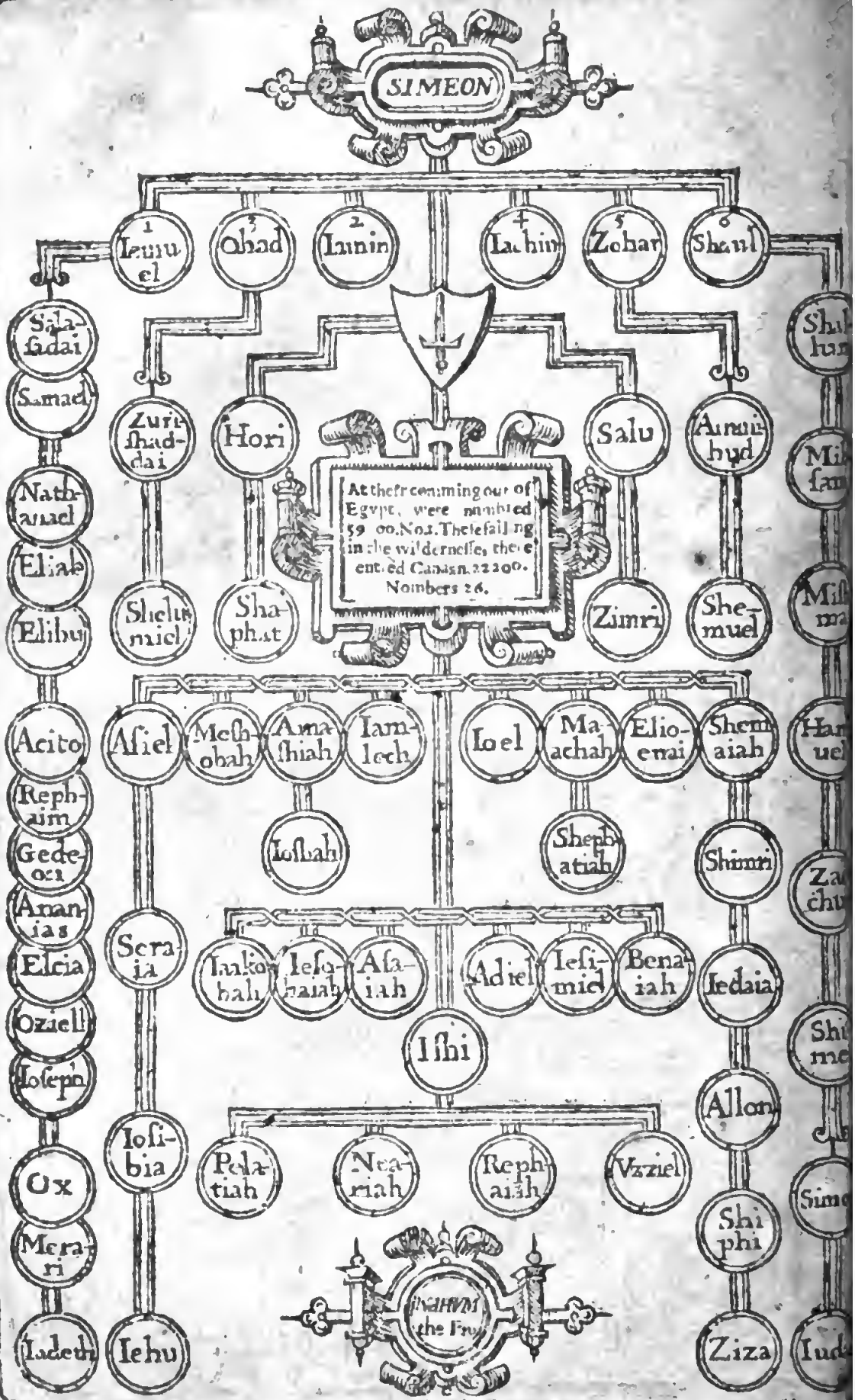

ABRAHAM
C. 35.
KETU-RAH
Iok-shan
Zim-ran
Medan
Midi-an
Ishbak
Shuah
Dedan
Epha
Epher
Hun-och
Abida
Eldaah
Bild-ad
MIDIANITES
Zur
Reuel
Cozbi
IOB
Iethro
Letu-shim
Leum-mim
Heber
Iael
Zip-porah
He-gnath
Reh-em
Hur
Reba
Tim-nites
Shime-athites
Sucha-ites
Re-chab
Iom-tha
Kezia
Ken-hap-puch
Ionadab
Habazin-iah
Ieremiah
Izazmiah
Abraham sent his sonnes by Keturah, whereof Midian was one, into the East. Gen. 25. 6. From thence are the Midianites. Iudges 6. 3. And in the East, Iob is the greatest. Iob 1. 3. Hee held the true worship of God, as did Raguel and Iethro. Ex. 18. 11. His story and afflictions are thought to be before that Moses penned the Law.

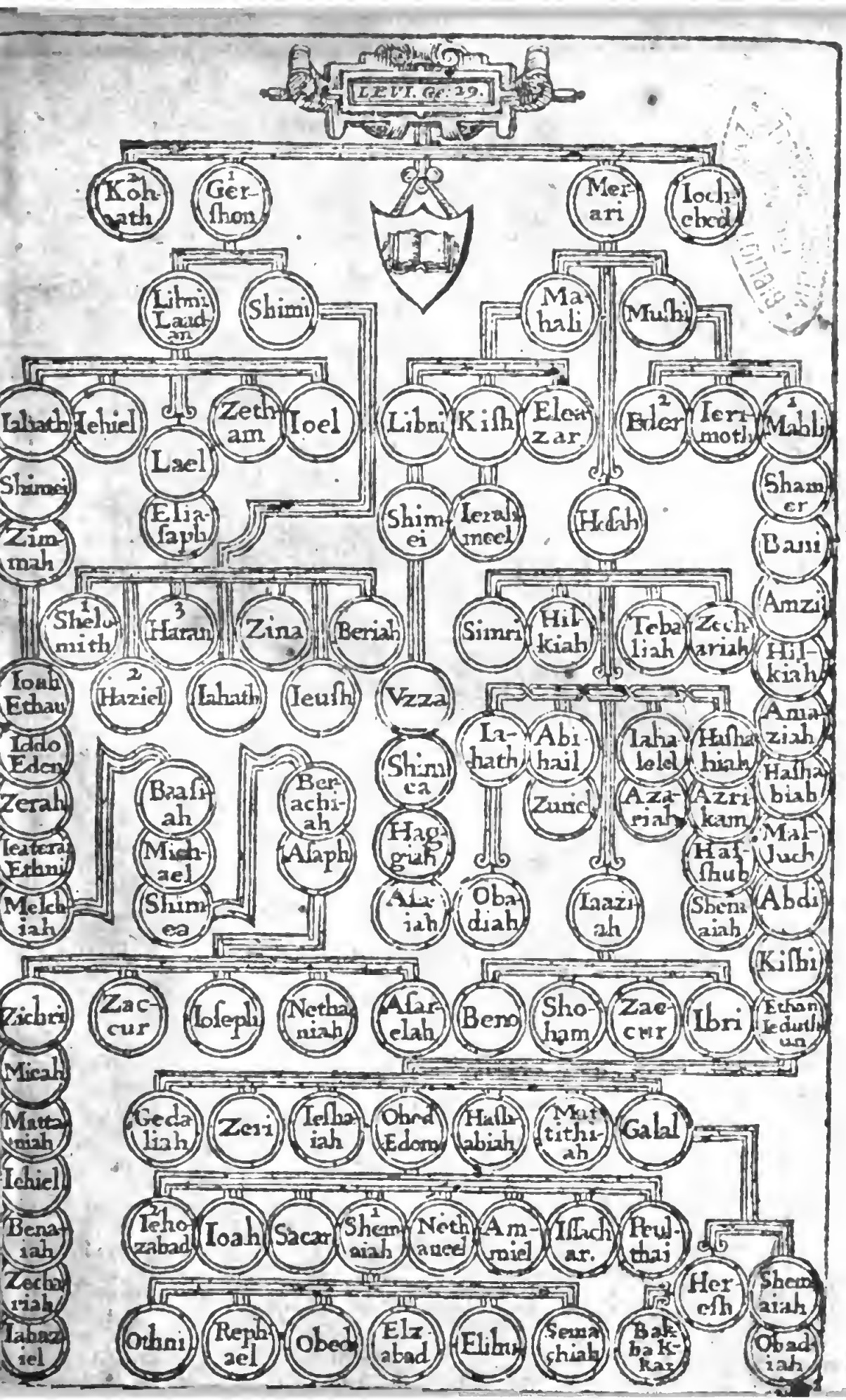
LOT
Moab
Ben ammi
Moabites
Amonites
Zippor
Balak
Mesha
Ithmah
Shimrith
Ichozabad
Moabs Daug.
Chilion
Orpah
Mahlon
RVTH
BOAZ
Baalis
Zabad
Naamah
Salomon
The sons of Lot, Moabq, and Ammon, were great enemies to the Church of God, yet frō Naamah the Royall bloud of the Kings of Iudah descended: And by Ruth that King of Kings, even Christ Iesus, Matth. 1.5.
Zeboim

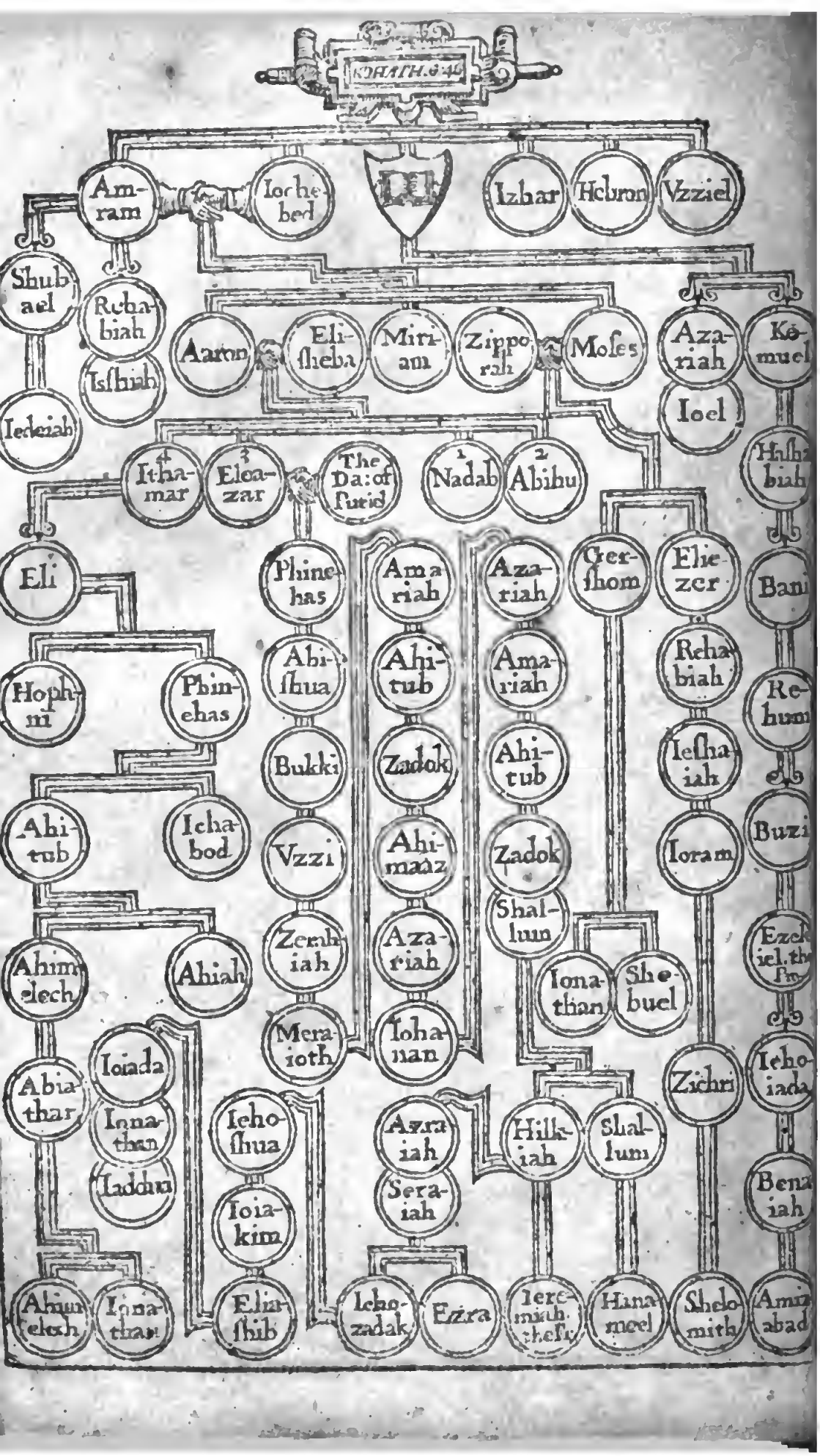

Iudith
Adah
ESAV
Aholibamah
Basmath
Timna
Eliphaz
Reuel
Omar
Zepho
Temman
Gatam
Kenaz
Korah
Ieush
Ialam
Korah
Amalek
Eliphaz
KINGS
Nahath
Zerah
Sammah
Mizzah
Beor
Zerah
Bedad
Achbor
Hadad
Bela
Iobab
Husham
Hadad
Samlah
Saul
Baalhanan
Hadar
Genubath
Doeg
DVKES
Amalek
Idumea
Timnah
Ieheth
Elah
Kenaz
Mibzar
Iram
Agag
Aluah
Aholibamah
Pinon
Teman
Magdiel
Antipater
It is not Esau Iacobs brother
yet I loued Iacob and hated Esau
Ammedatha
Herod
Zerelh
Haman
Archelaus
Herod
Herodias
Philip
Aristobulus
Parshandatha
Aspatha
Adalia
Aridatha
Arisai
Vaiezatha
Herodias
Antipater
Herod
Dalphon
Poratha
Parmashta
Aridai
Salome
Agrippa
Bernice
Drusilla

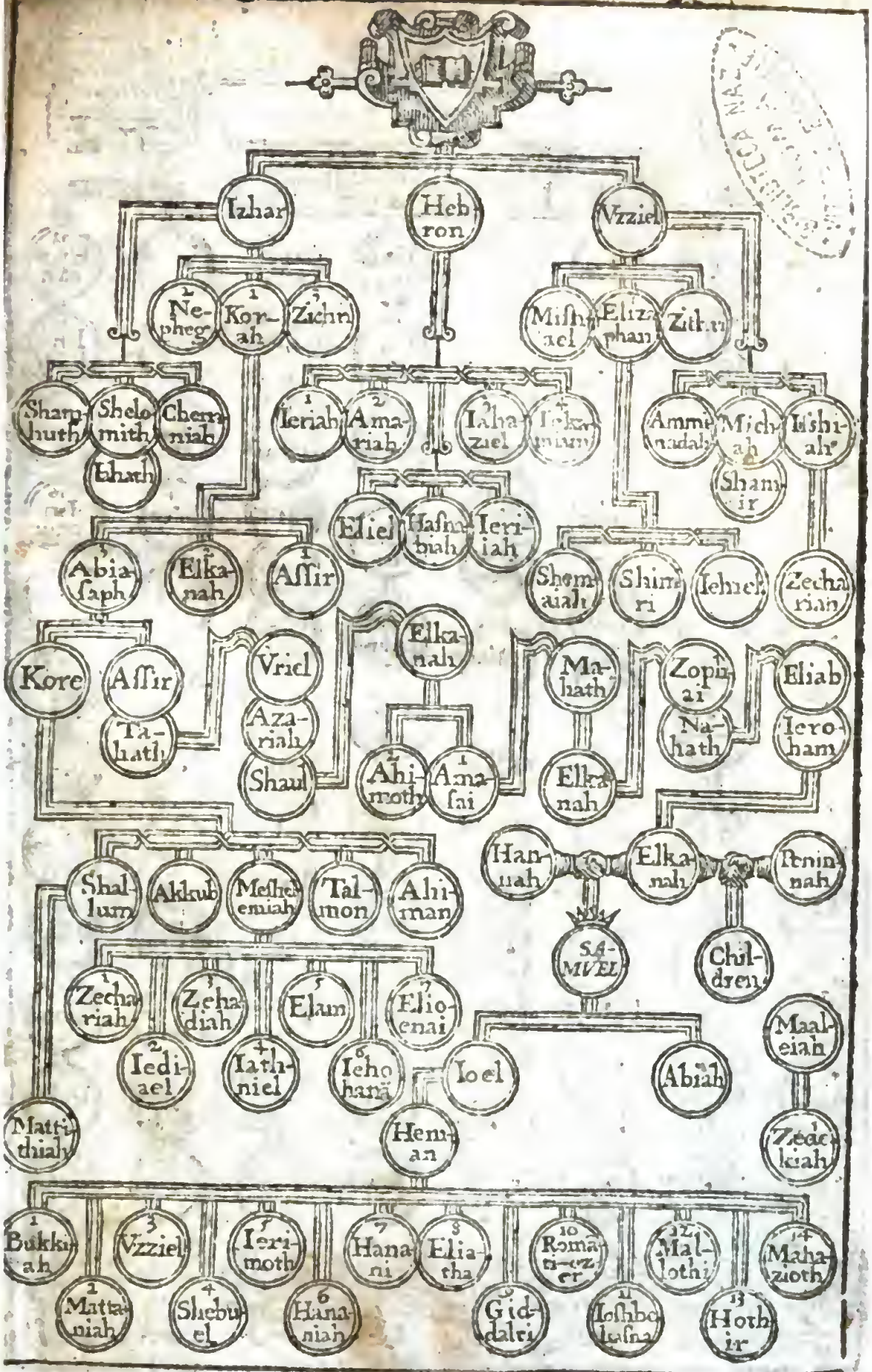

Zilpah
LEAH
IACOB
Rachel
Bilhah
Reuben
Symeon
Leui
Dinah
IVDAH
Iſſachar
Zebulon
Ioſeph
Aſenath
Beniamin
Manaſſes
Ephraim
Gad
Aſher
Dan
Naphtali
Iacob in Egypt and vpon his death-bed propheſied of his ſonnes their ſeuerall euents, to Iudah hee giueth the prehemineuce, and sheweth that his Scepter should continue till Shilo the Chriſt should come: In him he bleſſeth euery Tribe: Read Genesis 49.

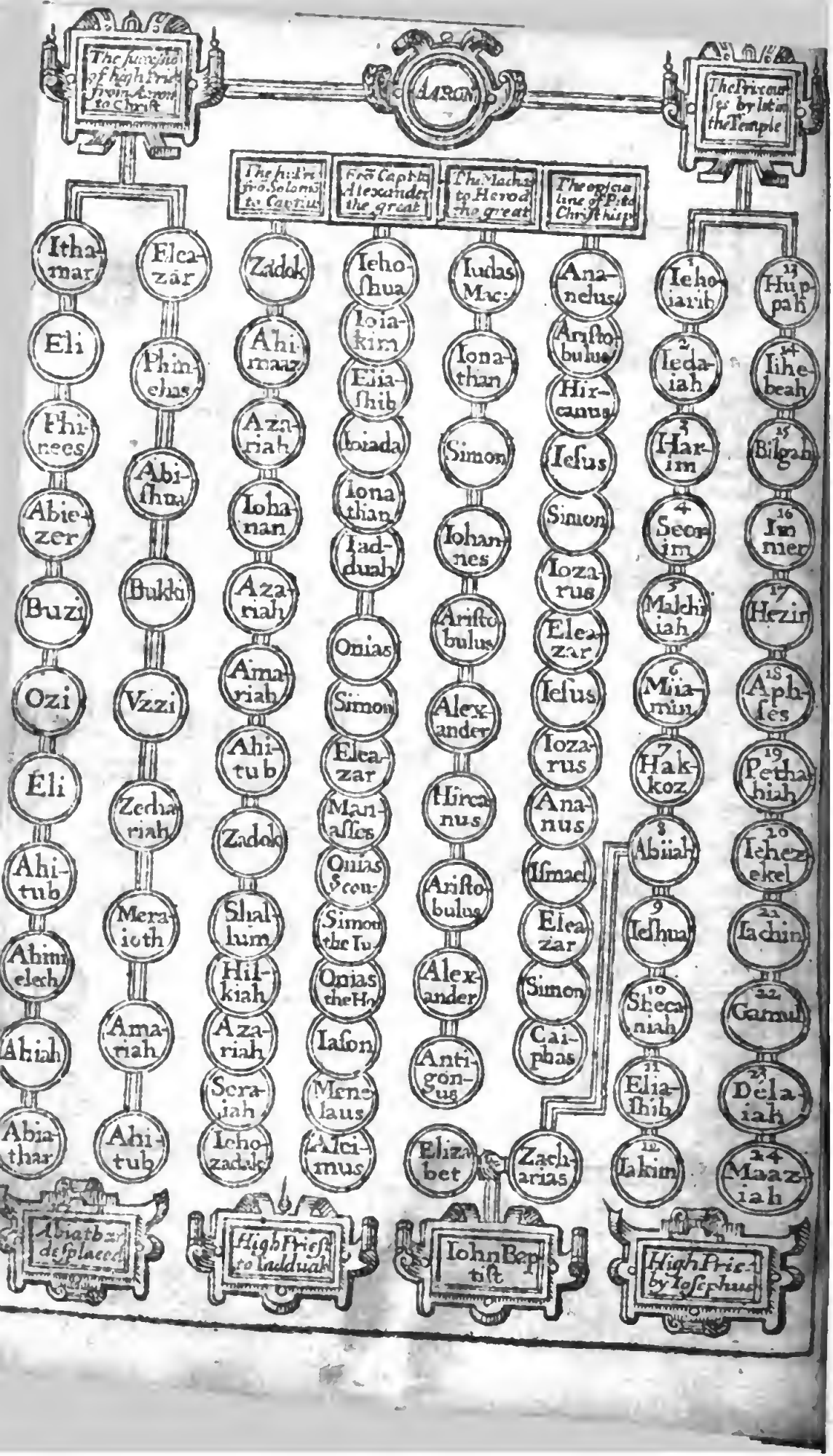

REV BEN
Hanoch
Phallu
Hezrou
Carmi
Peleth
Eliab
Ioel
On
Nemu el
Dath an
Abir am
Shema
Foel
Azah
From Egypt were numbred of this Tribe, 46500. N. 1
At their entrance into Cauna were numbred 43730
Shem aiah
Gog
Bohan
Shed eur
Zaccur
ARGERIT
Ieiel
Shiza
Zichri
Zech ariah
Shimei
Elizur
Sham mua
Hoth an
Adina
Elie zur
Micah
Shama
Iehiel
Reaia
The Rubenites, Gadites, and halfe of Manasseh without Iordan. No. 32. in Dauids troubles brought in his aid 120000. fighting men 1. Chron. 12.
The Rubenites warring upon the Hagarians increased their borders Eastward to Gilead, 1. Chron. 5. They were ended captiue to Ashur, 2 Kin. 1
Baal
IOEL the Pro
Beerah
Belah


SIMEON
1 Iemuel
3 Ohad
2 Iamin
4 Iachin
5 Zohar
6 Shaul
Salasadai
Samael
Nathanael
Eliab
Elibu
Acito
Rephaim
Gedeon
Ananias
Elcia
Oziell
Ioseph
Ox
Merari
Iadeth
Zurishaddai
Hori
Salu
Ammihud
Shelumiel
Shaphat
Zimri
Shemuel
At their comming out of Egypt, were numbred 59 00. No. 1. The fe falling in the wildernesse, there entred Canaan. 22200. Nombers 26.
Asiel
Meshobah
Amashiah
Iamlech
Ioel
Maachah
Elioenai
Shemaiah
Ioshah
Shephatiah
Shimri
Seraia
Iaakobah
Iesohaiah
Asaiah
Adiel
Iesimiel
Benaiah
Iedaia
Ishi
Allon
Iosibia
Pelatiah
Neariah
Rephaiah
Vzziel
Shiphi
Iehu
Ziza
INDHVM the Fru

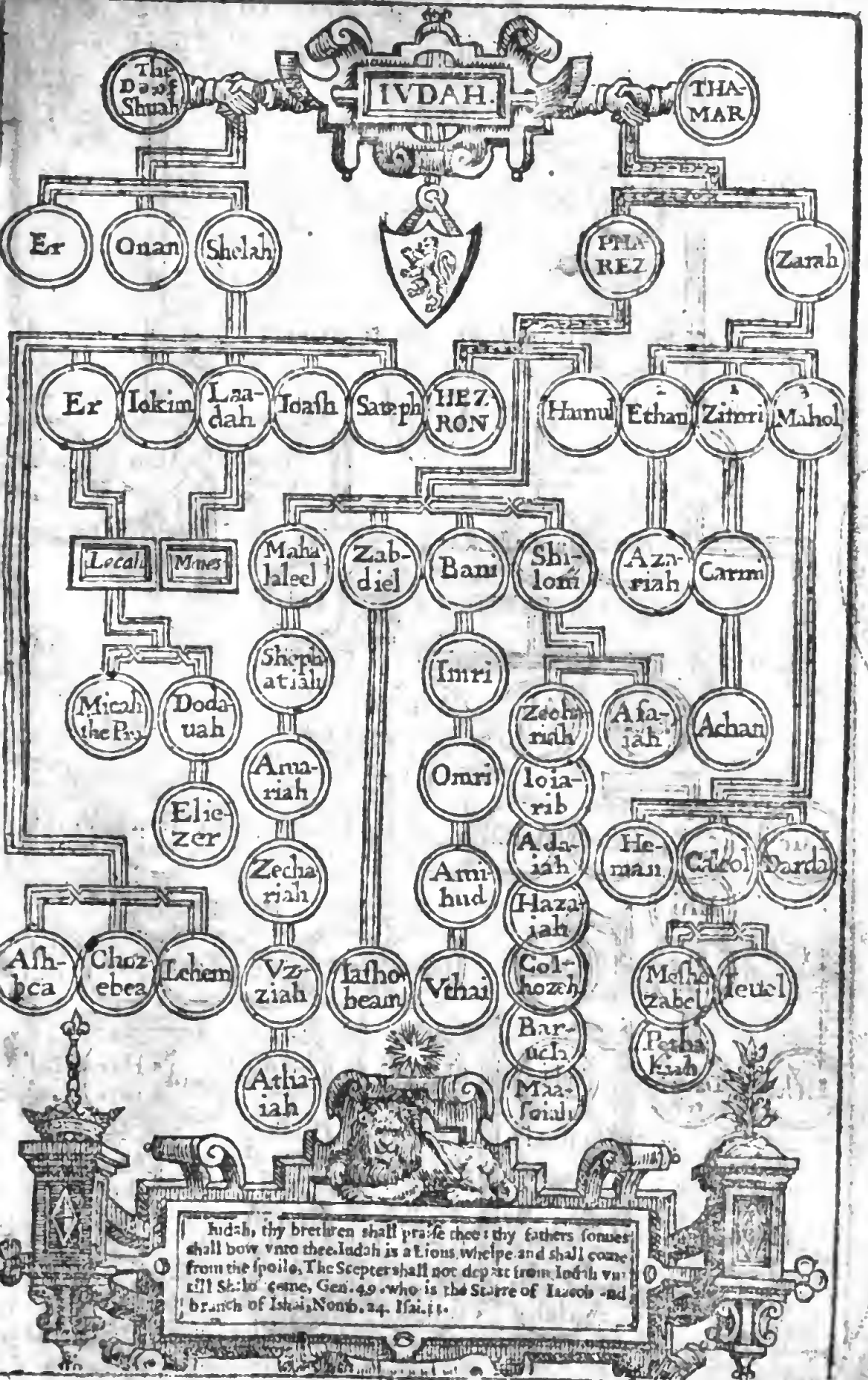

LEVI. Ge: 29.
Kohath
Gershon
Merari
Iochebed
Libni Laadan
Shimi
Mahali
Mushi
Iahath
Iehiel
Zetham
Ioel
Lael
Eliasaph
Libni
Kish
Eleazar
Eder
Ierimoth
Mahli
Shimei
Zimmah
Shimei
Ierahmeel
Hosah
Shamer
Bani
Amzi
Shelomith
Haran
Zina
Beriah
Simri
Hilkiah
Tebaliah
Zechariah
Hilkiah
Ioah Ethan
Haziel
Iahath
Ieush
Vzza
Iddo Eden
Zerah
Ieatera Ethni
Melchiah
Baasiah
Michael
Shimea
Berachiah
Asaph
Shimea
Haggiah
Asaiah
Iahath
Abihail
Zuriel
Obadiah
Iahalelel
Azariah
Hashahiah
Azrikam
Hasshub
Iaaziah
Shemaiah
Amaziah
Hashabiah
Malluch
Abdi
Kishi
Zichri
Zaccur
Iosephi
Nethaniah
Asarelah
Beno
Shoham
Zaccur
Ibri
Ethan Ieduthun
Micah
Mattaniah
Iehiel
Benaiah
Zechariah
Iahaziel
Gedaliah
Zeri
Ieshaiah
Obed Edom
Hashabiah
Mattithiah
Galal
Iehozabad
Ioah
Sacar
Shemaiah
Nethaneel
Ammiel
Issachar.
Peulthai
Heresh
Shemaiah
Obadiah
Othni
Rephael
Obed
Elzabad
Elihu
Semachiah
Bakbakkar

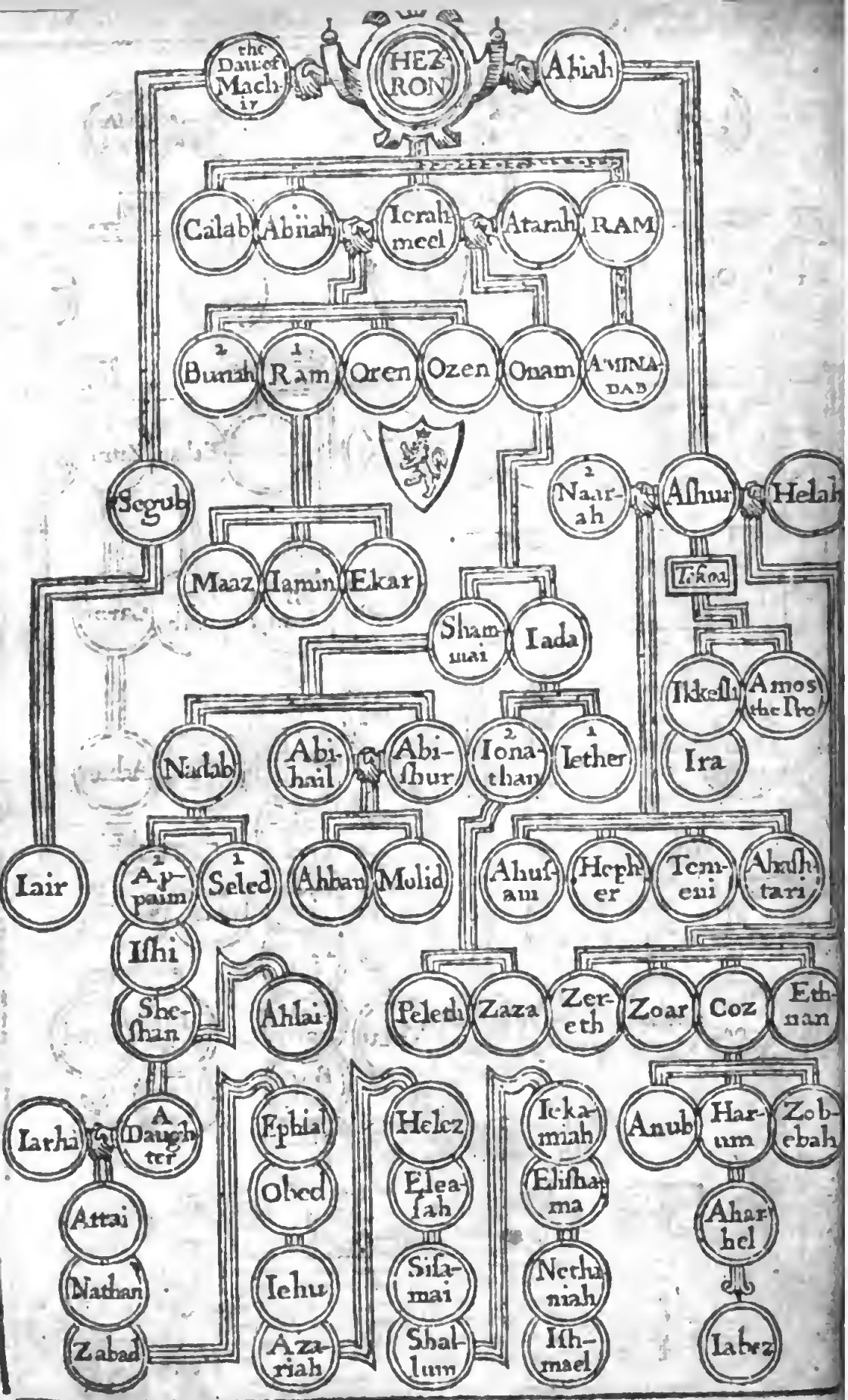

KOHATH.6.40
Amram
Iochebed
Izhar
Hebron
Vzziel
Shubael
Rehabiah
Isshiah
Iedeiah
Aaron
Elisheba
Miriam
Zipporah
Moses
Azariah
Kemuel
Ioel
Hashabiah
4 Ithamar
3 Eleazar
The Da: of Puriel
1 Nadab
2 Abihu
Eli
Phinehas
Amariah
Azariah
Gershom
Eliezer
Bani
Hophni
Phinehas
Abishua
Ahitub
Amariah
Rehabiah
Rehum
Bukki
Zadok
Ahitub
Ieshaiah
Ahitub
Ichabod
Vzzi
Ahimaaz
Zadok
Ioram
Buzi
Shallum
Zerahiah
Azariah
Ezekiel. the Pr.
Ahimelech
Ahiah
Ionathan
Shebuel
Meraioth
Iohanan
Ioiada
Abiathar
Ionathan
Iehoshua
Azraiah
Hilkiah
Shallum
Zichri
Iehoiada
Iaddua
Ioiakim
Seraiah
Benaiah
Ahimelech
Ionathan
Eliashib
Ichozadak
Ezra
Ieremiah the Pr.
Hanameel
Shelomith
Amizabad

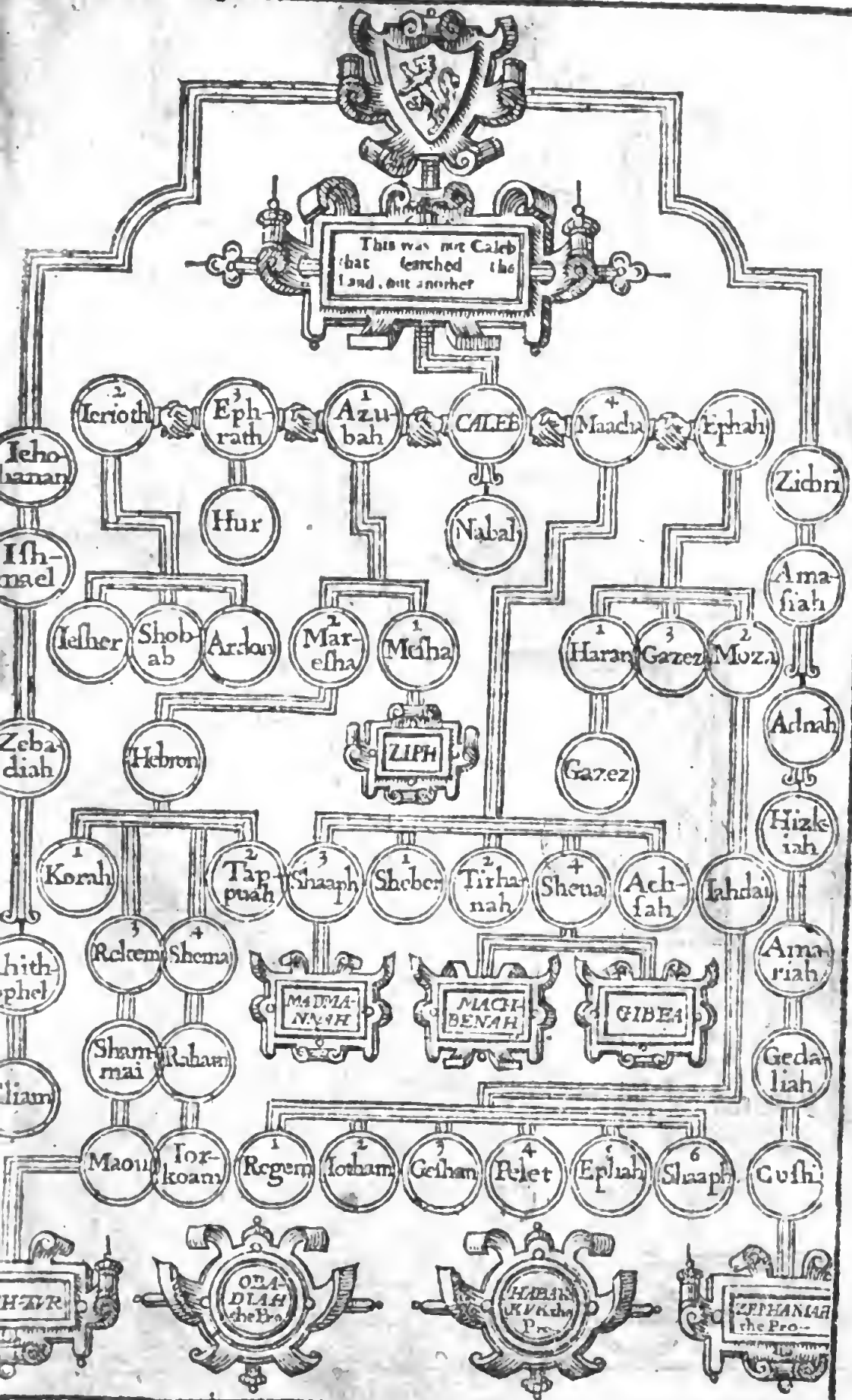

Izhar
Hebron
Vzziel
Nepheg
Korah
Zichri
Mishael
Elizaphan
Zithri
Sharnuth
Shelomith
Chermiah
Ithath
Ieriah
Amariah
Iahaziel
Iekemiam
Amminadab
Michah
Ishiah
Shamir
Eliel
Hasnabiah
Ieriiah
Abiasaph
Elkanah
Assir
Shemaiah
Shimri
Iehiel
Zechariah
Kore
Assir
Tahath
Vriel
Azariah
Shaul
Elkanah
Ahimoth
Amasai
Mahath
Elkanah
Zopai
Nahath
Eliab
Ieroham
Shallum
Akkub
Meshemiah
Talmon
Ahiman
Hannah
Elkanah
Peninnah
SAMVEL
Children
Zechariah
Zebadiah
Elam
Elioenai
Iediael
Iathniel
Iehohanã
Ioel
Abiah
Maaleiah
Matthithiah
Heman
Zedekiah
Bukkiah
Vzziel
Ierimoth
Hanani
Eliatha
Romamti-ezer
Mallothi
Mahazioth
Mattaniah
Shebuel
Hananiah
Giddalti
Ioshbekasha
Hothir

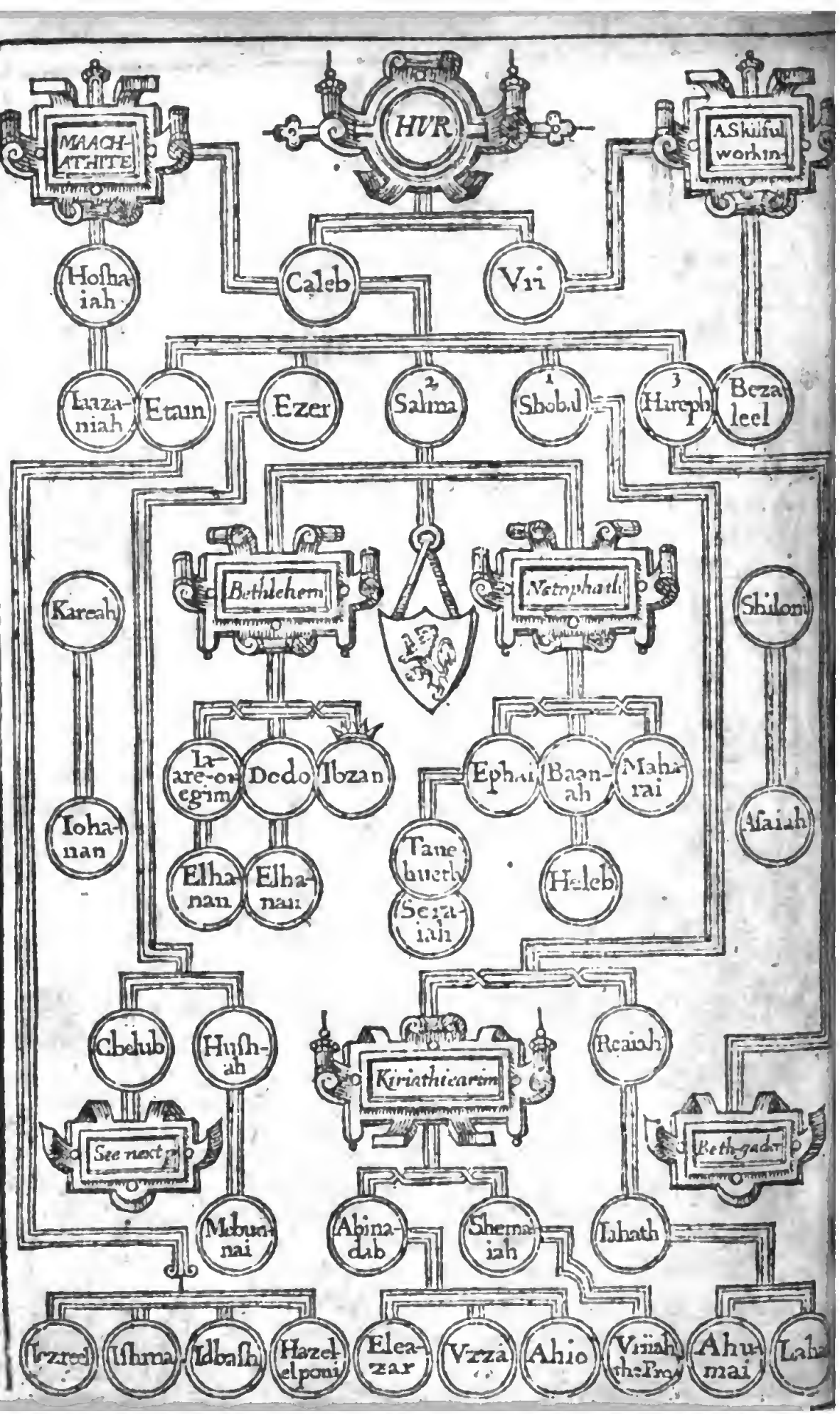


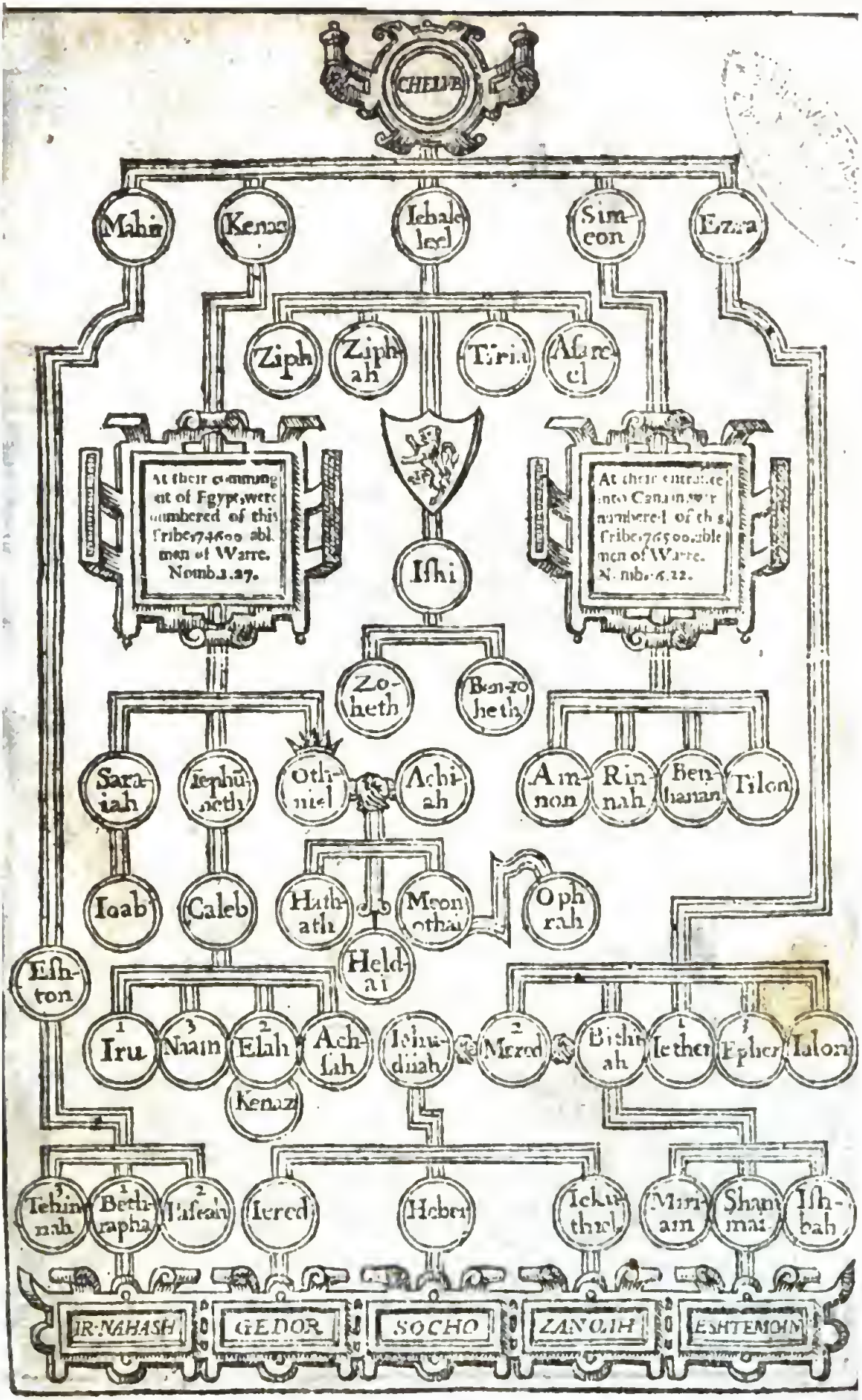
The succession of high Priest from Aaron to Christ
AARON
The Priest courses by lot in the Temple
The hi Priest fro Solomon to Captiu
Fro Capt to Alexander the great
The Machas to Herod the great
The opscu line of Pit to Christ his p
Ithamar
Eli
Phinees
Abiezer
Buzi
Ozi
Eli
Ahitub
Ahimelech
Ahiah
Abiathar
Eleazar
Phinehas
Abishua
Bukki
Vzzi
Zechariah
Meraioth
Amariah
Ahitub
Zadok
Ahimaaz
Azariah
Iohanan
Azariah
Amariah
Ahitub
Zadok
Shallum
Hilkiah
Azariah
Seraiah
Iehozadak
Iehoshua
Ioiakim
Eliashib
Ioiada
Ionathan
Iadduah
Onias
Simon
Eleazar
Manasses
Onias Scou
Simon the Iu
Onias the Ho
Iason
Menelaus
Alcimus
Iudas Mac
Ionathan
Simon
Iohannes
Aristobulus
Alexander
Hircanus
Aristobulus
Alexander
Antigonus
Elizabet
Ananelus
Aristobulus
Hircanus
Iesus
Simon
Iozarus
Eleazar
Iesus
Iozarus
Ananus
Ismael
Eleazar
Simon
Caiphas
Zacharias
1 Iehoiarib
2 Iedaiah
3 Harim
4 Seorim
5 Malchiiah
6 Miiamin
7 Hakkoz
8 Abiiah
9 Ieshua
10 Shecaniah
11 Eliashib
12 Iakim
13 Huppah
14 Iihebeah
15 Bilgah
16 Immer
17 Hezir
18 Aphses
19 Pethahiah
20 Iehezekel
21 Iachin
22 Gamul
23 Delaiah
24 Maaziah
Abiathar displaced
High Priest to Iadduah
Iohn Baptist
High Priest by Iosephus

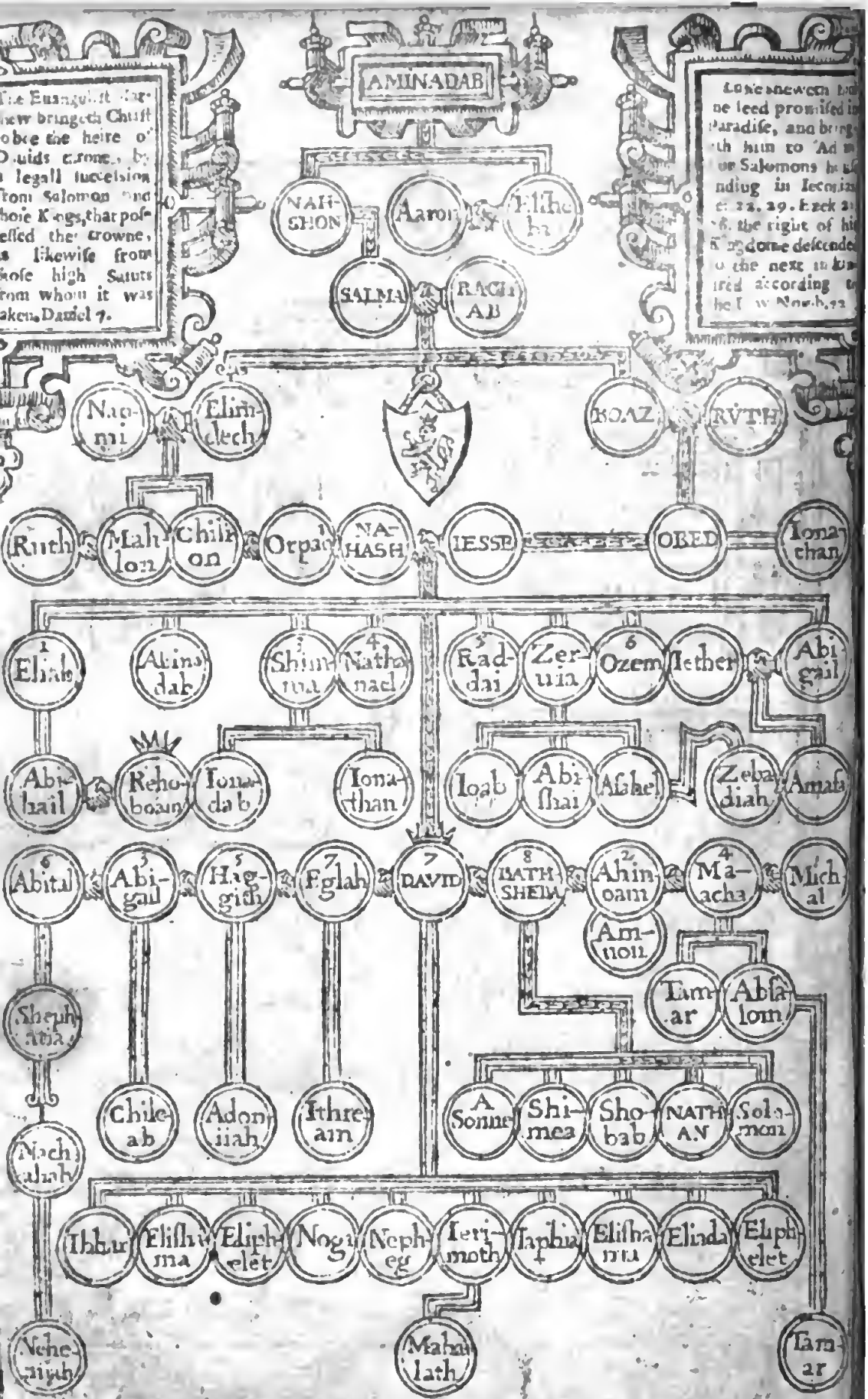

IVDAH.
The Daughter of Shuah
THAMAR
Er
Onan
Shelah
PHAREZ
Zarah
Er
Iokim
Laadah
Ioash
Saraph
HEZRON
Hamul
Ethan
Zimri
Mahol
Maha laleel
Zabdiel
Bani
Shiloni
Azariah
Carmi
Shephatiah
Imri
Zechariah
Asaiah
Achan
Micah the Pry
Dodauah
Amariah
Omri
Ioiarib
Eliezer
Zechariah
Amihud
Adaiah
Hezrai
Calcol
Darda
Hazaiah
Ashbea
Chozebea
Iehem
Vzziah
Iashobeam
Vthai
Colhozeh
Mesho zabel
Ieuel
Baruch
Pedaiah
Athaiah
Maasaiah
Iudah, thy brethren shall praise thee: thy fathers sonnes shall bow vnto thee. Iudah is a Lions whelpe and shall come from the spoile, The Scepter shall not depart from Iudah vntill Shiloh come, Gen. 49. who is the Starre of Iacob and branch of Ishai, Numb. 24. Isai. 11.

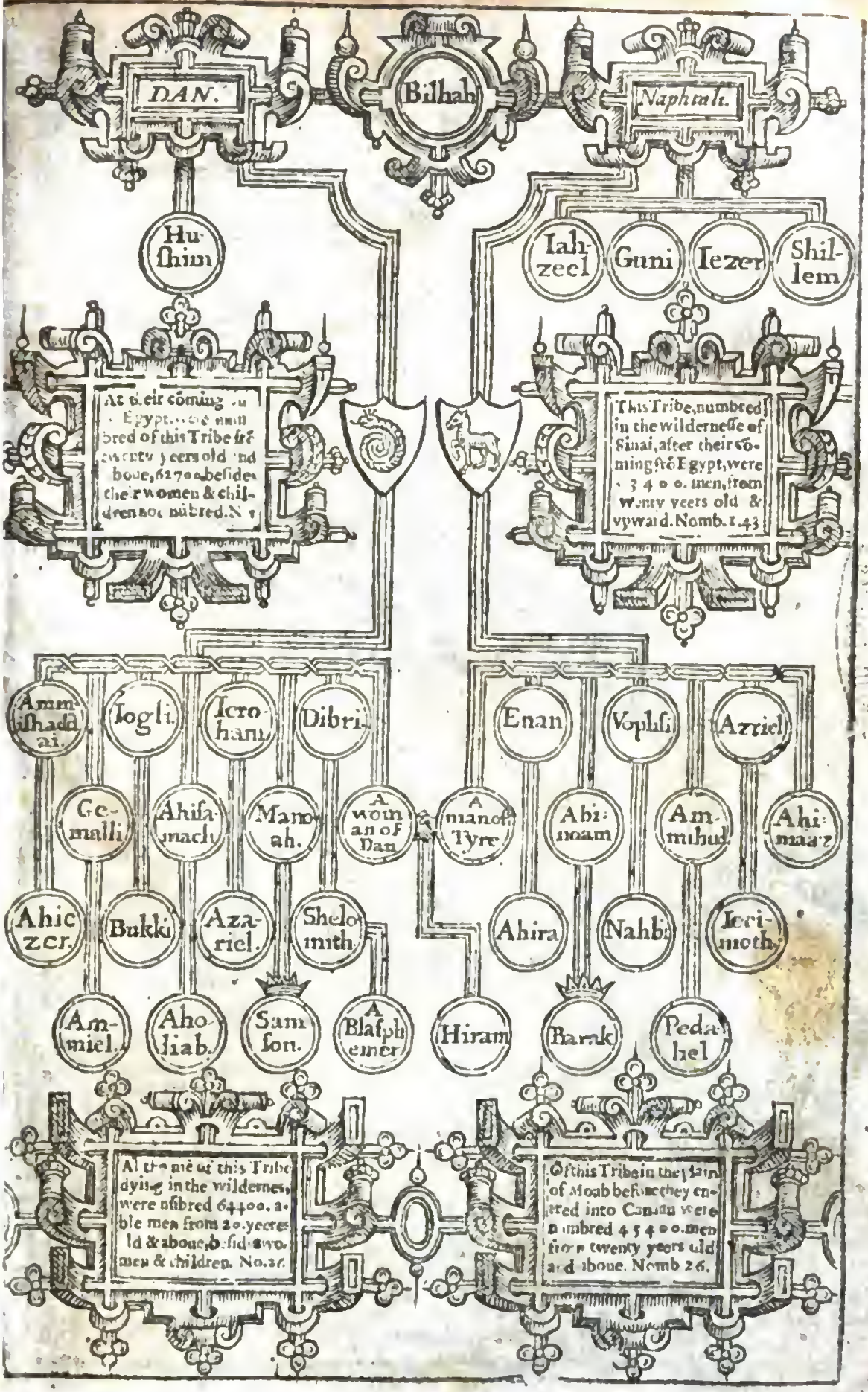

the Daur of Mach-ir
HEZ-RON
Abiah
Calab
Abiiah
Ierah-meel
Atarah
RAM
2 Bunah
1 Ram
Oren
Ozen
Onam
AMINA-DAB
Segub
2 Naar-ah
Aſhur
Helah
Maaz
Iamin
Ekar
Tekoa
Sham-mai
Iada
Ikkeſh
Amos the Pro
Nadab
Abi-hail
Abi-ſhur
2 Iona-than
1 Iether
Ira
Iair
2 Ap-paim
1 Seled
Ahban
Molid
Ahuſ-am
Heph-er
Tem-eni
Ahaſh-tari
Iſhi
She-ſhan
Ahlai
Peleth
Zaza
Zer-eth
Zoar
Coz
Eth-nan
Iarhi
A Daugh-ter
Ephial
Helez
Ieka-miah
Anub
Har-um
Zob-ebah
Attai
Obed
Elea-ſah
Eliſha-ma
Ahar-hel
Nathan
Iehu
Sſa-mai
Netha-niah
Zabad
Azza-riah
Shal-lum
Iſh-mael
Iabez

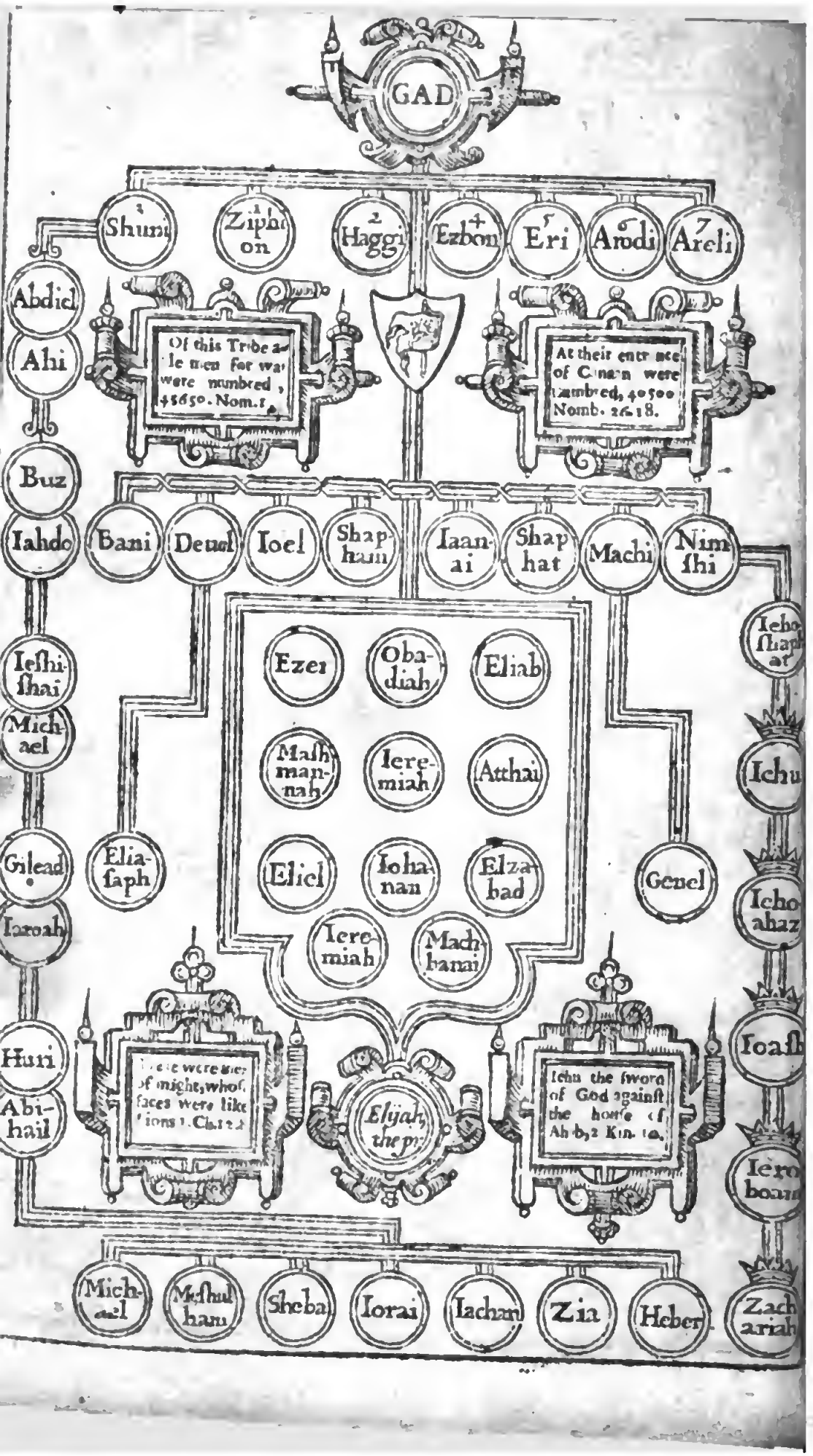

This was not Caleb that searched the land, but another
Ierioth 2
Eph-rath 3
Azu-bah 1
CALEB
Maacha 4
Ephah
Iehoshaphat
Zichri
Hur
Nabal
Ish-mael
Amasiah
Ieiher
Shob-ab
Ardon
Mar-esha 2
Mesha 1
Haran 1
Gazez 3
Moza 2
Adnah
Zeba-diah
Hebron
ZIPH
Gazez
Hizki-iah
Korah 1
Tap-puah 2
Shaaph 3
Sheber 1
Tirhanah 2
Sheua 4
Ach-sah
Iahdai
Amariah
Rekem 3
Shema 4
MADMANNAH
MACHBENAH
GIBEA
Sham-mai
Raham
Gedaliah
Maon
Ior-koam
Regem 1
Iotham 2
Gesham 3
Pelet 4
Ephah 5
Shaaph 6
Cushi
OBADIAH the Pro
HABAKKUK the Pro
ZEPHANIAH the Pro

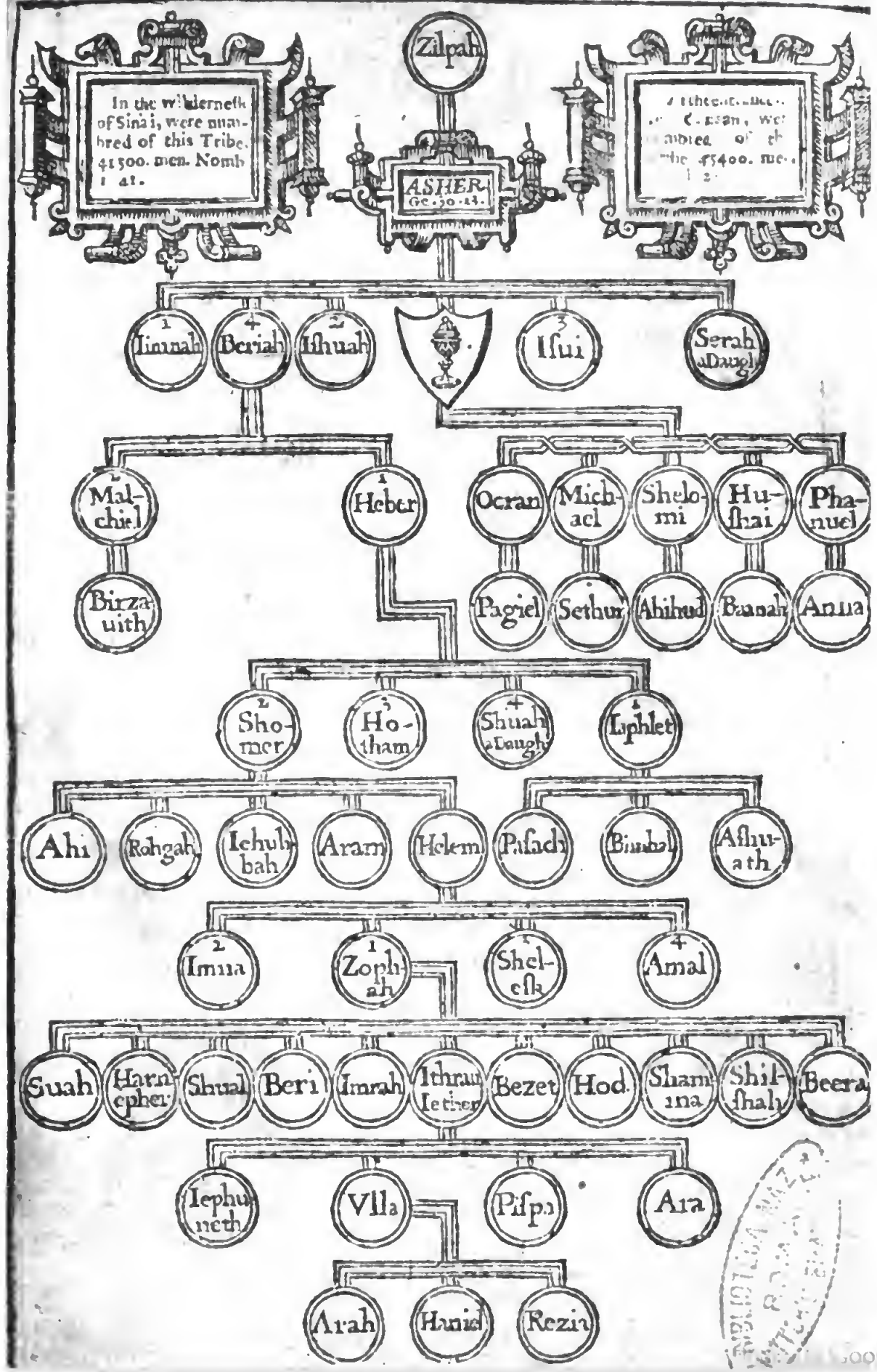

MAACHATHITE
HVR
A Skilful workman
Hoshaiah
Caleb
Vri
Iaazaniah
Etain
Ezer
2 Salma
1 Shobal
3 Hareph
Bezaleel
Bethlehem
Netophath
Kareah
Shiloni
Iare-oregim
Dodo
Ibzan
Ephai
Baanah
Maharai
Iohanan
Elhanan
Elhanan
Tanehueth
Seraiah
Heleb
Maiah
Cbelub
Hushah
Kiriathiearim
Reaiah
See next p
Bethgader
Mebunnai
Abinadab
Shemaiah
Iahath
Izreel
Ishma
Idbash
Hazelelponi
Eleazar
Vzza
Ahio
Vriah the Pro
Ahumai
Laha

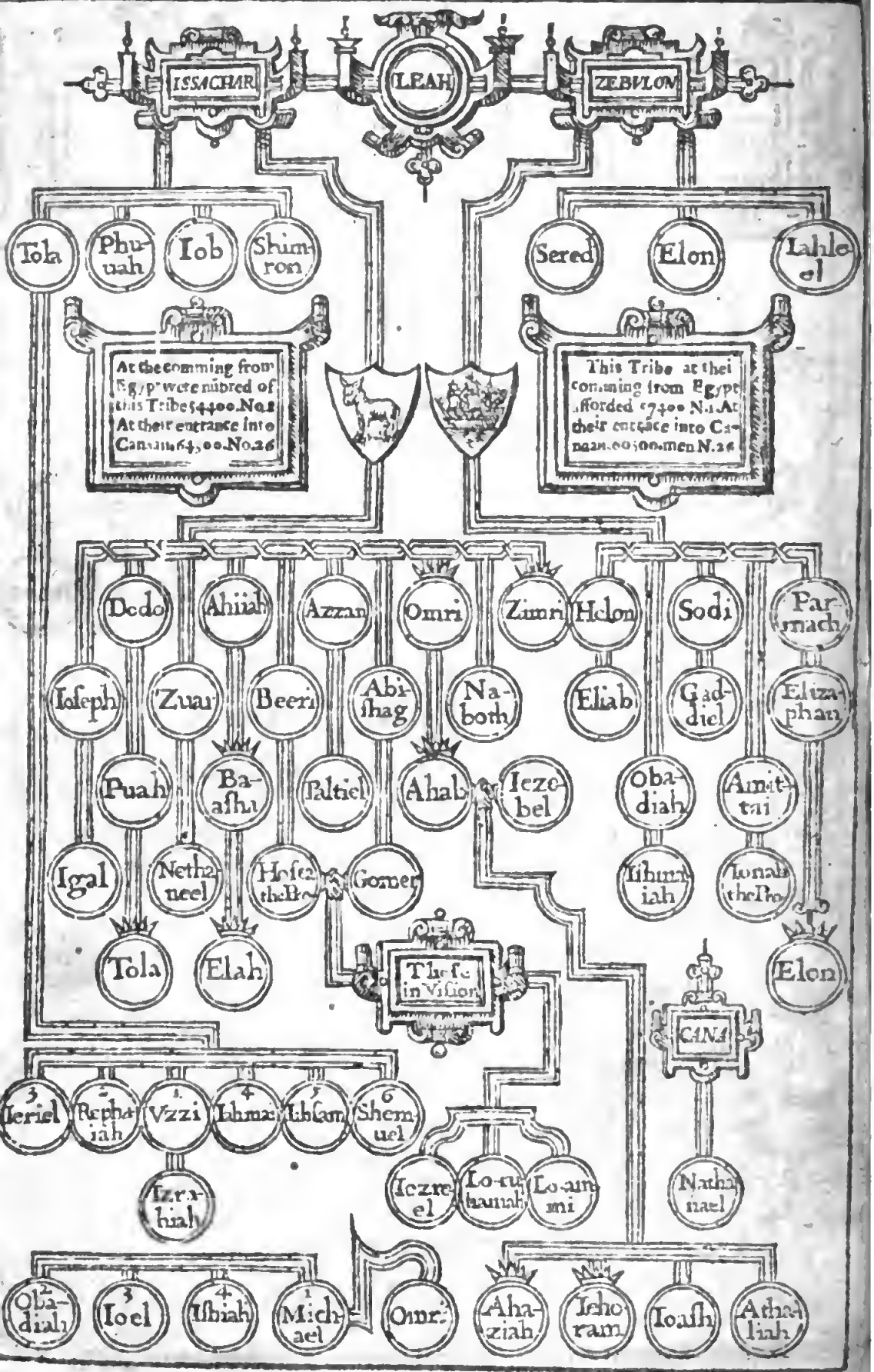

CHELUB
Mahir
Kenaz
Iehale leel
Simeon
Ezra
Ziph
Ziphah
Tiria
Asareel
At their commingent of Egypt, were numbered of this Tribe, 74600 able men of Warre. Nomb. 1.27.
At their entrance into Canaan, were numbered of this Tribe, 76500 able men of Warre. Nomb. 6.22.
Ishi
Zoheth
Ben-zoheth
Saraiah
Iephūneth
Othniel
Achiah
Amnon
Rinnah
Benhanan
Tilon
Ioab
Caleb
Hathath
Meonothai
Ophrah
Heldai
Eshton
1 Iru
3 Naam
2 Elah
Achsah
Kenaz
Ishudiiah
2 Mered
Bithiah
1 Iether
3 Epher
Ialon
3 Tehinnah
1 Bethrapha
2 Paseah
Iered
Heber
Iekuthiel
Miriam
Shammai
Ishbah
IR-NAHASH
GEDOR
SOCHO
ZANOAH
ESHTEMOAN

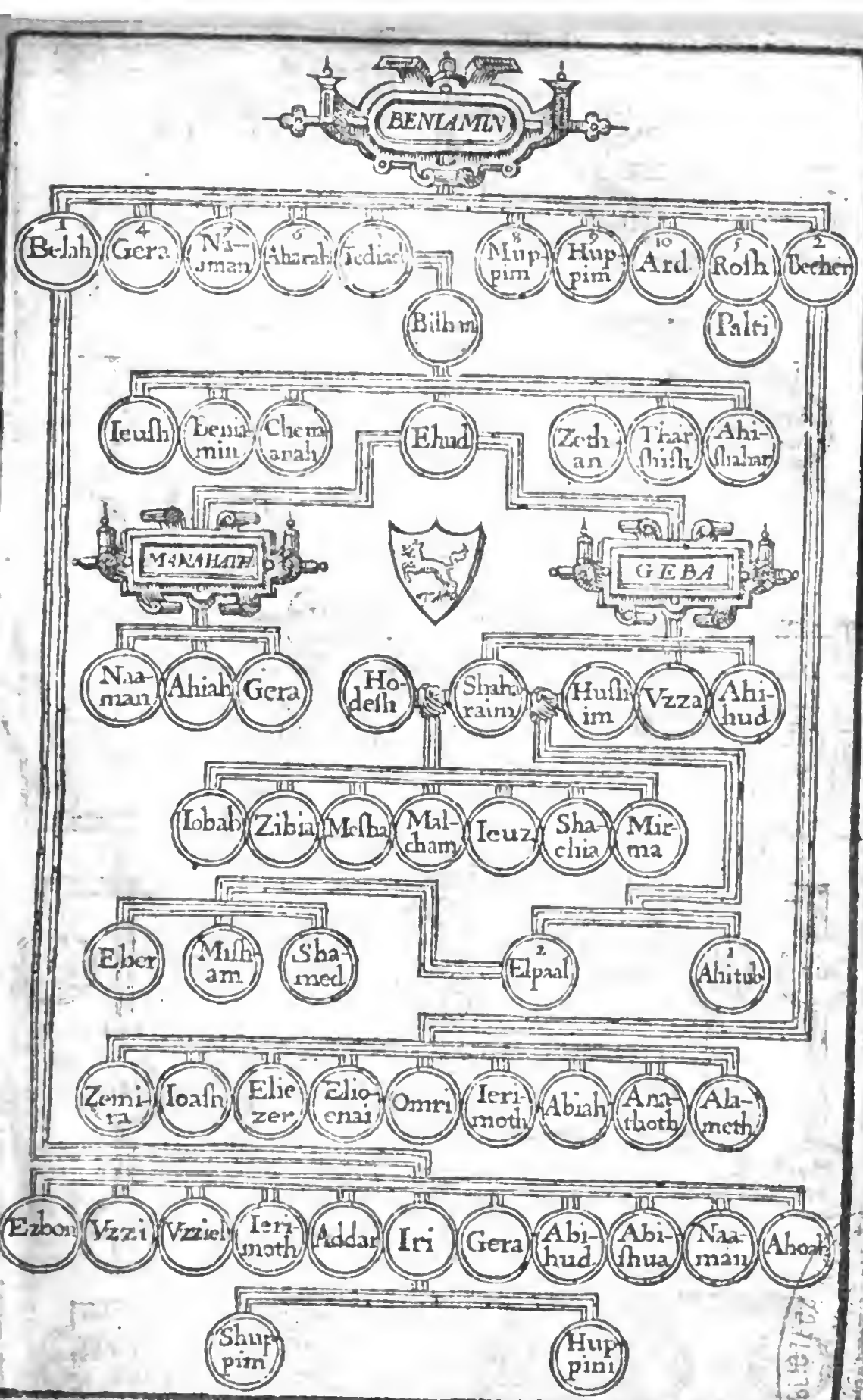

AMINADAB
NAH-SHON
Aaron
Elisheba
SALMA
RACHAB
Naomi
Elimelech
BOAZ
RVTH
Ruth
Mahlon
Chilion
Orpah
NA-HASH
IESSE
OBED
Ionathan
1 Eliab
Abinadab
3 Shimma
4 Nathanael
5 Raddai
Zeruia
6 Ozem
Iether
Abigail
Abihail
Rehoboam
Iondab
Ionathan
Ioab
Abishai
Asahel
Zebadiah
Amasa
6 Abital
3 Abigail
5 Haggith
7 Eglah
7 DAVID
8 BATH SHEBA
2 Ahinoam
4 Macha
Michal
Amnon
Tamar
Absalom
Shephatiah
Chileab
Adoniiah
Ithream
A Sonne
Shimea
Shobab
NATHAN
Solomon
Nachalah
Ibhar
Elishama
Eliphelet
Nogah
Nepheg
Ierimoth
Iaphia
Elishama
Elinda
Eliphelet
Mahalath
Tamar
Nehariah

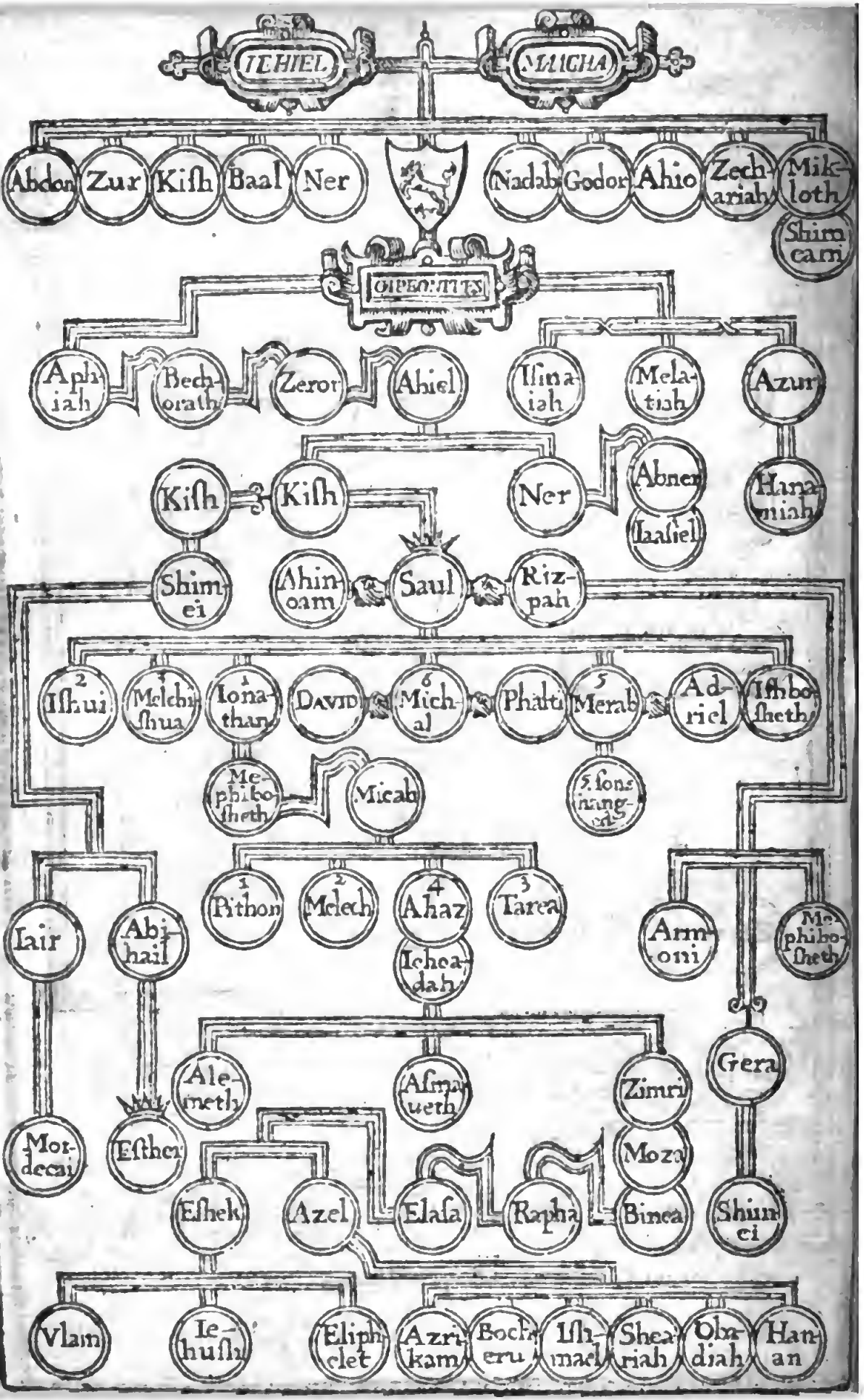

DAN.
Bilhah
Naphtali.
Hu-
shim
Iah-
zeel
Guni
Iezer
Shil-
lem
At their coming out of Egypt, the number of this Tribe from twenty yeers old and aboue, 62700. beside their women & children not numbred. Num. 1.
This Tribe, numbred in the wildernesse of Sinai, after their coming from Egypt, were 53400. men, from twenty yeers old & vpward. Numb. 1.43
Ammishaddai.
Iogli.
Icrohani.
Dibri.
Enan
Vophsi
Azriel
Gemalli
Ahisamach
Mamah.
A woman of Dan
A man of Tyre
Abinoam
Ammihud
Ahimaaz
Ahiczer.
Bukki
Azariel.
Shelomith
Ahira
Nahbi
Ierimoth.
Ammiel.
Aholiab.
Samson.
A Blasphemer
Hiram
Barak
Pedahel
At the numbring of this Tribe dying in the wildernes, were numbred 64400. able men from 20. yeeres old & aboue, beside women & children. Num. 26.
Of this Tribe in the plaine of Moab before they entred into Canaan were numbred 45400. men from twenty yeers old and aboue. Numb 26.

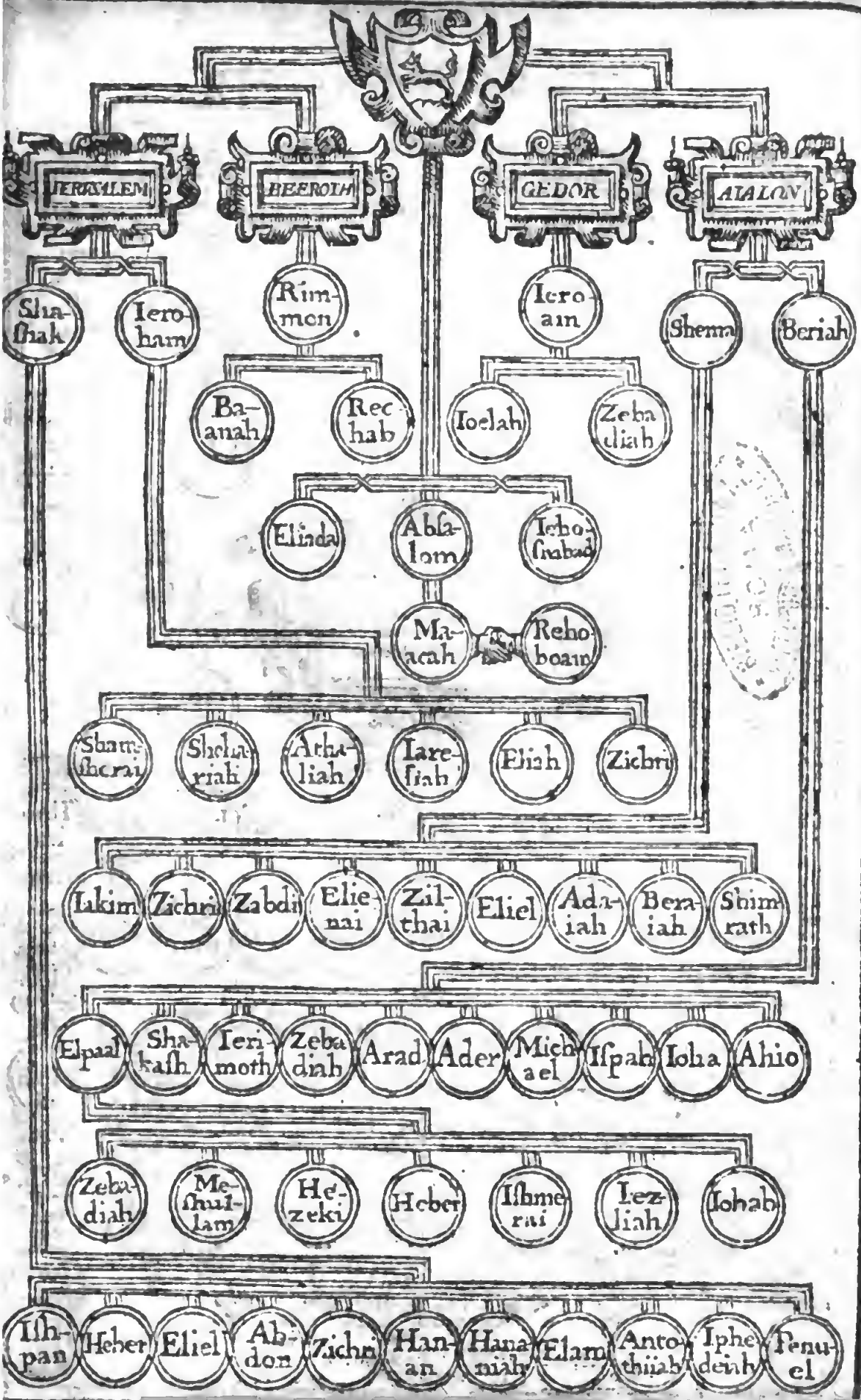

GAD
Shuni
Ziphi on
Haggi
Ezbon
Eri
Arodi
Areli
Abdiel
Ahi
Of this Tribe a-le men for wa were numbred, 45650. Nom. 1.
At their entr ace of Canaan were numbred, 40500 Nomb. 26.18.
Buz
Iahdo
Bani
Deuel
Ioel
Shapham
Iaanai
Shaphat
Machi
Nimshi
Ezer
Obadiah
Eliab
Ieshi-shai
Mich-ael
Malh-man-nah
Iere-miah
Atthai
Ichu
Gilead
Elia-saph
Eliel
Iohanan
Elza-bad
Genel
Icho-ahaz
Iaroah
Iere-miah
Mach-banai
Huri
Abi-hail
Ioash
Elijah the p
Iehu the sword of God against the house of Ahab, 2 Kin. 10.
Iero-boam
Mich-ael
Meshul-lam
Sheba
Iorai
Iachan
Zia
Heber
Zach-ariah

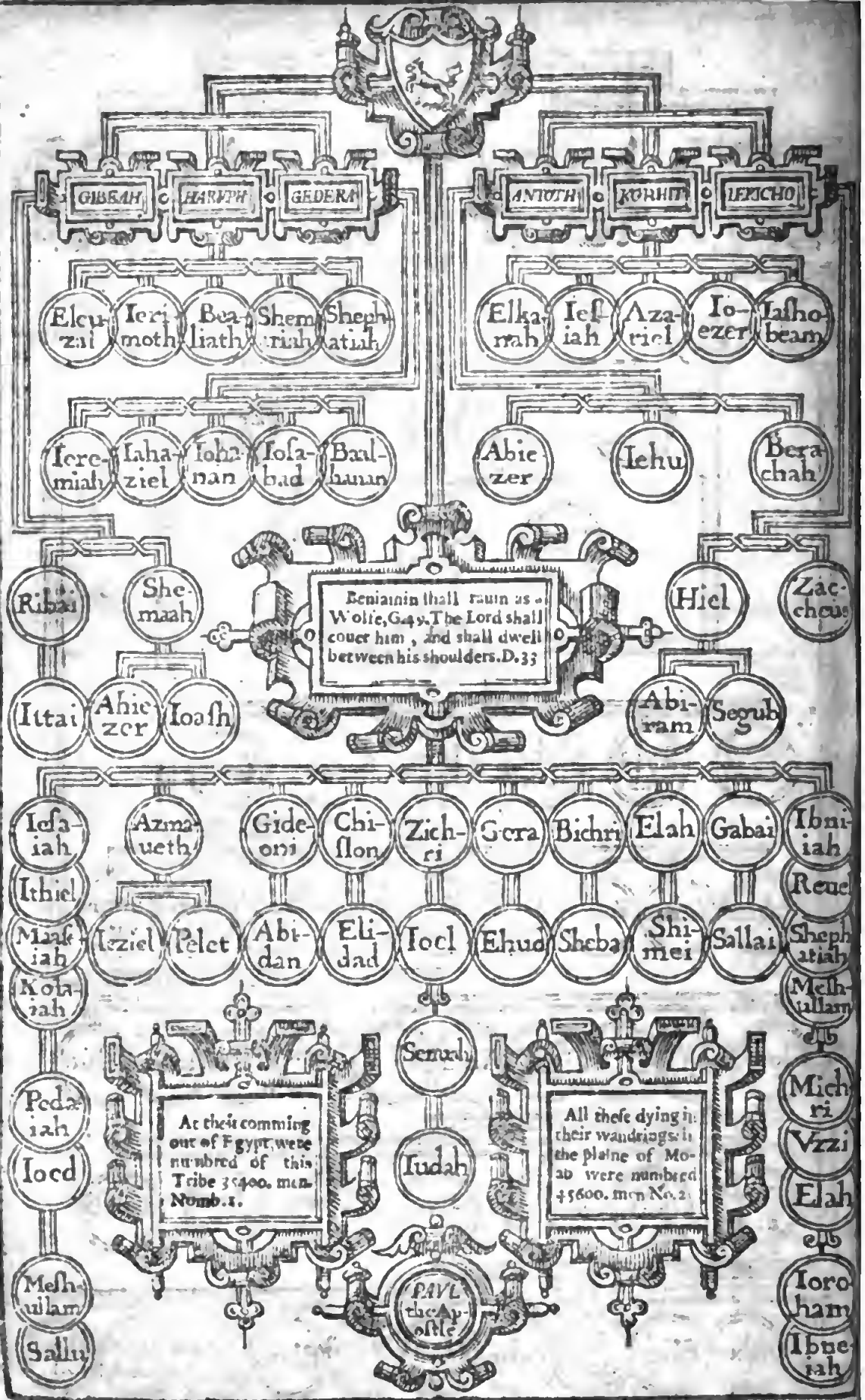

In the wilderneſs of Sinai, were numbred of this Tribe, 41500. men. Nomb 1 41.
Zilpah
ASHER
Ge. 30. 13.
1 Iimnah
4 Beriah
2 Iſhuah
3 Iſui
Serah a Daugh
1 Malchiel
Birzaith
1 Heber
Ocran
Pagiel
Michael
Sethur
Shelomi
Ahihud
Huſhai
Baanah
Phanuel
Anna
2 Shomer
3 Hotham
4 Shuah a Daugh
1 Iaphlet
Ahi
Rohgah
Iehubbah
Aram
Helem
Paſach
Bimhal
Aſhuath
2 Imna
1 Zophah
Shelesh
4 Amal
Suah
Harnepher
Shual
Beri
Imrah
Ithran Iethur
Bezer
Hod
Shamma
Shilſhah
Beera
Iephunneth
Vlla
Piſpa
Ara
Arah
Huniel
Rezia

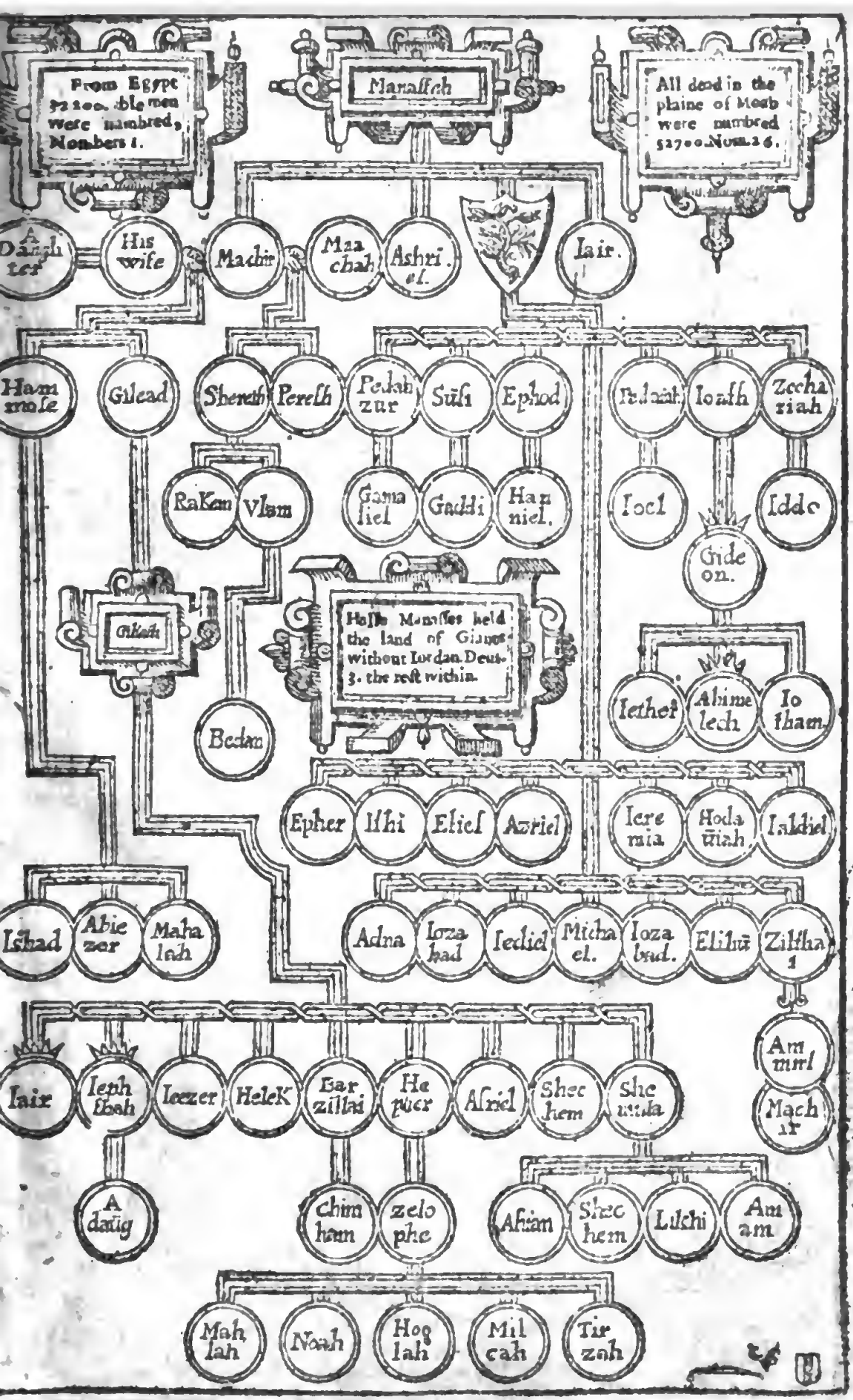

ISSACHAR
LEAH
ZEBVLON
Tola
Phuuah
Iob
Shimron
Sered
Elon
Iahleel
At the comming from Egypt were nũbred of this Tribe 54400. No. 8
At their entrance into Canaan 64,00. No. 26
This Tribe at thei comming from Egypt afforded 57400 N. 1 At their entrace into Canaan 60500. men N. 26
Dodo
Ahiiah
Azzan
Omri
Zimri
Helon
Sodi
Parnach
Ioseph
Zuar
Beeri
Abishag
Naboth
Eliab
Gaddiel
Elizaphan
Puah
Bashu
Paltiel
Ahab
Iezebel
Obadiah
Amittai
Igal
Nethaneel
Hosea the Be
Gomer
Iehuniah
Ionah the Pro
Tola
Elah
These in Vision
Elon
CANA
3 Ieriel
2 Rephaiah
1 Vzzi
4 Ibhnah
5 Ibsam
6 Shemuel
Iezrahiah
Iezreel
Lo-ruhamah
Lo-ammi
Nathanael
Obadiah
Ioel
Ishiah
Michael
Omri
Ahaziah
Iehoram
Ioash
Athaliah


BENIAMIN
1 Belah
4 Gera
7 Naaman
6 Aharah
Iediael
8 Muppim
9 Huppim
10 Ard
5 Rosh
2 Becher
Bilhan
Palti
Ieush
Benjamin
Chemarah
Ehud
Zethan
Thar shish
Ahi shahar
MANAHATH
GEBA
Naaman
Ahiah
Gera
Hodesh
Shaharaim
Hushim
Vzza
Ahihud
Iobab
Zibia
Mesha
Malcham
Ieuz
Shachia
Mirma
Eber
Musham
Shamed
2 Elpaal
1 Ahitub
Zemira
Ioash
Eliezer
Eliocnai
Omri
Ieri moth
Abiah
Anathoth
Alameth
Ezbon
Vzzi
Vzziel
Ieri moth
Addar
Iri
Gera
Abihud
Abi shua
Naaman
Ahoah
Shuppim
Huppim

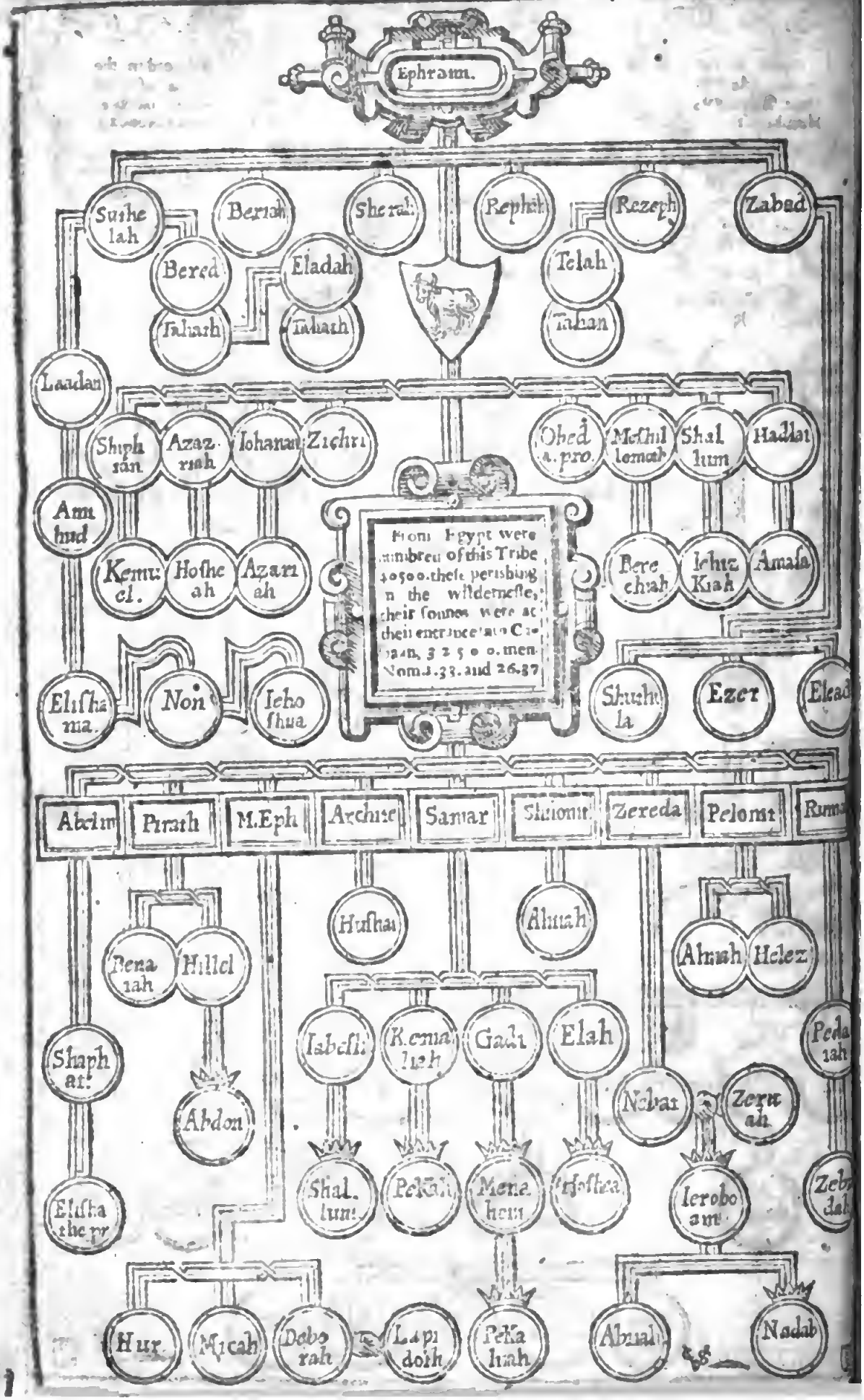

IEHIEL
MAICHA
Abdon
Zur
Kish
Baal
Ner
Nadab
Godor
Ahio
Zechariah
Mikloth
Shimeam
GIPEONITES
Aphiah
Bechorath
Zeror
Ahiel
Isinaiah
Melatiah
Azur
Kish
Kish
Ner
Abner
Iaasiel
Hanamiah
Shimei
Ahinoam
Saul
Rizpah
2 Ishui
3 Melchishua
1 Ionathan
DAVID
6 Michal
Phalti
5 Merab
Adriel
Ishbosheth
Mephibosheth
Micah
5. sons hanged
1 Pithon
2 Melech
4 Ahaz
3 Tarea
Iehoadah
Iair
Abihail
Armoni
Mephibosheth
Alemeth
Asmaueth
Zimri
Gera
Mordecai
Esther
Moza
Eshek
Azel
Elasa
Rapha
Binea
Shimei
Vlam
Iehush
Eliphelet
Azrikam
Bocheru
Ishmael
Sheariah
Obadiah
Hanan

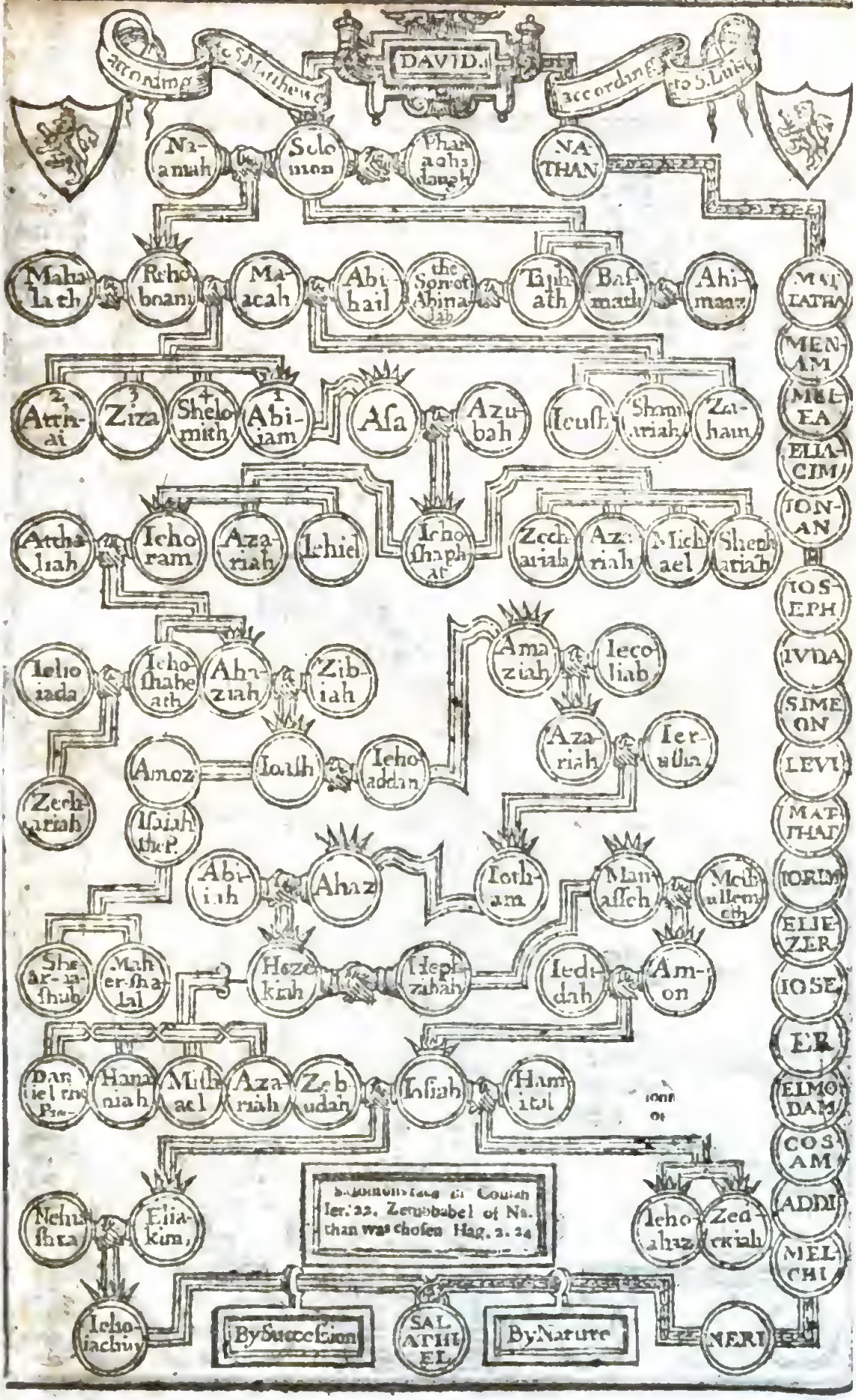

IERVSALEM
BEEROTH
GEDOR
AIALON
Shashak
Ieroham
Rimmon
Baanah
Rechab
Ieroam
Ioelah
Zebadiah
Shema
Beriah
Elinda
Abſalom
Iehoſhabad
Maacah
Rehoboam
Shamſherai
Shehariah
Athaliah
Iareſiah
Eliah
Zichri
Lakim
Zichri
Zabdi
Elienai
Zilthai
Eliel
Adaiah
Beraiah
Shimrath
Elpaal
Shakash
Ierimoth
Zebadiah
Arad
Ader
Michael
Iſpah
Ioha
Ahio
Zebadiah
Meſhullam
Hezeki
Heber
Iſhmerai
Iezliah
Iohab
Iſhpan
Heber
Eliel
Abdon
Zichri
Hanan
Hananiah
Elam
Anthothiah
Iphedeiah
Penuel

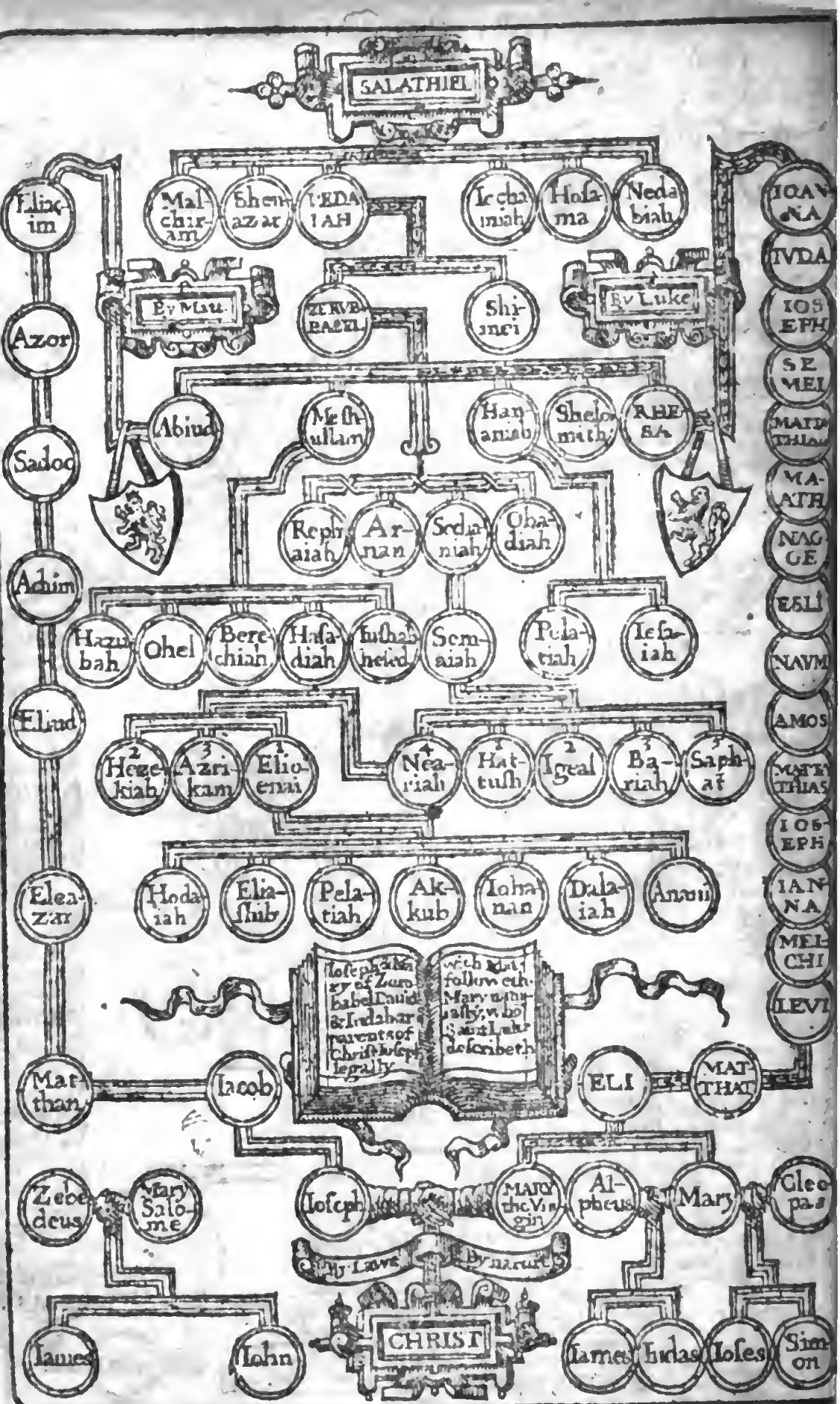

GIBEAH
HARVPH
GEDERA
ANTOTH
KORHIT
IERICHO
Eleuzai
Ierimoth
Bealiath
Shemariah
Shephatiah
Elkanah
Iesiah
Azariel
Ioezer
Iashobeam
Ieremiah
Iahaziel
Iohanan
Iosabad
Baalhanan
Abiezer
Iehu
Berachah
Ribai
Shemaah
Hiel
Zaccheus
Ittai
Ahiezer
Ioash
Abiram
Segub
Beniamin shall rauin as a Wolfe, G.49. The Lord shall couer him, and shall dwell between his shoulders. D.33
Iesaiah
Azmaueth
Gideoni
Chiflon
Zichri
Gera
Bichri
Elah
Gabai
Ibniiah
Ithiel
Reuel
Maasiah
Ieziel
Pelet
Abidan
Elidad
Ioel
Ehud
Sheba
Shimei
Sallai
Shephatiah
Kolaiah
Meshullam
Senuah
Pedaiah
Iuda
Michri
Vzzi
Elah
Ioed
Iudah
At their comming out of Egypt, were numbred of this Tribe 35400. men. Numb. 1.
All these dying in their wandrings in the plaine of Moab were numbred 45600. men No. 2.
Meshullam
Sallu
PAVL the Apostle
Ioroham
Ibneiah


From Egypt 32200. able men were numbred, Numbers 1.
Manasseh
All dead in the plaine of Moab were numbred 52700. Num. 26.
A Dangh ter
His wife
Machir
Maa chah
Ashri el.
Iair.
Ham mole
Gilead
Shereth
Peresh
Pedah zur
Sūsi
Ephod
Ioash
Zecha riah
Rakem
Vlam
Gama liel
Gaddi
Han niel.
Ioel
Iddo
Gide on.
Gilead
Hasse Manasses held the land of Giants without Iordan. Deut. 3. the rest within.
Iether
Abime lech
Io tham.
Bedan
Epher
Ishi
Eliel
Azriel
Iere mia
Hoda ūiah
Ialdiel
Ishad
Abie zer
Maha lah
Adna
Ioza bad
Iediel
Micha el.
Ioza bad.
Elihū
Zilthai
Am mul
Mach ir
Iair
Ieph shah
Ieezer
HeleK
Bar zillai
He pher
Asriel
Shec hem
She mida
A daūg
Chim ham
zelo phe
Ahian
Shec hem
Likhi
Am am
Mah lah
Noah
Hog lah
Mil cah
Tir zah

by Google


Ephraim.
Suthe lah
Beriah
Sherah
Rephah
Rezeph
Zabad
Bered
Eladah
Telah
Tahath
Tahath
Tahan
Laadan
Shiph ian
Azaz riah
Iohanan
Zichri
Obed a. pro.
Meshil lemah
Shal lum
Hadlai
Ami hud
Kemu el.
Hoshe ah
Azari ah
Bere chiah
Ichiz Kiah
Amasa
Elisha ma.
Non
Ieho shua
Shuthe la
Ezer
Elead
From Egypt were numbred of this Tribe 40500. these perishing in the wildernesse, their sonnes were at their entrance into Canaan, 32500. men. Nom. 1.33. and 26.37
Abelim
Pirath
M.Eph
Archite
Samar
Shilomit
Zereda
Pelomit
Ruma
Hushai
Ahiah
Ahiah
Helez
Bena iah
Hillel
Iabesh
Kemaliah
Gadi
Elah
Peda iah
Shaph at.
Abdon
Nebat
Zeru ah
Shal lum
Pekah
Mena hem
Hoshea
Ierobo am
Zeb dah
Elisha the pr
Hur
Micah
Debo rah
Lapi doth
Peka hiah
Abiah
Nadab


DAVID.
according to S. Matthew
according to S. Luke
Na-amah
Solo mon
Phar aohs daugh
NA THAN
Maha lath
Reho boam
Ma acah
Abi hail
the Son of Abina lab
Taph ath
Bas math
Ahi maaz
MAT TATHA
MEN AM
MEL EA
ELIA CIM
ION AN
IOS EPH
IVDA
SIME ON
LEVI
MAT THAT
IORIM
ELIE ZER
IOSE
ER
ELMO DAM
COS AM
ADDI
MEL CHI
2 Atth ai
3 Ziza
4 Shelo mith
1 Abi iam
Asa
Azu bah
Ieush
Sham ariah
Za ham
Attha liah
Ieho ram
Aza riah
Iehiel
Ieho shaph at
Zech ariah
Aza riah
Mich ael
Sheph ariah
Ieho iada
Ieho shabe ath
Aha ziah
Zib iah
Ama ziah
Ieco liab
Aza riah
Ier usha
Amoz
Ioash
Ieho addan
Zech ariah
Isaiah the P.
Abi iah
Ahaz
Ioth am
Man asseh
Mesh ullem eth
She ar-ia shuh
Mah er-sha lal
Heze kiah
Hepsi zibah
Iedi dah
Am on
Dan iel the Pro-
Hana niah
Mish ael
Aza riah
Zeb udah
Iosiah
Ham ital
Nehu shta
Elia kim,
Ieho ahaz
Zed ekiah
Ieho iachin
By Succession
SAL ATHI EL
By Nature
NERI


SALATHIEL
Eliaçim
Malchiram
Shenazar
NEDAIAH
Iechaniah
Hosama
Nedabiah
IOANNA
IVDA
By Mau.
ZERVBBABEL
Shimei
By Luke
IOSEPH
Azor
SEMEI
Abiud
Meshullam
Hananiah
Shelomith
RHESA
MATTHIAS
Sadoc
MAATH
Rephaiah
Arnan
Sedaniah
Obadiah
NAGGE
Achim
ESLI
Hazubah
Ohel
Berechiah
Hasadiah
Iushabhesed
Semaiah
Pelatiah
Iesaiah
NAVM
Eliud
AMOS
2 Hezekiah
3 Azrikam
1 Elioenai
4 Neariah
1 Hattush
2 Igeal
3 Bariah
5 Saphat
MATTHIAS
IOSEPH
Eleazar
Hodaiah
Eliashib
Pelatiah
Akkub
Iohanan
Dalaiah
Anani
IANNA
MELCHI
LEVI
Iosephs Mary of Zerobabel Dauid & Iudahar parents of Christ Ioseph legally
with that followeth Mary namely, who Saint Luke describeth
Matthan
Iacob
ELI
MATTHAT
Zebedeus
Mary Salome
Ioseph
MARY the Virgin
Alpheus
Mary
Cleopas
By Lawe
By nature
CHRIST
Iames
Iohn
Iames
Iudas
Ioses
Simon

A Description of CANAAN, and the bordering Countries.

THe Land of *Canaan* [a] promised to the Patriarches, [b] conquered by *Joshua*, and [c] possessed by the *Israelites*, was diuided into three principall Prouinces: namely, *Galile* on the Northwherin [d] Christ was very conuersant in working the works of his Godhead: *Samaria* in the middest, he [e] chiefe seate of the ten Tribes kingdome: and *Iewry* on the South, where [f] *Dauids* Throne was set, and the holy Citie built. The Land of *Gilead* also without *Iordan*, was [g] possessed by the *Reubenites*, *Gadites*, and halfe the Tribe of *Manasses*. The circuite of the whole but small, and yet did containe two Kingdomes of great strength, and were fearefull to others, till they fell from their God. First, that of *Israel* erected by [h] *Ieroboam* (who rent *Salomons* Crowne, and drew after him the ten Tribes to Idolatry) was carried away captiue by [i] *Shalmanasar* King of the *Assyrians*, who placed his owne people to inhabit *Samaria*. The other of [k] *Iudah* was carried away into *Babylon* by *Nebuchadnezzar* the King, fiue hundred and seuen yeeres before the birth of our Sauiour, and forty two yeeres after his death, was made desolate by the *Romanes*. The Land called *Palestina*, the Citie *Ierusalem*, *Elia*: and the *Iewes* scattered into all quarters of the Earth, of all Nations are hated for their crucifying of Christ.

Phœnicia, the North part of *Canaan*, abounded with [a] Wheate, Huny, Oyle and Balme: wherein *Asher* was seated, as [b] *Moses* had prophesied, *that hee should dip his foote in oyle*: whose chiefe Citie was *Tyrus*, and next vnto it *Zydon*: prophesied against by [c] *Isaiah*, [d] *Ezekiel*, [e] *Amos*, and [f] *Zacharie*, yet are they iustified before [g] *Chorazin* and *Bethsaida*.

Aram or *Syria*, vpon the North of *Canaan*, was conquered by [a] *Dauid*, but euer enemies vnto *Israel*: of this *Damascus* was the chiefe Citie, against which prophesied [b] *Isaiah*, [c] *Jeremy*, and [d] *Amos*, there [e] *Paul* preached, and escaped death.

The [a] *Zamzummims* or *Giants*, inhabiting part of *Arabia the Stony* were thence expelled by the *Ammonites*, who called the Country after the name of their Ancestor, the second sonne of *Lot*. These [b] *Dauid* ouercame, but they soone cast off the yoake of subiection, and were [c] euer great enemies to *Iudah*. Against this Land prophesied [d] *Ezechiel*, [e] *Jeremy*, [f] *Amos*, and [g] *Zephanie*: it was afterward called *Philadelphia*.

Midian, lying South to the *Ammonites*, and they both vpon the East of *Canaan*, tooke the name from [a] *Midian*, the fourth sonne of *Abraham* by *Ketura*. Thither *Moses* fled and kept Sheepe, [b] and against them *Israel* was [c] commanded to fight. That Country abounded with Dromedaries. *Isa.* 60. 6.

The [a] *Emims* possessing a part of *Arabia the Stony*, were subdued by the *Moabites*, descended from the elder sonne of *Lot*: and the *Moabites Dauid* made subiect to [b] *Iudah*, but in the dayes of *Ahabs* sonne, they [c] rebelled, and as it seemeth, obtained the most part of *Reuben*, for that most of his chiefe cities were in their possessions. [d] This land was fruitfull of Vines: and was prophesied against [e] by *Isaiah* [f] *Jeremiah*, [g] *Ezekiel*, [h] *Amos*, and [i] *Zephany*.

Edom, *Idumea*, or Mount *Seir*, a part of *Arabia the stony*, on the South of *Iewry*, was in old times inhabited by the *Horims*, and subdued by the [a] *Edomites*. Those sonnes of *Esau* were themselues made subiect to [b] *Dauid*, but in the dayes of [c] *Jeboram* King of *Iudah*, they rebelled: against *Edom* prophesied [d] *Isaiah*, [e] *Jeremiah*, [f] *Ezekiel*, [g] *Amos*, and [h] *Obadiah*.

Amalekites sprung from *Esau*, were seated also vpon the [a] South of *Iewry*, and were the [b] first that warred against *Israel*. [c] *Saul* slew a great number of them: [d] *Dauid* many more, and the rest in mount *Seir* did the Tribe of [e] *Simeon* destroy, in the dayes of *Ezechias* King of *Iudah*.

Kedar, South from *Amaleck*, was peopled from [a] *Kedar* the second sonne of *Ishmael*. [b] A Country abounding with flockes of Sheepe and Goates. Those, as heardsmen, dwelt in [c] Tents, who are mentioned by the [d] *Psalmist*, [e] *Isaiah*, [f] *Ezekiel*, and [g] *Jeremy*.

The *Philistines* vpon the West Coast of *Canaan*, threw out the *Anims*, and possessed their [a] inheritance. Their land was allotted to [b] *Iudah*, [c] *Dan*, and [d] *Simeon*, but could not bee ouercome: yet [e] *Dauid* conquered them. Against them prophesied [f] *Isaiah*, [g] *Jeremy*, [h] *Ezekiel*, [i] *Amos*, [k] *Zephany*, and [l] *Zachary*. These *Philistines* are also called

[a] Ezek. 25. 1.
[e] Ier. 49. 1.
[f] Amos 2. 1.
[g] Zeph. 2. 8.

[a] Gen. 25. 6.

[b] Exod. 2.
[c] Num. 31. 1.

[a] Deut. 2. 10.

[b] 2. Sam. 8.
[c] 2. King. 3. 5.
[d] Is. 15. & 16.
[e] Is. 15. & 16.
[f] Ier. 48.
[g] Ezech. 25.
[h] Amos 2.
[i] Zephany. 2.

[a] Deut. 2. 12.
[b] 2. Sam. 8.
[c] 2. Kin. 8. 20.
[d] Is. 21. & 34.
[e] Ier. 49.
[f] Ezech. 25.
[g] Amos 1.
[h] Obad. 1.

[a] Iudg. 1. 16.
[b] Num. 24 20.
Exod. 17.
[c] 1. Sam. 15. 7.
[d] 2 Sam 2.
1. Chro 4. 41.
[e] Gen 25. 15.
[f] Ezek. 27. 21.
[g] Ier 49. 29.
[h] Psal. 120. 5.
[i] Isa. 21. 16.
& 60. 7.
[f] Ezek. 26. 28.
[g] Ier. 49. 28.
[a] Deut. 2. 23.
[b] Ioth. 15.
[c] Ioth. 19.
[d] Ioth. 19.
[e] 2. Sam 8.
[f] Is. 14. 28.
[g] Ier. 49.
[h] Ezek. 25. 15.
[i] Amos 1. 6.
[k] Zeph. 2 5.
[l] Zac. 9. 5.

IERVSALEM
Mount Caluarie.
M. Oliuet.
CANAAN
The Law was giuen by Mo but grace and tr came by Iesus Chr Ioh. 1. 17.
THE MIDDLE EARTH
THE ÆGYPTIAN SEA
ÆGYPT.
Pharbætis
LAND OF GOSHEN.
Ramases
Heroum
Clysma
Pelusium
Damiata
Tanis
Bubastus
Seitheris
Daphnæ
Panephysis
PALVDES
Ostracina
Gazarum
Anthedon
Helon
Askalon
Kaim
Gath
Ekron
Ashdod
Gibethon
SEA
Shihor
Ziklag
Hebron
Ziph
Dumah
Carmel
Gibeah
Eder
Kerioth
Amor
Aroer
Sepulcher
Kadesh
Barnea
Hor
EDOM
DEAD
Meribah
Bozrah
Kedesh
Kehelathah
Shapher
Haradah
Makheloth
Tahath
Tarah
Mithkah
Hashmonah
Moseroth
Bene jaakan
Horhagidgad
Iotbathah
Ebronah
Ezion Gaber
Elath
Eloth
Rithmah
Rimon Perez
Libnah
Rissah
Kehelathah
Shapher
Haradah
Makheloth
Tahath
Tarah
Mithkah
Hashmonah
Moseroth
Bene jaakan
Horhagidgad
Iotbathah
Ebronah
Ezion Gaber
Eloth
Wilderness of Zin
Wilderness of Paran
Wilderness of Sin
Wilderness of Sur
Wilderness of Shur
Rithmah
Kibroth Hattaavah
Hazeroth
Rimon Parez
Libnah
Rissah
Kehelathah
Mount

SIROPHENICIA
Riblah
ZIDON
Zarephath
M Hor.
Heleath
TIRVS
Rehob
Vmnah
Hamath
Kedesh.
M Libanon.
M Hermon
Shepham
DECAPOLIS
Golan
Muacha
REHOB R.
SHARON R.
MANASSES.
Lodebar
Helam
Ashtaroth
Tishbe
Argob.
Rogeli
GAD
Mahanaim
KARNOR R.
ZOBAH R.
RABAH or Philadelphia.
Ramoth
Galead
Gadara
Samaria
Lazer
Debir
Iahazah
Mephaath
Kedemoth
MIDIAN
Valmon or Diblathaim
Sodom
THE LAKE OF SODOM
Gomorrah
DOM. NOW
Luhith
Beth-gamul
Dibon-gad
Hilocks of
Kir-moab
Kerioth.
Oboth
CANAANAN
MOAB
Phunon
Zalmonah
THE SABÆNS.
Teman
THE CONTRYE OF TEMA
AMORITES
The Kingd of Sihon
The Land of Gilead
The Kingd of Bashan
Iewry.
Samaria
Galile.
Iudah.
Beniamai
Dan.
Manasseh
Ephraim
Asher.
Naphtali
Zebulō
Issachar
Ruben.
Manasseh
Gad.
Hebron.
Libnah.
Iattir.
Eshtemon.
Holon.
Debir.
Ain.
Iuttah.
Beth-shemes
Gibeon.
Geba.
Anathoth.
Almon.
Eltekeh.
Gibethon.
Aialon.
Gath-rimon
Tanach.
Gath-rimon.
Shechem.
Gezer.
Kibzaim.
Beth-horon.
Misha.
Abdon.
Helkah.
Rehob.
Kedesh.
Hammoth.
Kartan.
Iokneam
Kartah.
Dimnah.
Nahalal.
Kishon.
Dabereth.
Iarmuth.
En-ganim.
Bezer.
Iahazah.
Kedemoth.
Mephaath.
Golan.
Beesheroth
Ramoth.
Mahanaim.
Hesh n.

called *Cherethhim*, as in the 1. *Sam.* 30. 14. *Ezek.* 25. 16 and *Zepha.* 2. 5 and the whole Land, as it seemeth, from them was called *Palestina.*

Arabia was diuided into three parts, *the Stony*, *the Desart*, and the *Happy*. These lay South-East vpon *Canaan*. Through the *Desert*, the children of [a] *Israel* passed. *Arabia* is mentioned by [b] *Ezekiel*, & the *Arabians*, in the History of [c] *Iudahs* Kings. Against whom prophesied [d] *Isaiah*. *Arabia the Happy*, lay more East, & was peopled by the [e] *Ismaelites*, the *Midianites*, and the [f] *Hagarins*. These the *Reubenites*, and *Gaddites* expelled in the dayes of *Saul* and *Iotham*. These parts vntill the yeare 632. were Christians, when *Mahomet* erected his wicked Religion, which to this day they hold, and are vnder the subiection of the great *Turke*.

Egypt, lying South of [a] *Canaan*, was peopled from [b] *Ham*, by [c] *Mizraim* his second sonne. Thither [d] *Abraham* went in time of famine, as also [e] *Iacob* with his sonnes, whence after [f] 215. yeares bondage they were deliuered. The Land was fruitfull, and like vnto *Eden*, the [g] Garden of the Lord, and watered with the [h] seuen streamed *Nylus*. Against *Egypt* prophesied [i] *Isaiah*, [k] *Jeremy*, [l] *Ezekiel*, and [m] *Zachary*. Thither [n] *Mary* fled with Christ, and thence [o] God called his Sonne.

Jerusalem the [a] *holy City* and [b] *throne of God*, was anciently a Fort of the [c] *Iebusites* vpon Mount *Zion*, vnconquered by [d] *Iosshua*, but subdued by [e] *Dauid*, who built therein the [f] City, vnto which adioyned Mount *Moriah*, and therefore called the [g] daughter of *Zion*, where [h] *Abraham* would haue offered his sonne, where [i] *Dauid* built his altar, and [k] *Salomon* his beautifull Temple; of both which [l] glorious things are spoken: & beset in the midst of [m] Nations, was the place of [n] holy worship and [o] perfect ioy. From this [p] Mountaine exalted aboue others, ran those [q] waters that gaue life where they came. whence Christ [r] sent his Apostles as Fishers to catch the soules of men. In this City stood the throne of *Dauid*, through the succession of one and twenty kings of himselfe and his sons, which was often affayled before the final surprize: as by [s] *Shishake* King of *Egypt*, in *Rehoboams* dayes who carried away much treasure: by [t] *Joas* King of *Israel* in *Amazias* time, who brake downe 400. Cubites of the walls besieged by [u] *Rezin* and *Pekah* Kings of *Aram* and *Israel*, whom God put backe in the raigne of wicked *Ahaz*: by *Senacherib* King of *Assur*, whose Host [x] in *Hezekiahs* dayes, the Angell of God destroyed: by the *Assyrians* that tooke *Manasseth* captiue: by [y] *Pharaoh Necho*, that carried *Iehoahaz* prisoner into *Egypt*: and, lastly, by the [a] *Chaldeans* who burnt the Temple and defaced the City.

Yet was it after the Captiuity by the returned *Iewes* [a] re-built. But seemed in the dayes of Christ to be rather the [b] valley of slaughter, and a [c] den of theeues, then the [d] royal seat of the King, or the [e] place of holy worship. For hauing [f] slaine the Prophets from [g] *Abel* the righteous, lastly, filled the measure of their iniquity in the blood of that great One, euen [h] IESVS the Lord of life: who by his death therein suffred. [i] sealed the redemption of the world, and ended the [k] Ceremonies, and glory of the place: when that city by their own [l] seditions, and the *Cesars* cruelties, was made so desolate, that a [m] stone was not left standing vpon a stone, but were all destroyed, as in the [n] destruction of *Sodome*: The walles remoued, Mount *Sion* excluded, and *Caluary* taken in; The name *Jerusalem* changed into [o] *Aelia*, an vncleane swine set ouer a chiefe gate of entrance, and the Iewes forbid vpon paine of death not to looke backe vpon the City. In this state the *Romans* held it, vntill the yeare 615. from whose Empire the *Persians* won it, & kept it the space of 22. yeeres. The *Sarasins* then got it, *Anno* 637. and posseſt it the time of 372. yeares, but in *Anno* 1099. the Turkes won it, and immediately lost it vnto the Sultane of *Egypt*, and by the *Egyptians* was it enioyed the space of 90. yeares, vntill the Christian *Godfrey Bollaigne* conquered it, *Anno* 1099. and in the possession of Christian Princes was it kept the space of 88. yeers. But in the yeare 1187. it was surprized by *Saladine* King of *Persia*, and by the Persians held 330. yeares, when in *Anno* 1517. it was inuaded and won by *Selima* the Turkish Emperour, where to this day the abomination of *Mahomet* is set vp. Thus is [p] *Sion* become a ploughed field, and [q] *Jerusalem* a heape of stones, the holy [r] Land laid waste vnder the feet of the Heathen, & the place [s] of the diuine Oratory made a den [t] of Dragons. So that neither on [u] the mountaine of *Samaria*, nor in *Jerusalem* is the place of holy worship, but euery spirituall heart, retayning the *Arke* or [x] Testament of Gods couenant in Christ, is the *Jerusalem* and [y] Temple wherein he will dwell; and where his [z] Spirit with ours, as the two [a] Cherubims vpon the mercy seate, looking each towards other, witnesseth our reconciliation by [b] Christ our High-Priest, who before vs is entred into the Holy of Holyest, euen the highest heauens, vnto which place, [c] Oh thou whom my soule loueth, [d] say, *Come.*

FINIS

Num. 33.
Eze. 22. 21.
2. Chr. 21. 16.
1. Chr. 26. 7.
Isai. 21. 13.
Genes. 3.
1. Ch. 3. 10. 17. 21.

Gen. 20. 1.
Gen. 25. 18.
Psa. 105. 23.
Gen. 10. 6.
Gen. 12. 10.
Gen. 46.
Ex. 12. 40.
Gen. 19. 20.
Isa. 11. 15.
Ib. 19. 20.
Ier. 44.
Ier. 46.
Ezek. 32.
Zach. 10. 11.
Math. 2
Hosh. 11. 1.
Matth. 4. 5.
Ier. 3. 16.
1. Sam. 5. 6.
Ios. 15. 63.
2. Sam. 5. 1.
1. Chr. 3. 11. 8.
Zach. 9. 9.
Gen. 2. 22.
Iam. 24.
1. Ch. 3. 1.
Psalm. 83.
Ezek. 5. 5.
2. Chr. 7. 12.
Lam. 2. 15.
Isaiah. 2. 2.
Eze. 47. 9.
Matth. 10.

1. King. 14. 25
2. King. 5. 24.
Isaiah. 7.
1. King. 18. 19
2. Chr. 33. 11.

[q] 2. Ch. 23. 13.
[a] 2 King. 23.
2. King. 25.
[a] Neh. 4. 9.
[b] Ier. 19. 6.
[c] Ier. 7. 11.
[d] Psal. 122. 5.
[e] Ier. 3. 17.
[f] Mat. 23. 37.
[g] Luke. 11. 51.
[h] Act. 7. 52.
[i] Dan. 9. 4.
[k] Act. 6. 14.
[l] Joseph. in bel. Iud.
[m] Matt. 23. 2.
[n] Amos. 4. 11.
[o] Euseb. lib. 4 cap. 6.
[p] Ier. 26. 18.
[q] Mic. 3. 12.
[r] Ier. 2. 15.
[s] Lam. 2. 10.
[t] Ier 10. 22.
[u] Ioh. 4. 21.
[x] Heb. 8. 10.
[y] 2. Cor. 6. 16.
[z] Rom. 8. 16.
[a] Exo. 25. 20.
[b] Heb. 9. 24.
[c] Cant. 1. 6.
[d] Apoc. 22. 17.